

Torrey's New Topical Textbook

- A subject guide for searching the scriptures -

The Original
Torrey's New Topical Textbook
was written by
Reuben Archer Torrey (1856-1928),
Published in 1897,
and is now considered to be in the
Public Domain

Currently published by
Sword of the Lord Publishers,
P.O. Box 1099,
Murfreesboro, TN, 37133.
United States of America

This edition
Revised and enlarged by

The Church at Gloriavale
Private Bag 611
Greymouth 7840
New Zealand
10th Month, 2009

Access to God

Is of God --Ps 65:4.
Is by Christ -- Joh 10:7, 9; 14:6; Ro 5:2; Eph 2:13; 3:12; Heb7:9, 25; 10:19; 1Pe 3:18.
Is by the Holy Spirit -- Eph 2:18.
Obtained through faith -- Ac 14:27; Ro 5:2; Eph 3:12; Heb 11:6.
Follows upon reconciliation to God -- Col 1:21,22.
In Prayer -- See Prayer. De 4:7; Mt 6:6; 1Pe 1:17.
In his temple -- Ps 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4.
To obtain mercy and grace -- Heb 4:16.
A privilege of saints -- De 4:7; Ps 15:1; 23:6; 24:3,4.
Saints have, with confidence -- Eph 3:12; Heb 4:16; 10:19,20.
Vouchsafed to repenting sinners -- See Repentance. Ho 14:2; Joe2:12.
Saints earnestly seek -- Ps 27:4; 42:1,2; 43:3; 84:1,2.
The wicked commanded to seek -- Isa 55:6; Jas 4:8.
Urge others to seek -- Isa 2:3; Jer 31:6.
Promises connected with -- Ps 145:18; Isa 55:3; Mt 6:6; Jas 4:8.
Blessedness connected with -- Ps 16:11; 65:4; 73:28.
Typified -- Le 16:12-15; Heb 10:19-22.
Exemplified
Moses. -- Ex 24:2; 34:4-7.

Adoption

Explained -- 2Co 6:18.
Is according to promise -- Ro 9:8; Ga 3:29.
Is by faith -- Ga 3:7,26.
Is of God's grace -- Eze 16:3-6; Ro 4:16,17; Eph 1:5,6,11.
Is through Christ -- Joh 1:12; Ga 4:4,5; Eph 1:5; Heb 2:10,13.
Saints predestinated to -- Ro 8:29; Eph 1:5,11.
Of Gentiles, predicted -- Ho 2:23; Ro 9:24-26; Eph 3:6.
The Adopted are gathered together in one by Christ -- Joh 11:52.
New birth connected with -- Joh 1:12,13.
The Holy Spirit is a Witness of -- Ro 8:16.
Being led by the Spirit is an evidence of -- Ro 8:14.
Saints receive the Spirit of -- Ro 8:15; Ga 4:6.
A privilege of saints -- Joh 1:12; 1Jo 3:1.
Saints become brethren of Christ by -- Joh 20:17; Heb 2:11,12.
Saints wait for final consummation of -- Ro 8:19,23; 1Jo 3:2.
Subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God -- De 8:5; 2Sa 7:14; Pr 3:11,12; Heb 12:5-11.
God is long-suffering and merciful towards the partakers of --Jer 31:1,9,20.
Should lead to holiness -- 2Co 6:17,18; 7:1; Php 2:15; 1Jo 3:2,3.
Should produce likeness to God. -- Mt 5:44,45,48; Eph 5:1.
Child-like confidence in God. -- Mt 6:25-34.
A desire for God's glory. -- Mt 5:16.
A spirit of prayer. -- Mt 7:7-11.

Adoption

A love of peace. -- Mt 5:9.
A forgiving spirit. -- Mt 6:14.
A merciful spirit. -- Lu 6:35,36.
An avoidance of ostentation. -- Mt 6:1-4,6,18.
Safety of those who receive -- Pr 14:26.
Confers a new name -- See Titles of Saints. Nu 6:27; Isa 62:2; Ac 15:17.
Entitles to an inheritance -- Mt 13:43; Ro 8:17; Ga 3:29; 4:7; Eph 3:6.
Is to be pleaded in prayer -- Isa 63:16; Mt 6:9.
Illustrated Joseph's sons. -- Ge 48:5,14,16,22.
Moses. -- Ex 2:10.
Esther. -- Es 2:7.

Typified Israel. --Ex 4:22; Ho 11:1; Ro 9:4.
Exemplified Solomon. -- 1Ch 28:6.

Affections, The

Should be supremely set upon God -- De 6:3; Mr 12:30.
Should be set upon the commandments of God. -- Ps 19:8-10; 119:20,97,103,167.
Upon the house and worship of God. -- 1Ch 29:3; Ps 26:8; 27:4;84:1,2.
Upon the people of God. -- Ps 16:3; Ro 12:10; 2Co 7:13-15; 1Th2:8.
Upon heavenly things. -- Col 3:1,2.
Should be zealously engaged for God -- Ps 69:9; 119:139; Ga4:18.
Christ claims the first place in -- Mt 10:37; Lu 14:26.
Enkindled by communion with Christ -- Lu 24:32.
Blessedness of making God the object of -- Ps 91:14.
Should not grow cold -- Ps 106:12,13; Mt 24:12; Ga 4:15; Re 2:4.
Of saints, supremely set on God -- Ps 42:1; 73:25; 119:10.
Of the wicked, not sincerely set on God -- Isa 58:1,2; Eze33:31,32; Lu 8:13.
Carnal affections should be mortified -- Ro 8:13; 13:14; 1Co9:27; Col 3:5; 1Th 4:5.
Carnal affections crucified in saints -- Ro 6:6; Ga 5:24.
False teachers seek to captivate -- Ga 1:10; 4:17; 2Ti 3:6; 2Pe2:3,18; Re 2:14,20.
Of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted -- Ro 1:31; 2Ti 3:3;2Pe 2:10.

Afflicted, Duty Toward The

To pray for them -- Ac 12:5; Php 1:16,19; Jas 5:14-16.
To sympathise with them -- Ro 12:15; Ga 6:2.
To pity them -- Job 6:14.
To bear them in mind -- Heb 13:3.
To visit them -- Jas 1:27.
To comfort them -- Job 16:5; 29:25; 2Co 1:4; 1Th 4:18.
To relieve them -- Job 31:19,20; Isa 58:10; Php 4:14; 1Ti 5:10.
To protect them -- Ps 82:3; Pr 22:22; 31:5.

Afflicted Saints

God is with -- Ps 46:5,7; Isa 43:2.
God is a refuge and strength to -- Ps 27:5,6; Isa 25:4; Jer 16:19; Na 1:7.
God comforts -- Isa 49:13; Jer 31:13; Mt 5:4; 2Co 1:4,5; 7:6.
God preserves -- Ps 34:20.
God delivers -- Ps 34:4,19; Pr 12:13; Jer 39:17,18.
Christ is with -- Joh 14:18.
Christ supports -- 2Ti 4:17; Heb 2:18.
Christ comforts -- Isa 61:2; Mt 11:28-30; Lu 7:13; Joh 14:1;16:33.
Christ preserves -- Isa 63:9; Lu 21:18.
Christ delivers -- Re 3:10.
Should praise God -- Ps 13:5,6; 56:8-10; 57:6,7; 71:20-23.
Should imitate Christ -- Heb 12:1-3; 1Pe 2:21-23.
Should imitate the prophets -- Jas 5:10.
Should be patient -- Lu 21:19; Ro 12:12; 2Th 1:4; Jas 1:4; 1Pe 2:20.
Should be resigned -- 1Sa 3:18; 2Ki 20:19; Job 1:21; Ps 39:9.
Should not despise chastening -- Job 5:17; Pr 3:11; Heb 12:5.
Should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements -- Ne 9:33; Job 2:10; Isa 64:5-7; La 3:39; Mic 7:9.
Should avoid sin -- Job 34:31,32; Joh 5:14; 1Pe 2:12.

Should trust in the goodness of God -- Job 13:15; Ps 71:20; 2Co 1:9.
 Should turn and devote themselves to God -- Ps 116:7-9; Jer 50:3,4; Ho 6:1.
 Should keep the pious resolutions made during afflictions -- Ps 66:13-15.
 Should be frequent in prayer -- See "Affliction, Prayer Under". Ps 50:15-17.
 Should take encouragement from former mercies -- Ps 27:9; 2Co 1:10.
 Examples of afflicted Saints:
 Joseph. -- Ge 39:20-23; Ps 105:17-19.
 Moses. -- Heb 11:25.
 Eli. -- 1Sa 3:18.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 1:4.
 Job. -- Job 1:20-22.
 David. -- 2Sa 12:15-23.
 Paul. -- Ac 20:22-24; 21:13.
 Apostles. -- 1Co 4:13; 2Co 6:4-10.

Affliction, Consolation Under

God is the author and Giver of -- Ps 23:4; Ro 15:5; 2Co 1:3; 7:6; Col 1:11; 2Th 2:16,17.
 Christ is the Author and Giver of -- Isa 61:2; Joh 14:18; 2Co 1:5.
 The Holy Spirit is the Author and Giver of -- Joh 14:16,17; 15:26; 16:7; Ac 9:31.
 Promised -- Isa 51:3,12; 66:13; Eze 14:22,23; Ho 2:14; Zec 1:17.
 Through the Holy Scriptures -- Ps 119:50,76; Ro 15:4.
 By ministers of the gospel -- Isa 40:1,2; 1Co 14:3; 2Co 1:4,6.
 Is abundant -- Ps 71:21; Isa 66:11.
 Is strong -- Heb 6:18.
 Is everlasting -- 2Th 2:16.
 Is a cause of praise -- Isa 12:1; 49:13.
 Pray for -- Ps 119:8
 Saints should administer to each other -- 1Th 4:18; 5:11,14.
 Is sought in vain from the world -- Ps 69:20; Ec 4:1; La 1:2.
 To those who mourn for sin -- Ps 51:17; Isa 1:18; 40:1,2; 61:1; Mic 7:18,19; Lu 4:18.
 To the troubled in mind -- Ps 42:5; 94:19; Joh 14:1,27; 16:20,22.
 To those deserted by friends -- Ps 27:10; 41:9-12; Joh 14:18; 15:18,19.
 To the persecuted -- De 33:27.
 To the poor -- Ps 10:14; 34:6,9,10.
 To the sick -- Ps 41:3.
 To the tempted -- Ro 16:20; 1Co 10:13; 2Co 12:9; Jas 1:12; 4:7; 2Pe 2:9; Re 2:10.
 In prospect of death -- Job 19:25,26; Ps 23:4; Joh 14:2; 2Co 5:1; 1Th 4:14; Heb 4:9;
 Re 7:14-17; 14:13.
 Under the infirmities of age -- Ps 71:9,18.

Affliction, Prayer Under

Exhortation to -- Jas 5:13.
 That God would consider our trouble -- 2Ki 19:16; Ne 9:32; Ps 9:13; La 5:1.
 For the presence and support of God -- Ps 10:1; 102:2.
 That the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn -- Ps 51:11.
 For divine comfort -- Ps 4:6; 119:76.
 For mitigation of troubles -- Ps 39:12,13.
 For deliverance -- Ps 25:17,22; 39:10; Isa 64:9-12; Jer 17:14.
 For pardon and deliverance from sin -- Ps 39:8; 51:1; 79:8.
 That we may be turned to God -- Ps 80:7; 85:4-6; Jer 31:18.
 For divine teaching and direction -- Job 34:32; Ps 27:11; 143:10.
 For increase of faith -- Mr 9:24.
 For mercy -- Ps 6:2; Hab 3:2.

For restoration to joy -- Ps 51:8,12; 69:29; 90:14,15.
 For protection and preservation from enemies -- 2Ki 19:19; 2Ch 20:12; Ps 17:8,9.
 That we may know the causes of our trouble -- Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23,24.
 That we may be taught the uncertainty of life -- Ps 39:4.
 That we may be quickened -- Ps 143:11.

Afflictions

God appoints -- 2Ki 6:33; Job 5:6,17; Ps 66:11; Am 3:6; Mic 6:9.
 God dispenses, as He will -- Job 11:10; Isa 10:15; 45:7.
 God regulates the measure of -- Ps 80:5; Isa 9:1; Jer 46:28.
 God determines the continuance of -- Ge 15:13,14; Nu 14:33; Isa 10:25; Jer 29:10.
 God does not willingly send -- La 3:33.
 Man is born to -- Job 5:6,7; 14:1.
 Saints appointed to -- 1Th 3:3.
 Consequent upon the fall -- Ge 3:16-19.
 Sin produces -- Job 4:8; 20:11; Pr 1:31.
 Sin visited with -- 2Sa 12:14; Ps 89:30-32; Isa 57:17; Ac 13:10,11.
 Often severe -- Job 16:7-16; Ps 42:7; 66:12; Jon 2:3; Re 7:14.
 Always less than we deserve -- Eze 9:13; Ps 103:10.
 Frequently terminate in good -- Ge 50:20; Ex 1:11,12; De 8:15,16; Jer 24:5,6; Eze 20:37.
 Tempered with mercy -- Ps 78:38,39; 106:43-46; Isa 30:18-21; La 3:32; Mic 7:7-9; Na 1:12.
 Saints are to expect -- Joh 16:33; Ac 14:22.
 Of saints, are comparatively light -- Ac 20:23,24; Ro 8:18; 2Co 4:17.
 Of saints, are but temporary -- Ps 30:5; 103:9; Isa 54:7,8; Joh 16:20; 1Pe 1:6; 5:10.
 Saints have joy under -- Job 5:17; Jas 5:11.
 Of saints, end in joy and blessedness -- Ps 126:5,6; Isa 61:2,3; Mt 5:4; 1Pe 4:13,14.
 Often arise from the profession of the gospel -- Mt 24:9; Joh 15:21; 2Ti 3:11,12.
 Exhibit the love and faithfulness of God -- De 8:5; Ps 119:75;
 Pr 3:12; 1Co 11:32; Heb 12:6,7; Re 3:19.

Afflictions Made Beneficial

In promoting the glory of God -- Joh 9:1-3; 11:3,4; 21:18,19.
 In exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God -- Ps 34:19,20; 2Co 4:8-11.
 In teaching us the will of God -- Ps 119:71; Isa 26:9; Mic 6:9.
 In turning us to God -- De 4:30,31; Ne 1:8,9; Ps 78:34; Isa 10:20,21; Ho 2:6,7.
 In keeping us from again departing from God -- Job 34:31,32; Isa 10:20; Eze 14:10,11.
 In leading us to seek God in prayer -- Jdj 4:3; Jer 31:18; La 2:17-19; Ho 5:14,15; Jon 2:1.
 In convincing us of sin -- Job 36:8,9; Ps 119:67; Lu 15:16-18.
 In leading us to confession of sin -- Nu 21:7; Ps 32:5; 51:3,5.
 In testing and exhibiting our sincerity -- Job 23:10; Ps 66:10; Pr 17:3.
 In trying our faith and obedience -- Ge 22:1,2; Heb 11:17; Ex 15:23-25; De 8:2,16; 1Pe 1:7; Re 2:10.
 In humbling us -- De 8:3,16; 2Ch 7:13,14; La 3:19,20; 2Co 12:7.
 In purifying us -- Ec 7:2,3; Isa 1:25,26; 48:10; Jer 9:6,7; Zec 13:9; Mal 3:2,3.
 In exercising our patience -- Ps 40:1; Ro 5:3; Jas 1:3; 1Pe 2:20.
 In rendering us fruitful in good works -- Joh 15:2; Heb 12:10,11.

In furthering the gospel -- Ac 8:3,4; 11:19-21; Php 1:12; 2Ti 2:9,10; 4:16,17.
 Exemplified
 Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 42:21.
 Joseph. -- Ge 45:5,7,8.
 Israel. -- De 8:3,5.
 Josiah. -- 2Ki 22:19.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 32:25,26.
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:12.
 Jonah. -- Jon 2:7.
 Prodigal's son. -- Lu 15:21.

Afflictions of the Wicked, The

God is glorified in -- Ex 14:4; Eze 38:22,23.
 God holds in derision -- Ps 37:13; Pr 1:26,27.
 Are multiplied -- De 31:17; Job 20:12-18; Ps 32:10.
 Are continual -- Job 15:20; Ec 2:23; Isa 32:10.
 Are often sudden -- Ps 73:10; Pr 6:15; Isa 30:13; Re 18:10.
 Are often judicially sent -- Job 21:17; Ps 107:17; Jer 30:15.
 Are for examples to others -- Ps 64:7-9; Zep 3:6,7; 1Co 10:5-11; 2Pe 2:6.
 Are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion -- Ex 9:30; Isa 9:13; Jer 2:30; Hag 2:17.
 Their persecution of saints, a cause of -- De 30:7; Ps 55:19; Zec 2:9; 2Th 1:6.
 Impenitence is a cause of -- Pr 1:30,31; Eze 24:13; Am 4:6-12; Zec 7:11,12; Re 2:21,22.
 Sometimes humble them -- 1Ki 21:27.
 Frequently harden -- Ne 9:28,29; Jer 5:3.
 Produce slavish fear -- Job 15:24; Ps 73:19; Jer 49:3,5.
 Saints should not be alarmed at -- Pr 3:25,26.
 Exemplified
 Pharaoh and the Egyptians. -- Ex 9:14,15; 14:24,25.
 Ahaziah. -- 2Ki 1:1-4.
 Gehazi. -- 2Ki 5:27.
 Jehoram. -- 2Ch 21:12-19.
 Uzziah. -- 2Ch 26:19-21.
 Ahaz, &c. -- 2Ch 28:5-8,22.

All Things Common And The Sharing Life Of Love

Loving one another as Christ loved us
 Jn 13:34,35; *3:16; Matt 19:19; Lk 6:31; 1 Cor 13; Col3:14;
 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 Jn 4:7-13; 4:20,21; Phil 2:4
 Having all things common
 Acts 2:1,41-45; 4:31-37; 5:1-11; 6:1
 Sharing this world's goods I Jn 3:10,14-19,23; Lk 3:11; 1 Jn 4:7-13,16-21; Phil 2:4
 Rich. men must give their riches away
 Matt 19:21-29; - Mk 10:21.31; ;Lk 18:22-30; 1 Tim 6:6,11,17-19
 One person's abundance to supply another's want-
 2 Car 8:9-15; Ex 16:16,18
 Giving not taking Matt 5:42; 10:8; 19:21; Lk 6:30-3.8; In 13:34,35; Acts 2:45,46; 2 Cor 8:13-15; . 1 Jn 3:17-19
 Covetousness is idolatry. Eph 5:3,5; Col,3:5; 1 Car 5:10,11; Heb 13:5; 2 Pet 2:3
 The Family:and the Community - in balance 1 Cor 7:1,2; Eph,5:22-25; 6:1-4; Col 3:18-21; 1 Pet 3:1-7; Acts 2:41-45; 4:31-37
 Community.living will not save us by itself; True conversion is necessary: Matt 18:3; Jn 3:3-8; Gal 6:1.5
 Other scriptures on conversion: Jn 1:12,13; .20:31; Rom 6:23;
 2 Cor 5:17; 1 Pet 1:23; 1 Jn 3:9,10; 5:1-5 -Share with others outside our Community: Gal 6:10; Matt 5:42-48; 1 Thess 3:12; 5:15; Lk 6:30,38; Prov 14:31; 19:17; Matt 19:21
 Community living gives us a.greater witness of Christ to those outside Matt 5:14-16
 Community living is an essential part of the New Testament plan for the Church Jn 13:34,35; Acts 2:44, 46; 4:31-37; Lk 14:33

Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God

Forbidden -- Ex 23:32; 34:12; De 7:2,3; 13:6,8; Jos 23:6,7; Jdj 2:2; Ezr 9:12; Pr 1:10,15; 2Co 6:14-17; Eph 5:11.
 Lead to idolatry -- Ex 34:15,16; Nu 25:1-8; De 7:4; Jdj 3:5-7 Re 2:20.
 Have led to murder and human sacrifice -- Ps 106:37,38.
 Provoke the anger of God -- De 7:4; 31:16,17; 2Ch 19:2; Ezr 9:13,14; Ps 106:29,40; Isa 2:6.
 Provoke God to leave mean to reap the fruits of them -- Jos 23:12,13; Jdj 2:1-3.
 Are ensnaring -- Ex 23:33; Nu 25:18; De 12:30; 13:6; Ps 106:36.
 Are enslaved -- 2Pe 2:18,19.
 Are defiling -- Ezr 9:1,2.
 Are degrading -- Isa 1:23.
 Are ruinous to spiritual interest -- Pr 29:24; Heb 12:14,15; 2Pe 3:17.
 Are ruinous to moral character -- 1Co 15:33.
 Are a proof of folly -- Pr 12:11.
 Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents -- Pr 28:7.
 Evil consequences of -- Pr 28:19; Jer 51:7.
 The wicked are prone to -- Ps 50:18; Jer 2:25.
 The wicked tempt saints to -- Ne 6:2-4.
 Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken -- Ezr 10:1-44.
 Involve saints in their guiltiness -- 2Jo 1:9-11; Re 18:4.
 Involve saints in their punishment -- Nu 16:26; Jer 51:6; Re 18:4.
 Unbecoming in those called saints -- 2Ch 19:2; 2Co 6:14-16; Php 2:15.
 Exhortations to shun all inducements to -- Pr 1:10-15; 4:14,15; 2Pe 3:17.
 Exhortations to hate and avoid -- Pr 14:7; Ro 16:17; 1Co 5:9-11; Eph 5:6,7; 1Ti 6:5; 2Ti 3:5.
 A call to come out from -- Nu 16:26; Ezr 10:11; Jer 51:6,45; 2Co 6:17; 2Th 3:6; Re 18:4.
 Means of preservation from -- Pr 2:10-20; 19:27.
 Blessedness of avoiding -- Ps 1:1.
 Blessedness of forsaking -- Ezr 9:12; Pr 9:6; 2Co 6:17,18.
 Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world -- Ps 57:4; 120:5,6; 2Pe 2:7,8.
 Saints grieve to witness in their brethren -- Ge 26:35; Ezr 9:3; 10:6.
 Saints hate and avoid -- Ps 26:4,5; 31:6; 101:7; Re 2:2.
 Saints deprecate -- Ge 49:6; Ps 6:8; 15:4; 101:4,7; 119:115; 139:19.
 Saints are separate from -- Ex 33:16; Ezr 6:21.
 Saints should be circumspect when unintentionally thrown into -- Mt 10:16; Col 4:5; 1Pe 2:12.
 Pious parents prohibit, to their children -- Ge 28:1.
 Persons in authority should denounce -- Ezr 10:9-11; Ne 13:23-27.
 Punishment of
 -- Nu 33:56; De 7:4; Jos 23:13; Jdj 2:3; 3:5-8; Ezr 9:7,14; Ps 106:41,42; Re 2:16,22,23.
 Exemplified
 Solomon. -- 1Ki 11:1-8.
 Rehoboam. -- 1Ki 12:8,9.
 Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 18:3; 19:2; 20:35-37.
 Jehoram. -- 2Ch 21:6.
 Ahaziah. -- 2Ch 22:3-5.
 Israelites. -- Ezr 9:1,2.
 Israel. -- Eze 44:7.
 Judas Iscariot. -- Mt 26:14-16.
 Examples of avoiding
 Man of God. -- 1Ki 13:7-10.
 Nehemiah, &c. -- Ne 6:2-4; 10:29-31.
 David. -- Ps 101:4-7; 119:115.
 Jeremiah. -- Jer 15:17.
 Joseph of Arimathea. -- Lu 23:51.
 Church of Ephesus. -- Re 2:6.
 Examples of forsaking

Israelites. -- Nu 16:27; Ezr 6:21,22; 10:3,4,16,17.
Sons of the Priests. -- Ezr 10:18,19.
Examples of the judgments of God against
Korah, &c. -- Nu 16:32.
Ahaziah. -- 2Ch 22:7,8.
Judas Iscariot. -- Ac 1:18.

Ambition

God condemns -- Ge 11:7; Isa 5:8.
Christ condemns -- Mt 18:1,3,4; 20:25,26; 23:11,12.
Saints avoid -- Ps 131:1,2.
Vanity of -- Job 20:5-9; 24:24; Ps 49:11-20.
Leads to strife and contention -- Jas 4:1,2.
Punishment of -- Pr 17:19; Isa 14:12-15; Eze 31:10,11; Ob 1:3,4.
Connected with
Pride. -- Hab 2:5.
Covetousness. -- Hab 2:8,9.
Cruelty. -- Hab 2:12.
Exemplified
Adam and Eve. -- Ge 3:5,6.
Builders of Babel. -- Ge 11:4.
Miriam and Aaron. -- Nu 12:2.
Korah, &c. -- Nu 16:3.
Absalom. -- 2Sa 15:4; 18:18.
Adonijah. -- 1Ki 1:5.
Sennacherib. -- 2Ki 19:23.
Shebna. -- Isa 22:16.
Sons of Zebedee. -- Mt 20:21.
Antichrist. -- 2Th 2:4.
Diotrephes. -- 3Jo 1:9.

Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly

Belong to the works of the flesh -- Ga 5:19,21.
Are transitory -- Job 21:12,13; Heb 11:25.
Are all vanity -- Ec 2:11.
Choke the word of God in the heart -- Lu 8:14.
Formed a part of idolatrous worship -- Ex 32:4,6,19; 1Co 10:7; Jdj 16:23-25.
Lead to
Rejection of God. -- Job 21:14,15.
Poverty. -- Pr 21:17.
Disregard of the judgments and works of God. -- Isa 5:12; Am 6:1-6.
Terminate in sorrow -- Pr 14:13.
Are likely to lead to greater evil -- Job 1:5; Mt 14:6-8.
The wicked seek for happiness in -- Ec 2:1,8.
Indulgence in
A proof of folly. -- Ec 7:4.
A characteristic of the wicked. -- Isa 47:8; Eph 4:17,19; 2Ti 3:4; Tit 3:3; 1Pe 4:3.
A proof of spiritual death. -- 1Ti 5:6.
An abuse of riches. -- Jas 5:1,5.
Wisdom of abstaining from -- Ec 7:2,3.
Shunned by the saints -- 1Pe 4:3.
Abstinence from, seems strange to the wicked -- 1Pe 4:4.
Denounced by God -- Isa 5:11,12.
Punishment of -- Ec 11:9; 2Pe 2:13.
Renunciation of, Exemplified
Moses. -- Heb 11:25.

Angels

Created by God and Christ -- Ne 9:6; Col 1:16.
Worship God and Christ -- Ne 9:6; Php 2:9-11; Heb 1:6.
Are ministering Spirits -- 1Ki 19:5; Ps 68:17; 104:4; Lu 16:22;
Ac 12:7-11; 27:23; Heb 1:7,14.
Communicate the will of God and Christ -- Da 8:16,17; 9:21-23;
10:11; 12:6,7; Mt 2:13,20; Lu 1:19,28; Ac 5:20; 8:26; 10:5; 27:23; Re 1:1.
Obey the will of God -- Ps 103:20; Mt 6:10.
Execute the purposes of God -- Nu 22:22; Ps 103:21; Mt 13:39-42; 28:2; Joh 5:4; Re 5:2.

Execute the judgments of God -- 2Sa 24:16; 2Ki 19:35; Ps 35:5,6; Ac 12:23; Re 16:1.
Celebrate the praises of God -- Job 38:7; Ps 148:2; Isa 6:3; Lu 2:13,14; Re 5:11,12; 7:11,12.
The law given by the ministration of -- Ps 68:17; Ac 7:53; Heb 2:2.
Announced
The conception of Christ. -- Mt 1:20,21; Lu 1:31.
The birth of Christ. -- Lu 2:10-12.
The resurrection of Christ. -- Mt 28:5-7; Lu 24:23.
The ascension and second coming of Christ. -- Ac 1:11.
The conception of John the Baptist. -- Lu 1:13,36.
Minister to Christ -- Mt 4:11; Lu 22:43; Joh 1:51.
Are subject to Christ -- Eph 1:21; Col 1:16; 2:10; 1Pe 3:22.
Shall execute the purposes of Christ -- Mt 13:41; 24:31.
Shall attend Christ at his second coming -- Mt 16:27; 25:31; Mr 8:38; 2Th 1:7.
Know and delight in the gospel of Christ -- Eph 3:9,10; 1Ti 3:16; 1Pe 1:12.
Ministration of, obtained by prayer -- Mt 26:53; Ac 12:5,7.
Rejoice over every repentant sinner -- Lu 15:7,10.
Have charge over the children of God -- Ps 34:7; 91:11,12; Da 6:22; Mt 18:10.
Are of different orders -- Isa 6:2; 1Th 4:16; 1Pe 3:22; Jude 1:9; Re 12:7.
Not to be worshipped -- Col 2:18; Re 19:10; 22:9.
Are examples of meekness -- 2Pe 2:11; Jude 1:9.
Are wise -- 2Sa 14:20.
Are mighty -- Ps 103:20.
Are holy -- Mt 25:31.
Are elect -- 1Ti 5:21.
Are innumerable -- Job 25:3; Heb 12:22.

Anger

Forbidden -- Ec 7:9; Mt 5:22; Ro 12:19.
A work of the flesh -- Ga 5:20.
A characteristic of fools -- Pr 12:16; 14:29; 27:3; Ec 7:9.
Connected with
Pride. -- Pr 21:24.
Cruelty. -- Ge 49:7; Pr 27:3,4.
Clamour and evil-speaking. -- Eph 4:31.
Malice and blasphemy. -- Col 3:8.
Strife and contention. -- Pr 21:19; 29:22; 30:33.
Brings its own punishment -- Job 5:2; Pr 19:19; 25:28.
Grievous words stir up -- Jdj 12:4; 2Sa 19:43; Pr 15:1.
Should not betray us into sin -- Ps 37:8; Eph 4:26.
In prayer be free from -- 1Ti 2:8.
May be averted by wisdom -- Pr 29:8.
Meekness pacifies -- Pr 15:1; Ec 10:4.
Children should not be provoked to -- Eph 6:4; Col 3:21.
Be slow to -- Pr 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; Tit 1:7; Jas 1:19.
Avoid those given to -- Ge 49:6; Pr 22:24.
Justifiable, Exemplified
Our Lord. -- Mr 3:5.
Jacob. -- Ge 31:36.
Moses. -- Ex 11:8; 32:19; Le 10:16; Nu 16:15.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 5:6; 13:17,25.
Sinful, Exemplified
Cain. -- Ge 4:5,6.
Esau. -- Ge 27:45.
Simeon and Levi. -- Ge 49:5-7.
Moses. -- Nu 20:10,11.
Balaam. -- Nu 22:27.
Saul. -- 1Sa 20:30.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 21:4.
Naaman. -- 2Ki 5:11.
Asa. -- 2Ch 16:10.
Uzziah. -- 2Ch 26:19.
Haman. -- Es 3:5.
Nebuchadnezzar. -- Da 3:13.
Jonah. -- Jon 4:4.
Herod. -- Mt 2:16.
Jews. -- Lu 4:28.
High Priest, &c. -- Ac 5:17; 7:54.

Anger of God, The

Averted by Christ -- Lu 2:11,14; Ro 5:9; 2Co 5:18,19; Eph 2:14,17; Col 1:20; 1Th 1:10.

Is averted from them that believe -- Joh 3:14-18; Ro 3:25; 5:1.

Is averted upon confession of sin and repentance -- Job 33:27,28; Ps 106:43-45; Jer 3:12,13; 18:7,8; 31:18-20; Joe 2:12-14; Lu 15:18-20.

Is slow -- Ps 103:8; Isa 48:9; Jon 4:2; Na 1:3.

Is righteous -- Ps 58:10,11; La 1:18; Ro 2:6,8; 3:5,6; Re 16:6,7.

The justice of, not to be questioned -- Ro 9:18,20,22.

Manifested in terrors -- Ex 14:24; Ps 76:6-8; Jer 10:10; La 2:20-22.

Manifested in judgments and afflictions -- Job 21:17; Ps 78:49-51; 90:7; Isa 9:19; Jer 7:20; Eze 7:19; Heb 3:17.

Cannot be resisted -- Job 9:13; 14:13; Ps 76:7; Na 1:6.

Aggravated by continual provocation -- Nu 32:14.

Specially reserved for the day of wrath -- Zep 1:14-18; Mt 25:41; Ro 2:5,8; 2Th 1:8; Re 6:17; 11:18; 19:15.

Against

The wicked. -- Ps 7:11; 21:8,9; Isa 3:8; 13:9; Na 1:2,3; Ro 1:18; 2:8; Eph 5:6; Col 3:6.

Those who forsake him. -- Eze 8:22; Isa 1:4.

Unbelief. -- Ps 78:21,22; Heb 3:18,19; Joh 3:36.

Impenitence. -- Ps 7:12; Pr 1:30,31; Isa 9:13,14; Ro 2:5.

Apostasy. -- Heb 10:26,27.

Idolatry. -- De 29:20,27,28; 32:19,20,22; Jos 23:16; 2Ki 22:17; Ps 78:58,59; Jer 44:3.

Sin, in saints. -- Ps 89:30-32; 90:7-9; 99:8; 102:9,10; Isa 47:6.

Extreme, against those who oppose the gospel -- Ps 2:2,3,5; 1Th 2:16.

Folly of provoking -- Jer 7:19; 1Co 10:22.

To be dreaded -- Ps 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; Mt 10:28.

To be deprecated -- Ex 32:11; Ps 6:1; 38:1; 74:1,2; Isa 64:9.

Removal of, should be prayed for -- Ps 39:10; 79:5; 80:4; Da 9:16; Hab 3:2.

Tempered with mercy to saints -- Ps 30:5; Isa 26:20; 54:8; 57:15,16; Jer 30:11; Mic 7:11.

To be born with submission -- 2Sa 24:17; La 3:39,43; Mic 7:9.

Should lead to repentance -- Isa 42:24,25; Jer 4:8.

Exemplified against

The old world. -- Ge 7:21-23.

Builders of Babel. -- Ge 11:8.

Cities of the plain. -- Ge 19:24,25.

Egyptians. -- Ex 7:20; 8:6,16,24; 9:3,9,23; 10:13,22; 12:29; 14:27.

Israelites. -- Ex 32:35; Nu 11:1,33; 14:40-45; 21:6; 25:9; 2Sa 24:1,15.

Enemies of Israel. -- 1Sa 5:6; 7:10.

Nadab, &c. -- Le 10:2.

The Spies. -- Nu 14:37.

Korah, &c. -- Nu 16:31,35.

Aaron and Miriam. -- Nu 12:9,10.

Five Kings. -- Jos 10:25.

Abimelech. -- Jdj 9:56.

Men of Bethshemesh. -- 1Sa 6:19.

Saul. -- 1Sa 31:6.

Uzzah. -- 2Sa 6:7.

Saul's family. -- 2Sa 21:1.

Sennacherib. -- 2Ki 19:28,35,37.

Anointing

With oil -- Ps 92:10.

With ointment -- Joh 11:2.

Was used for

Decorating the person. -- Ru 3:3.

Refreshing the body. -- 2Ch 28:15.

Purifying the body. -- Es 2:12; Isa 57:9.

Curing the sick. -- Mr 6:13; Jas 5:14.

Healing wounds. -- Isa 1:6; Lu 10:34.

Preparing weapons for war. -- Isa 21:5.

Preparing the dead for burial. -- Mt 26:12; Mr 16:1; Lu 23:56.

The Jews were very fond of. -- Pr 27:9; Am 6:6.

Was applied to

The head. -- Ps 23:5; Ec 9:8.

The face. -- Ps 104:15.

The feet. -- Lu 7:38,39; Joh 12:3.

The eyes. -- Re 3:18.

Ointment for

Richly perfumed. -- Song 4:10; Joh 12:3.

Most expensive. -- 2Ki 20:13; Am 6:6; Joh 12:3,5.

Prepared by the apothecary. -- Ec 10:1.

An article of commerce. -- Eze 27:17; Re 18:13.

Neglected in times of affliction. -- 2Sa 12:20; 14:2; Da 10:3.

Neglect of, to guests, a mark of disrespect -- Lu 7:46.

A token of joy -- Ec 9:7,8.

Deprivation of, threatened as a punishment -- De 28:40; Mic 6:15.

Why recommended by Christ in times of Fasting -- Mt 6:17,18.

Anointing of the Holy Spirit

Is from God -- 2Co 1:21.

That Christ should receive

Foretold. -- Ps 45:7; Isa 61:1; Da 9:24.

Fulfilled. -- Lu 4:18,21; Ac 4:27; 10:38; Heb 1:9.

God preserves those who receive -- Ps 18:50; 20:6; 89:20-23.

Saints receive -- Isa 61:3; 1Jo 2:20.

Is abiding in saints -- 1Jo 2:27.

Guides into all truth -- 1Jo 2:27.

Typified -- Ex 40:13-15; Le 8:12; 1Sa 16:13; 1Ki 19:16.

Anointing, Sacred

Antiquity of -- Ge 28:18; 35:14.

Consecrates to God's service -- Ex 30:29.

Persons who received

Prophets. -- 1Ki 19:16; Isa 61:1.

Priests. -- Ex 40:13-15.

Kings. -- Jdj 9:8; 1Sa 9:16; 1Ki 1:34.

Things which received

Tabernacle, &c. -- Ex 30:26,27; 40:9.

Brazen altar. -- Ex 29:36; 40:10.

Brazen laver. -- Ex 40:11.

Those who partook of

Protected by God. -- 1Ch 16:22; Ps 105:15.

Not to be injured or insulted. -- 1Sa 24:6; 26:9; 2Sa 1:14,15; 19:21.

Anointing Oil or ointment for

Divinely prescribed. -- Ex 30:23-25.

Compounded by the priests. -- 1Ch 9:30.

An holy anointing oil for ever. -- Ex 30:25,31.

Not to be imitated. -- Ex 30:32.

To be put on no stranger. -- Ex 30:33.

Jews condemned for imitating. -- Eze 23:41.

Illustrative of the anointing

Of Christ with the Holy Spirit. -- Ps 45:7; Isa 61:1; Lu 4:18.

Of saints with the Holy Spirit. -- 1Jo 2:27.

Antichrist

Denies the Father and the Son -- 1Jo 2:22.

Denies the incarnation of Christ -- 1Jo 4:3; 2Jo 1:7.

Spirit of, prevalent in apostolic times -- 1Jo 2:18.

Deceit, a characteristic of -- 2Jo 1:7.

Apostates

Described -- De 13:13; Heb 3:12.

Persecution tends to make -- Mt 24:9,10; Lu 8:13.

A worldly spirit tends to make -- 2Ti 4:10.

Never belonged to Christ -- 1Jo 2:19.
Saints do not become -- Ps 44:18,19; Heb 6:9; 10:39.
It is impossible to restore -- Heb 6:4-6.
Guilt and punishment of -- Zep 1:4-6; Heb 10:25-31,39;
2Pe 2:17,20-22.
Cautions against becoming -- Heb 3:12; 2Pe 3:17.
Shall abound in the latter days -- Mt 24:12; 2Th 2:3; 1Ti
4:1-3.
Exemplified
Amaziah. -- 2Ch 25:14,27.
Professed disciples. -- Joh 6:66.
Hymenaeus and Alexander. -- 1Ti 1:19,20.

Apostles, The

Christ pre-eminently called "The Apostle" -- Heb 3:1.
Ordained by Christ -- Mr 3:14; Joh 15:16.
Received their title from Christ -- Lu 6:13.

Called by

God. -- 1Co 1:1; 12:28; Ga 1:1,15,16.
Christ. -- Mt 10:1; Mr 3:13; Ac 20:24; Ro 1:5.
The Holy Spirit. -- Ac 20:24; Ro 1:5.
Were unlearned men -- Ac 4:13.
Selected from obscure stations -- Mt 4:18.
Sent first to the house of Israel -- Mt 10:5,6; Lu 24:47; Ac
13:46.
Sent to preach the gospel to all nations -- Mt 28:19,20; Mr
16:15; 2Ti 1:11.
Christ always present with -- Mt 28:20.
Warned against a timid profession of Christ -- Mt 10:27-
33.
The Holy Spirit given to -- Joh 20:22; Ac 2:1-4; 9:17.
Guided by the Spirit into all truth -- Joh 14:26; 15:26;
16:13.
Instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries -- Mt
10:19,20; Lu 12:11,12.
Specially devoted to the office of the ministry -- Ac 6:4;
20:27.
Humility urged upon -- Mt 20:26,27; Mr 9:33-37; Lu
22:24-30.
Self-denial urged upon -- Mt 10:37-39.
Mutual love urged upon -- Joh 15:17.
Equal authority given to each of -- Mt 16:19; 18:18; 2Co
11:5.
Were not of the world -- Joh 15:19; 17:16.
Were hated by the world -- Mt 10:22; 24:9; Joh 15:18.
Persecutions and sufferings of -- Mt 10:16,18; Lu 21:16;
Joh 15:20; 16:2.
Saw Christ in the flesh -- Lu 1:2; Ac 1:22; 1Co 9:1; 1Jo
1:1.
Witnesses of the resurrection and ascension of Christ -- Lu
24:33-41,51; Ac 1:2-9; 10:40,41;
1Co 15:8.
Empowered to work miracles -- Mt 10:1,8; Mr 16:20; Lu
9:1; Ac 2:43.

Ascension of Christ, The

Prophecies respecting -- Ps 24:7; 68:18; Eph 4:7,8.
Foretold by himself -- Joh 6:62; 7:33; 14:28; 16:5; 20:17.
Forty days after his resurrection -- Ac 1:3.
Described -- Ac 1:9.
From Mount Olivet -- Lu 24:50; Mr 11:1; Ac 1:12.
While blessing his disciples -- Lu 24:50.
When he had atoned for sin -- Heb 9:12; 10:12.
Was triumphant -- Ps 68:18.
Was to supreme power and dignity -- Lu 24:26; Eph
1:20,21; 1Pe 3:22.
As the forerunner of his people -- Heb 6:20.
To intercede -- Ro 8:34; Heb 9:24.
To send the Holy Spirit -- Joh 16:7; Ac 2:33.
To receive gifts for men -- Ps 68:18; Eph 4:8,11.
To prepare a place for his people -- Joh 14:2.
His second coming shall be in like manner as -- Ac
1:10,11.

Typified -- Le 16:15; Heb 6:20; 9:7,9,12.

Assurance

Produced by faith -- Eph 3:12; 2Ti 1:12; Heb 10:22.
Made full by hope -- Heb 6:11,19.
Confirmed by love -- 1Jo 3:14,19; 4:18.
Is the effect of righteousness -- Isa 32:17.
Is abundant in the understanding of the gospel -- Col 2:2;
1Th 1:5.
Saints privileged to have, of
Their election. -- Ps 4:3; 1Th 1:4.
Their redemption. -- Job 19:25.
Their adoption. -- Ro 8:16; 1Jo 3:2.
Their salvation. -- Isa 12:2.
Eternal life. -- 1Jo 5:13.
The unalienable love of God. -- Ro 8:38,39.
Union with God and Christ. -- 1Co 6:15; 2Co 13:5; Eph
5:30; 1Jo 2:5; 4:13.
Peace with God by Christ. -- Ro 5:1.
Preservation. -- Ps 3:6,8; 27:3-5; 46:1-3.
Answers to prayer. -- 1Jo 3:22; 5:14,15.
Continuance in grace. -- Php 1:6.
Comfort in affliction. -- Ps 73:26; Lu 4:18,19; 2Co 4:8-
10,16-18.
Support in death. -- Ps 23:4.
A glorious resurrection. -- Job 19:26; Ps 17:15; Php 3:21;
1Jo 3:2.
A kingdom. -- Heb 12:28; Re 5:10.
A crown. -- 2Ti 4:7,8; Jas 1:12.
Give diligence to attain to -- 2Pe 1:10,11.
Strive to maintain -- Heb 3:14,18.
Confident hope in God restores -- Ps 42:11.
Exemplified
David. -- Ps 23:4; 73:24-26.
Paul. -- 2Ti 1:12; 4:18.

Atonement, The

Explained -- Ro 5:8-11; 2Co 5:18,19; Ga 1:4; 1Jo 2:2;
4:10.
Foreordained -- Ro 3:25; 1Pe 1:11,20; Re 13:8.
Foretold -- Isa 53:4-6,8-12; Da 9:24-27; Zec 13:1,7; Joh
11:50,51.
Effected by Christ alone -- Joh 1:29,36; Ac 4:10,12; 1Th
1:10;
1Ti 2:5,6; Heb 2:9; 1Pe 2:24.
Was voluntary -- Ps 40:6-8; Heb 10:5-9; Joh
10:11,15,17,18.
Exhibits the
Grace and mercy of God. -- Ro 8:32; Eph 2:4,5,7; 1Ti 2:4;
Heb 2:9.
Love of God. -- Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:9,10.
Love of Christ. -- Joh 15:13; Ga 2:20; Eph 5:2,25; Re 1:5.
Reconciles the justice and mercy of God -- Isa 45:21; Ro
3:25,26.
Necessity for -- Isa 59:16; Lu 19:10; Heb 9:22.
Made but once -- Heb 7:27; 9:24-28; 10:10,12,14; 1Pe
3:18.
Acceptable to God -- Eph 5:2.
Reconciliation to God effected by -- Ro 5:10; 2Co 5:18-20;
Eph 2:13-16; Col 1:20-22;
Heb 2:17; 1Pe 3:18.
Access to God by -- Heb 10:19,20.
Remission of sins by -- Joh 1:29; Ro 3:25; Eph 1:7; 1Jo
1:7; Re 1:5.
Justification by -- Ro 5:9; 2Co 5:21.
Sanctification by -- 2Co 5:15; Eph 5:26,27; Tit 2:14; Heb
10:10; 13:12.
Redemption by -- Mt 20:28; Ac 20:28; 1Ti 2:6; Heb 9:12;
Re 5:9.
Has delivered saints from the
Power of sin. -- Ro 8:3; 1Pe 1:18,19.
Power of the World. -- Ga 1:4; 6:14.
Power of the devil. -- Col 2:15; Heb 2:14,15.
Saints glorify God for -- 1Co 6:20; Ga 2:20; Php 1:20,21.

Saints rejoice in God for -- Ro 5:11.
Saints praise God for -- Re 5:9-13.
Faith in, indispensable -- Ro 3:25; Ga 3:13,14.
Commemorated in the Lord's supper -- Mt 26:26-28; 1Co 11:23-26.
Ministers should fully set forth -- Ac 5:29-31,42; 1Co 15:3; 2Co 5:18-21.
Typified -- Ge 4:4; Heb 11:4; Ge 22:2; Heb 11:17,19; Ex 12:5,11,14; 1Co 5:7; Ex 24:8; Heb 9:20; Le 16:30,34; Heb 9:7,12,28; Le 17:11; Heb 9:22.

Backsliding

Is turning from God -- 1Ki 11:9.
Is leaving the first love -- Re 2:4.
Is departing from the simplicity of the gospel -- 2Co 11:3; Ga 3:1-3; 5:4,7.
God is displeased at -- Ps 78:57,59.
Warnings against -- Ps 85:8; 1Co 10:12.
Guilt and consequences of -- Nu 14:43; Ps 125:5; Isa 59:2,9-11;
Jer 5:6; 8:5,13; 15:6; Lu 9:62.
Brings its own punishment -- Pr 14:14; Jer 2:19.
A haughty spirit leads to -- Pr 16:18.
Proneness to -- Pr 24:16; Ho 11:7.
Liable to continue and increase -- Jer 8:5; 14:7.
Exhortations to return from -- 2Ch 30:6; Isa 31:6; Jer 3:12,14,22; Ho 6:1.
Pray to be restored from -- Ps 80:3; 85:4; La 5:21.
Punishment of tempting others to the sin of -- Pr 28:10; Mt 18:6.
Not hopeless -- Ps 37:24; Pr 24:16.
Endeavour to bring back those guilty of -- Ga 6:1; Jas 5:19,20.
Sin of, to be confessed -- Isa 59:12-14; Jer 3:13,14; 14:7-9.
Pardon of, promised -- 2Ch 7:14; Jer 3:12; 31:20; 36:3.
Healing of, promised -- Jer 3:22; Ho 14:4.
Afflictions sent to heal -- Ho 5:15.
Blessedness of those who keep from -- Pr 28:14; Isa 26:3,4; Col 1:21-23.
Hateful to saints -- Ps 101:3.
Exemplified
Israel. -- Ex 32:8; Ne 9:26; Jer 3:11; Ho 4:16.
Saul. -- 1Sa 15:11.
Solomon. -- 1Ki 11:3,4.
Peter. -- Mt 26:70-74.

Baptism

Baptism into Christ - not baptism into a Church. Rom 6:3; Gal 3:27;
Baptism is immersion
Mk 16:16; Acts 2:38; 8:36,3
Baptism is an essential part of salvation
Baptism necessary: Matt 28:19; Mk 16:16; Acts 2:38,41; Acts 8:12,13,36,38; -9:18; 10:47,48; 16:15,33; • 18:8; 19:3-5; Rom 6:3-6; Heb 6:2
Thief on Cross: Lk 23:32,33,39-43
Putting on Christ: Gal 3:27
Part of salvation: Acts 22:16; 1 Pet 3:21; Mk 16:16.
Belief and repentance are the conditions for baptism
Belief: Mk 16:16; Acts-8:36i38; 2:41; 8:12,13; 16:30-33; Acts 18:8; 22:16.
Fruits of repentance: Matt 3:7,8; Lk 3:8; Acts 26:20; 2:37,38; Heb 6:1,2; Mk 1:1; Acts 3:19; Acts 17:30; 26:20
Repentant and believing children may be immersed
Jesus at 12 years: Lk 2:41-50
Little children that believe: Matt 18:5,6; . Mk 9:42; Matt 18:10,14; 19:13-15
Children may be disciples: Matt 10:42
Children may be forgiven and know the Father: 1 Jr 2:12,13

Marry at puberty: 1 Cor 7:36; Lev 15:19-30; (especially verse 24); 1 Cor 7:9
Household baptized: Acts 16:31-34
Understanding the responsibilities of baptism
Responsibilities of discipleship: Matt 10:32-42; 16:24-26; Mk 8:34-38; 10:21; - Lk 9:23-26,57-62; 14:25-33
To be judged of sin: Matt 18:1547; 1 Cor 5; . 2 Thess 3:6,14,15; 1 Tim 5:20; Tit 3:10
Immersion other than in water
Immerse with Holy Ghost and Fire: Matt 3:11; Mk 1:8; Lk 3:16; Jn 1:33; Acts 1:5; 11:16
Overwhelming of suffering and death: Matt 20:22,23; Mk 10:38,39; Lk 12:50
Submerged into one body: 1 Cor 12:13
Immersion was the New Testament practice
Philip: Acts 8:38,39 Jesus: Matt 3:16.
Much water required: Jn 3:23.
Small for smaller numbers: Acts 8:36,39; Acts 16:30-33
Immersion in water is a burial of the sinful nature and a raising into the life of Christ
Rom 6:1-10; Matt 28:19; Col 2:12; 1 Pet 3:20,21;
1 Cor 10:1,2; Ex 13:21; . 14:22,28,29
Baptism through faith and freedom from sin
Done in Faith: Mk 16:16; Acts 16:31-33; Rom 4:3,16
Nothing accomplished without faith: Gal 2:16,20; Eph 2:8; Heb 10:38; 11:6.
Power of sin broken: Gal 3:27; Rom 6:7;vi; Matt 1:21; 6:11, 14,22 Cleanse us from all unrighteousness: 1 Jn 1:7-10
Walking without sin is the normal Christian life
Walk without sin: 1 Jn 5:18
Corrupt bodies open to sin: Rom 8:20,21; Jas 1:13-15; 1 Pet 1:6. Redeemed spirits overcome: Jn 1:12,13; Rom 1:16; 2 Pet 2:9; 1 Jo 3:7-10
Be perfect: Matt 5:48
Being perfect in spirit within imperfect bodies
Future redemption of our corruptible bodies: Eph 1:14; Rom 8:19,21,23; - 1 Cor 15:51-54; 13:10,12; 1 Thess 4:16,17; Rev 21:3,4; Phil 3:21
Lack of perfection in these unredeemed bodies: Lk 2:20; Rom 8:18,20,22,26; 2 Cor 11:25-30; Phil 3:21; 3:12-14; . 1 Cor 13:1042; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6; 2 Pet 3:18
Present perfection of converted born-again Christians: Matt 5:48; 1 Cor 2:6, 2 Cor 13:11; Eph .4:13; Col 1:28; 4:12; 2 Tim 3:17; Heb 7:19; .11:40; 12:23; 13:21; Jas 1:4; 1 Pet 5:10; -1 Jn 3:7-10; 4:4; 5:4,5,18;-. Phil 3:15
Taking up the Cross, Denying self: Matt 10:38; 16:24; Mk 8:34; .10:21; Lk 9:23; 14:27; 1 Cor 9:26,27
Backslidden Christians are lost unless they repent: Jas 5:20; 2 Pet 2:20-22; Heb 6:4-9; 10:26; Matt 12:43-47; Jn 15:6; Rom 11:19-22; Matt 5:13; Acts 5:1-11; 1 Cor 11:27-29; 2 Cor 2:6,11; 7:8-11
Salvation only for those who overcome: Matt 10:22; 24:12,13; 1 Cor 15:2; 1 Tim 4:1; Heb 10:38,39; 3:14; 1 Jn 5:495; Rev 2:7,17,26; 3:5,12,21; 22:12,1.9
As administered by John -- Mt 3:5-12; Joh 3:23; Ac 13:24; 19:4.
Sanctioned by Christ's submission to it -- Mt 3:13-15; Lu 3:21.
Adopted by Christ -- Joh 3:22; 4:1,2.
Appointed an ordinance of the Christian church -- Mt 28:19,20;
Mr 16:15,16.
To be administered in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit -- Mt 28:19.
Water, the outward and visible sign in -- Ac 8:36; 10:47.
Regeneration, the inward and spiritual grace of -- Joh 3:3,5,6; Ro 6:3,4,11.
Remission of sins, signified by -- Ac 2:38; 22:16.
Unity of the Church effected by -- 1Co 12:13; Ga 3:27,28.
Confession of sin necessary to -- Mt 3:6.
Repentance necessary to -- Ac 2:38.
Faith necessary to -- Ac 8:37; 18:8.
There is but one -- Eph 4:5.
Administered to Individuals. -- Ac 8:38; 9:18.

Households. -- Ac 16:15; 1Co 1:16.
Emblematic of the influences of the Holy Spirit -- Mt 3:11;
Tit 3:5.
Typified -- 1Co 10:2; 1Pe 3:20,21.

Baptism With the Holy Spirit

Foretold -- Eze 36:25.
Is through Christ -- Tit 3:6.
Christ administered -- Mt 3:11; Joh 1:33.
Promised to saints -- Ac 1:5; 2:38,39; 11:16.
All saints partake of -- 1Co 12:13.
Necessity for -- Joh 3:5; Ac 19:2-6.
Renews and cleanses the soul -- Tit 3:5; 1Pe 3:20,21.
The Word of God instrumental to -- Ac 10:44; Eph 5:26.
Typified -- Ac 2:1-4.

Blasphemy

Christ assailed with -- Mt 10:25; Lu 22:64,65; 1Pe 4:14.
Charged upon Christ -- Mt 9:2,3; 26:64,65; Joh 10:33,36.
Charged upon saints -- Ac 6:11,13.
Proceeds from the heart -- Mt 15:19.
Forbidden -- Ex 20:7; Col 3:8.
The wicked addicted to -- Ps 74:18; Isa 52:5; 2Ti 3:2; Re 18:11,21.
Idolatry counted as -- Isa 65:7; Eze 20:27,28.
Hypocrisy counted as -- Re 2:9.
Saints grieved to hear -- Ps 44:15,16; 74:10,18,22.
Gives no occasion for -- 2Sa 12:14; 1Ti 6:1.
Against the Holy Spirit, unpardonable -- Mt 12:31,32.
Connected with folly and pride -- 2Ki 19:22; Ps 74:18.
Punishment of -- Le 24:16; Isa 65:7; Eze 20:27-33;
35:11,12.
Exemplified
The Danite. -- Le 24:11.
Sennacherib. -- 2Ki 19:4,10,22.
The Jews. -- Lu 22:65.
Hymenaeus. -- 1Ti 1:20.

Blessed, The

Whom God chooses -- Ps 65:4; Eph 1:3,4.
Whom God calls -- Isa 51:2; Re 19:9.
Who know Christ -- Mt 16:16,17.
Who know the gospel -- Ps 89:15.
Who are not offended at Christ -- Mt 11:6.
Who believe -- Lu 1:45; Ga 3:9.
Whose sins are forgiven -- Ps 32:1,2; Ro 4:7.
To whom God imputes righteousness without works -- Ro 4:6-9.
Whom God chastens -- Job 5:17; Ps 94:12.
Who suffer for Christ -- Lu 6:22.
Who have the Lord for their God -- Ps 144:15.
Who trust in God -- Ps 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; Jer 17:7.
Who fear God -- Ps 112:1; 128:1,4.
Who hear and keep the word of God -- Ps 119:2; Jas 1:24;
Mt 13:16; Lu 11:28; Re 1:3; 22:7.
Who delight in the commandments of God -- Ps 112:1.
Who keep the commandments of God -- Re 22:14.
Who wait for the Lord -- Isa 30:18.
Whose strength is in the Lord -- Ps 84:5.
Who hunger and thirst after righteousness -- Mt 5:6.
Who frequent the house of God -- Ps 65:4; 84:5.
Who avoid the wicked -- Ps 1:1.
Who endure temptation -- Jas 1:12.
Who watch against sin -- Re 16:15.
Who rebuke sinners -- Pr 24:25.
Who watch for the Lord -- Lu 12:37.
Who die in the Lord -- Re 14:13.
Who have part in the first resurrection -- Re 20:6.
Who favour saints -- Ge 12:3; Ru 2:10.
The undefiled -- Ps 119:1.
The pure in heart -- Mt 5:8.
The just -- Ps 106:3; 10:6.
The children of the just -- Pr 20:7.
The righteous -- Ps 5:12.

The generation of the upright -- Ps 112:2.
The faithful -- Pr 28:20.
The poor in spirit -- Mt 5:3.
The meek -- Mt 5:5.
The merciful -- Mt 5:7.
The bountiful -- De 15:10; Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Lu 14:13,14.
The peace-makers -- Mt 5:9.
Holy mourners -- Mt 5:4; Lu 6:21.
Saints at the judgment day -- Mt 25:34.
Who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God -- Lu 14:15;
Re 19:9.

Blindness, Spiritual

Explained -- Joh 1:5; 1Co 2:14.
The effect of sin -- Isa 29:10; Mt 6:23; Joh 3:19,20.
Unbelief, the effect of -- Ro 11:8; 2Co 4:3,4.
Uncharitableness, a proof of -- 1Jo 2:9,11.
A work of the devil -- 2Co 4:4.
Leads to all evil -- Eph 4:17-19.
Is consistent with communion with God -- 1Jo 1:6,7.
Of ministers, fatal to themselves and to the people -- Mt 15:14.
The wicked are in -- Ps 82:5; Jer 5:21.
The self-righteous are in -- Mt 23:19,26; Re 3:17.
The wicked wilfully guilty of -- Isa 26:11; Ro 1:19-21.
Judicially inflicted -- Ps 69:23; Isa 29:10; 44:18; Mt 13:13,14;
Joh 12:40.
Pray for the removal of -- Ps 13:3; 119:18.
Christ appointed to remove -- Isa 42:7; Lu 4:18; Joh 8:12;
9:39; 2Co 4:6.
Christ's ministers are lights to remove -- Mt 5:14; Ac 26:18.
Saints are delivered from -- Joh 8:12; Eph 5:8; Col 1:13;
1Th 5:4,5; 1Pe 2:9.
Removal of, illustrated -- Joh 9:7,11,25; Ac 9:18; Re 3:18.
Exemplified
Israel. -- Ro 11:25; 2Co 3:15.
Scribes and Pharisees. -- Mt 23:16,24.
Churches of Laodicea. -- Re 3:17.

Boldness, Holy

Christ set an example of -- Joh 7:26.
Is through faith in Christ -- Eph 3:12; Heb 10:19.
A characteristic of saints -- Pr 28:1.
Produced by
Trust in God. -- Isa 50:7.
The fear of God. -- Ac 4:19; 5:29.
Faithfulness to God. -- 1Ti 3:13.
Express your trust in God with -- Heb 13:6.
Have, in prayer -- Eph 3:12; Heb 4:16.
Saints shall have, in judgment -- 1Jo 4:17.
Exhortations to -- Jos 1:7; 2Ch 19:11; Jer 1:8; Eze 3:9.
Pray for -- Ac 4:29; Eph 6:19,20.
Ministers should exhibit, in
Faithfulness to their people. -- 2Co 7:4; 10:1.
Preaching. -- Ac 4:31; Php 1:14.
Reproving sin. -- Isa 58:1; Mic 3:8.
The face of opposition. -- Ac 13:46; 1Th 2:2.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 18:22-32.
Jacob. -- Ge 32:24-29.
Moses. -- Ex 32:31,32; 33:18.
Aaron. -- Nu 16:47,48.
David. -- 1Sa 17:45.
Elijah. -- 1Ki 18:15,18.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 6:11.
Shadrach. -- Da 3:17,18.
Daniel. -- Da 6:10.
Joseph of Arimathea. -- Mr 15:43.
Peter and John. -- Ac 4:8-13.
Stephen. -- Ac 7:51.
Paul. -- Ac 9:27,29; 19:8.
Barnabas. -- Ac 14:3.

Apollos. -- Ac 18:26.

Bondage, Spiritual

Is to the devil -- 1Ti 3:7; 2Ti 2:26.
Is to the fear of death -- Heb 2:14,15.
Is to sin -- Joh 8:34; Ac 8:23; Ro 6:16; 7:23; Ga 4:3; 2Pe 2:19.
Deliverance from, promised -- Isa 42:6,7.
Christ delivers from -- Lu 4:18,21; Joh 8:36; Ro 7:24,24;
Eph 4:8.
The gospel, the instrument of deliverance from -- Joh 8:32;
Ro 8:2.
Saints are delivered from -- Ro 6:18,22.
Deliverance from, illustrated -- De 4:20.
Typified
Israel in Egypt. -- Ex 1:13,14.

Borrowing, Lending On Interest, Providing For The Future, And Taking Insurance

Christians should owe no man anything
Rom 13:8; Prov 22:7; Heb 10:38
Lending expecting nothing in return Lk 6:30-36; Ps 15:5;
Matt 5:42
Not laying up treasure upon earth nor providing for
the future Matt 6:11,19-34; 2 Cor 8:14,15; Gal 6:10;
Lk 6:24-26,20,21; - Rev 3:17,18; Gal 6:11,17; Mk
10:25

Busy-Bodies

Fools are -- Pr 20:3.
The idle are -- 2Th 3:11; 1Ti 5:13.
Are mischievous tale-bearers -- 1Ti 5:13.
Bring mischief upon themselves -- 2Ki 14:10; Pr 26:17.
Christians must not be -- 1Pe 4:15.

Call of God, The

By Christ -- Isa 55:5; Ro 1:6.
By his Spirit -- Re 22:17.
By his works -- Ps 19:2,3; Ro 1:20.
By his ministers -- Jer 35:15; 2Co 5:20.
By his gospel -- 2Th 2:14.
Is from darkness -- 1Pe 2:9.
Addressed to all -- Isa 45:22; Mt 20:16.
Most reject -- Pr 1:24; Mt 20:16.
Effectual to saints -- Ps 110:3; Ac 2:47; 13:48; 1Co 1:24.
To man is
Of grace. -- Ga 1:15; 2Ti 1:9.
According to the purpose of God. -- Ro 8:28; 9:11,23,24.
High. -- Php 3:14.
Holy. -- 1Ti 1:9.
Heavenly. -- Heb 3:1.
To fellowship with Christ. -- 1Co 1:9.
To holiness. -- 1Th 4:7.
To liberty. -- Ga 5:13.
To peace. -- 1Co 7:15; Col 3:15.
To glory and virtue. -- 2Pe 1:3.
To the eternal glory of Christ. -- 2Th 2:14; 1Pe 5:10.
To eternal life. -- 1Ti 6:12.
Partakers of, justified -- Ro 8:30.
Walk worthy of -- Eph 4:1.
Blessedness of receiving -- Re 19:9.
Praise God for -- 1Pe 2:9.
Illustrated -- Pr 9:3,4; Mt 23:3-9.
Rejection of, leads to
Judicial blindness. -- Isa 6:9; Ac 28:24-27; Ro 11:8-10.
Delusion. -- Isa 66:4; 2Th 2:10,11.
Withdrawal of the means of grace -- Jer 26:4-6; Ac 13:46;
18:6; Re 2:5.
Temporal judgments -- Isa 28:12; Jer 6:16,19; 35:17; Zec
7:12-14.
Rejection by God -- Pr 1:14-32; Jer 6:19,30.
Condemnation -- Joh 12:48; Heb 2:1-3; 12:25.

Destruction -- Pr 29:1; Mt 22:3-7.

Care, Overmuch

About earthly things, forbidden -- Mt 6:25; Lu 12:22,29;
Joh 6:27.
God's providential goodness should keep us from -- Mt
6:26,28,30; Lu 22:35.
God's promises should keep us from -- Heb 13:5.
Trust in God should free us from -- Jer 17:7,8; Da 3:16.
Should be cast on God -- Ps 37:5; 55:22; Pr 16:3; 1Pe 5:7.
An obstruction to the Gospel -- Mt 13:22; Lu 8:14; 14:18-
20.
Be without -- 1Co 7:32; Php 4:6.
Unbecoming in saints -- 2Ti 2:4.
Uselessness of -- Mt 6:27; Lu 12:25,26.
Vanity of -- Ps 39:6; Ec 4:8.
Warning against -- Lu 21:34.
Sent as a punishment to the wicked -- Eze 4:16; 12:19.
Exemplified
Martha. -- Lu 10:41.
Persons who offered to follow Christ. -- Lu 9:57.

Character of Saints

Attentive to Christ's voice -- Joh 10:3,4.
Blameless and harmless -- Php 2:15.
Bold -- Pr 28:1; Ro 13:3.
Contrite -- Isa 57:15; 66:2.
Devout -- Ac 8:2; 22:12.
Faithful -- Re 17:14.
Fearing God -- Mt 3:16; Ac 10:2.
Following Christ -- Joh 10:4,27.
Godly -- Ps 4:3; 2Pe 2:9.
Guileless -- Joh 1:47.
Holy -- De 7:6; 14:2; Col 3:12.
Humble -- Ps 34:2; 1Pe 5:5.
Hungering after righteousness -- Mt 5:6.
Just -- Ge 6:9; Hab 2:4; Lu 2:25.
Led by the Spirit -- Ro 8:14.
Liberal -- Isa 32:8; 2Co 9:13.
Loving -- Col 1:4; 1Th 4:9.
Lowly -- Pr 16:19.
Meek -- Isa 29:19; Mt 5:5.
Merciful -- Ps 37:26; Mt 5:7.
New Creatures -- 2Co 5:17; Eph 2:10.
Obedient -- Ro 16:19; 1Pe 1:14.
Poor in spirit -- Ps 51:17; Mt 5:3.
Prudent -- Pr 16:21.
Pure in heart -- Mt 5:8; 1Jo 3:3.
Righteous -- Isa 60:21; Lu 1:6.
Sincere -- 2Co 1:12; 2:17.
Steadfast -- Ac 2:42; Col 2:5.
Taught of God -- Isa 54:13; 1Jo 2:27.
True -- 2Co 6:8.
Undeified -- Ps 119:1.
Upright -- 1Ki 3:6; Ps 15:2.
Watchful -- Lu 12:37.
Zealous of good works -- Tit 2:14; 3:8.

Character of the Wicked

Abominable -- Re 21:8.
Alienated from God -- Eph 4:18; Col 1:21.
Blasphemous -- Lu 22:65; Re 16:9.
Blinded -- 2Co 4:4; Eph 4:18.
Boastful -- Ps 10:3; 49:6.
Conspiring against God's people -- Ne 4:8; 6:2; Ps 38:12.
Covetous -- Mic 2:2; Ro 1:29.
Deceitful -- Ps 5:6; Ro 3:13.
Delighting in the iniquity of others -- Pr 2:14; Ro 1:32.
Despising the works of the faithful -- Ne 2:19; 4:2; 2Ti
3:3,4.
Destructive -- Isa 59:7.
Disobedient -- Ne 9:26; Tit 3:3; 1Pe 2:7.
Enticing to evil -- Pr 1:10-14; 2Ti 3:6.
Envious -- Ne 2:10; Tit 3:3.

Fearful -- Pr 28:1; Re 21:8.
 Fierce -- Pr 16:29; 2Ti 3:3.
 Foolish -- De 32:6; Ps 5:5.
 Forgetting God -- Job 8:13.
 Fraudulent -- Ps 37:21; Mic 6:11.
 Froward -- Pr 21:8; Isa 57:17.
 Glorifying in their shame -- Php 3:19.
 Hard-hearted -- Eze 3:7.
 Hating the light -- Job 24:13; Joh 3:20.
 Heady and high-minded -- 2Ti 3:4.
 Hostile to God -- Ro 8:7; Col 1:21.
 Hypocritical -- Isa 29:13; 2Ti 3:5.
 Ignorant of God -- Ho 4:1; 2Th 1:8.
 Impudent -- Eze 2:4.
 Incontinent -- 2Ti 3:3.
 Infidel -- Ps 10:4; 14:1.
 Loathsome -- Pr 13:5.
 Lovers of pleasure more than of God -- 2Ti 3:4.
 Lying -- Ps 58:3; 62:4; Isa 59:4.
 Mischievous -- Pr 24:8; Mic 7:3.
 Murderous -- Ps 10:8; 94:6; Ro 1:29.
 Prayerless -- Job 21:15; Ps 53:4.
 Persecuting -- Ps 69:26; 109:16.
 Perverse -- De 32:5.
 Proud -- Ps 59:12; Ob 3:2; 2Ti 3:2.
 Rejoicing in the affliction of saints -- Ps 35:15.
 Reprobate -- 2Co 13:5; 2Ti 3:8; Tit 1:16.
 Selfish -- 2Ti 3:2.
 Sensual -- Php 3:19; Jude 1:19.
 Sold under sin -- 1Ki 21:20; 2Ki 17:17.
 Stiff-hearted -- Eze 2:4.
 Stiff-necked -- Ex 33:5; Ac 7:51.
 Uncircumcised in heart -- Jer 9:26; Ac 7:51.
 Unjust -- Pr 11:7; Isa 26:10.
 Unmerciful -- Ro 1:31.
 Ungodly -- Pr 16:27.
 Unholy -- 2Ti 3:2.
 Unprofitable -- Mt 25:30; Ro 3:12.
 Unruly -- Tit 1:10.
 Unthankful -- Lu 6:35; 2Ti 3:2.
 Untoward -- Ac 2:40.
 Unwise -- De 32:6.

Charity

Explained -- 1Co 13:4-7.
 Enjoined -- See "Love to man". Col 3:14.

Chastity

Commanded -- Ex 20:14; Pr 31:3; Ac 15:20; Ro 13:13;
 Col 3:5; 1Th 4:3.
 Required in look -- Job 31:1; Mt 5:28.
 Required in heart -- Pr 6:25.
 Required in speech -- Eph 5:3.
 Keep the body in -- 1Co 6:13,15-18.
 Preserved by wisdom -- Pr 2:10,11,16; 7:1-5.
 Saints are kept in -- Ec 7:26.
 Advantages of -- 1Pe 3:1,2.
 Shun those devoid of -- 1Co 5:11; 1Pe 4:3.
 The wicked are devoid of -- Ro 1:29; Eph 4:19; 2Pe 2:14;
 Jude 1:8.
 Temptation to deviate from, dangerous -- 2Sa 11:2-4.
 Consequences of associating with those devoid of -- Pr
 7:25-27; 22:14.
 Want of, excludes from heaven -- Ga 5:19-21.
 Drunkenness destructive to -- Pr 23:31-33.
 Breach of, punished -- 1Co 3:16,17; Eph 5:5,6; Heb 13:4;
 Re 22:15.
 Motives for -- 1Co 6:19; 1Th 4:7.
 Exemplified
 Abimelech. -- Ge 20:4,5; 26:10,11.
 Joseph. -- Ge 39:7-10.
 Ruth. -- Ru 3:10,11.
 Boaz. -- Ru 3:13.

Children

Christ was an example to -- Lu 2:51; Joh 19:26,27.
 Are a gift from God -- Ge 33:5; Ps 127:3.
 Are capable of glorifying God -- Ps 8:2; 148:12,13; Mt
 21:15,16.
 Should be
 Brought to Christ. -- Mr 10:13-16.
 Brought early to the house of God. -- 1Sa 1:24.
 Instructed in the ways of God. -- De 31:12,13; Pr 22:6.
 Judiciously trained. -- Pr 22:15; 29:17; Eph 6:4.
 Should
 Obey God. -- De 30:2.
 Fear God. -- Pr 24:21.
 Remember God. -- Ec 12:1.
 Attend to parental teaching. -- Pr 1:8,9.
 Honour parents. -- Ex 20:12; Heb 12:9.
 Fear parents. -- Le 19:3.
 Obey parents. -- Pr 6:20; Eph 6:1.
 Take care of parents. -- 1Ti 5:4.
 Honour the aged. -- Le 19:32; 1Pe 5:5.
 Not imitate bad parents. -- Eze 20:18.
 An heritage from the Lord -- Ps 113:9; 127:3.
 Not to have Considered an affliction. -- Ge 15:2,3; Jer
 22:30
 A reproach in Israel. -- 1Sa 1:6,7; Lu 1:25.
 Anxiety of the Jews for -- Ge 30:1; 1Sa 1:5,8.
 Often prayed for -- 1Sa 1:10,11; Lu 1:13.
 Often given in answer to prayer -- Ge 25:21; 1Sa 1:27; Lu
 1:13.
 Treatment of, after birth, noticed -- Eze 16:4.
 Mostly nursed by the mothers -- 1Sa 1:22; 1Ki 3:21; Ps
 22:9; Song 8:1.
 Weaning of, a time of joy and feasting -- Ge 21:8; 1Sa
 1:24.
 Circumcised on the eighth day -- Php 3:5.
 Named at circumcision -- Lu 1:59; 2:21.
 Were named
 After relatives. -- Lu 1:59,61.
 From remarkable events. -- Ge 21:3,6; 18:13; Ex 2:10;
 18:3,4.
 From circumstances connected with their birth. -- Ge
 25:25,26; 35:18; 1Ch 4:9.
 Often by God. -- Isa 8:3; Ho 1:4,6,9.
 Often numerous. -- 2Ki 10:1; 1Ch 4:27.
 Numerous, considered an especial blessing. -- Ps 115:14;
 127:4,5.
 Sometimes born when parents were old. -- Ge 15:3,6;
 17:17; Lu 1:18.
 Male
 If first born, belonged to God and were redeemed. -- Ex
 13:12,13,15.
 Birth of, announced to the father by a messenger. -- Jer
 20:15.
 Under the care of tutors, till they came of age. -- 2Ki 10:1;
 Ga 4:1,2.
 Usefully employed. -- 1Sa 9:3; 17:15.
 Inherited the possessions of their father. -- De 21:16,17; Lu
 12:13,14.
 Received the blessing of their father before his death. -- Ge
 27:1-4; 48:15; 49:1-33.
 Female
 Taken care of by nurses. -- Ge 35:8.
 Usefully employed. -- Ge 24:13; Ex 2:16.
 Inherited property in default of sons. -- Nu 27:1-8; Jos
 17:1-6.
 Fondness and care of mothers for -- Ex 2:2-10; 1Sa 2:19;
 1Ki 3:27; Isa 49:15; 1Th 2:7,8.
 Of God's people, holy -- Ezr 9:2; 1Co 7:14.
 Of God's people, interested in the promises -- De 29:29;
 Ac 2:39.
 Prosperity of, greatly depended on obedience of parents --
 De 4:40; 12:25,28; Ps 128:1-3.
 Frequently bore the curse of parents -- Ex 20:5; Ps
 109:9,10.

Were required
 To honour their parents. -- Ex 20:12.
 To attend to instruction. -- De 4:9; 11:19.
 To submit to discipline. -- Pr 29:17; Heb 12:9.
 To respect the aged. -- Le 19:32.
 Mode of giving public instruction to -- Lu 2:46; Ac 22:3.
 Power of parents over, during the patriarchal age -- Ge 9:24,25; 21:14; 38:24.
 Often wicked and rebellious -- 2Ki 2:23.
 Rebellious, punished by the civil power -- Ex 21:15-17; De 21:18-21.
 Sometimes devoted their property to avoid supporting parents -- Mt 15:5; Mr 7:11,12.
 Could demand their portion during father's life -- Lu 15:12.
 Amusements of -- Zec 8:5; Mt 11:16,17.
 Casting out of weak, &c alluded to -- Eze 16:5.
 Inhuman practice of offering to idols -- 2Ki 17:31; 2Ch 28:3; 33:6.
 Illegitimate
 Had no inheritance. -- Ge 21:10,14; Ga 4:30.
 Not cared for by the father. -- Heb 12:8.
 Excluded from the congregation. -- De 23:2.
 Sometimes sent away with gifts. -- Ge 25:6.
 Despised by their brethren. -- Jdj 11:2.
 Destruction of, a punishment -- Le 26:22; Eze 9:6; Lu 19:44.
 Grief occasioned by loss of -- Ge 37:35; 44:27-29; 2Sa 13:37; Jer 6:26; 31:15.
 Resignation manifested at loss of -- Le 10:19,20; 2Sa 12:18-23; Job 1:19-21.

Children, Good

The Lord is with -- 1Sa 3:19.
 Know the Scriptures -- 2Ti 3:15.
 Observe the law of God -- Pr 28:7.
 Their obedience to parents is well pleasing to God -- Col 3:20.
 Partake of the promises of God -- Ac 2:39.
 Shall be blessed -- Pr 3:1-4; Eph 6:2,3.
 Show love to parents -- Ge 46:29.
 Obey parents -- Ge 28:7; 47:30.
 Attend to parental teaching -- Pr 13:1.
 Take care of parents -- Ge 45:9,11; 47:12.
 Make their parents' hearts glad -- Pr 10:1; 29:17.
 Honour the aged -- Job 32:6,7.
 Adduced as a motive for submission to God -- Heb 12:9.
 Spirit of, a requisite for the kingdom of heaven -- Mt 18:3.
 Illustrative of a teachable spirit -- Mt 18:4.
 Exemplified
 Isaac. -- Ge 22:6-10.
 Joseph. -- Ge 45:9; 46:29.
 Jephthah's daughter. -- Jdj 11:34,36.
 Samson. -- Jdj 13:24.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 3:19.
 Obadiah. -- 1Ki 18:12.
 Josiah. -- 2Ch 34:3.
 Esther. -- Es 2:20.
 Job. -- Job 29:4.
 David. -- 1Sa 17:20; Ps 71:5.
 Daniel. -- Da 1:6.
 John the Baptist. -- Lu 1:80.
 Children in the Temple. -- Mt 21:15,16.
 Timothy. -- 2Ti 3:15.

Children, Wicked

Know not God -- 1Sa 2:12.
 Are void of understanding -- Pr 7:7.
 Are proud -- Isa 3:5.
 With regard to parents
 Hearken not to them. -- 1Sa 2:25.
 Despise them. -- Pr 15:5,20; Eze 22:7.
 Curse them. -- Pr 30:11.
 Bring reproach on them. -- Pr 19:26.
 Are a calamity to them. -- Pr 19:13.

Are a grief to them. -- Pr 17:25.
 Despised their elders. -- Job 19:18.
 Punishment of, for
 Setting light by parents. -- De 27:16.
 Disobeying parents. -- De 21:21.
 Mocking parents. -- Pr 30:17.
 Cursing parents. -- Ex 21:15; Mr 7:10.
 Smiting parents. -- Ex 21:15.
 Mocking of a prophet. -- 2Ki 2:23,24.
 Gluttony and drunkenness. -- De 21:20,21.
 Their guilt in robbing parents -- Pr 28:24.
 Exemplified
 Esau. -- Ge 26:34,35.
 Sons of Eli. -- 1Sa 2:,12,17.
 Sons of Samuel. -- 1Sa 8:3.
 Absalom. -- 2Sa 15:10.
 Adonijah. -- 1Ki 1:5,6.
 Children at Bethel. -- 2Ki 2:23.
 Adrammelech and Sharezer. -- 2Ki 19:37.

Christ, Character Of

Altogether lovely -- Song 5:16.
 Holy -- Lu 1:35; Ac 4:27; Re 3:7.
 Righteous -- Isa 53:11; Heb 1:9.
 Good -- Mt 19:16.
 Faithful -- Isa 11:5; 1Th 5:24.
 True -- Joh 1:14; 7:18; 1Jo 5:20.
 Just -- Zec 9:9; Joh 5:30; Ac 22:14.
 Guileless -- Isa 53:9; 1Pe 2:22.
 Sinless -- Joh 8:46; 2Co 5:21.
 Spotless -- 1Pe 1:19.
 Innocent -- Mt 27:4.
 Harmless -- Heb 7:26.
 Resisting temptation -- Mt 4:1-10.
 Obedient to God the Father -- Ps 40:8; Joh 4:34; 15:10.
 Zealous -- Lu 2:49; Joh 2:17; 8:29.
 Meek -- Isa 53:7; Zec 9:9; Mt 11:29.
 Lowly in heart -- Mt 11:29.
 Merciful -- Heb 2:17.
 Patient -- Isa 53:7; Mt 27:14.
 Long-suffering -- 1Ti 1:16.
 Compassionate -- Isa 40:11; Lu 19:41.
 Benevolent -- Mt 4:23,24; Ac 10:38.
 Loving -- Joh 13:1; 15:13.
 Self-denying -- Mt 8:20; 2Co 8:9.
 Humble -- Lu 22:27; Php 2:8.
 Resigned -- Lu 22:42.
 Forgiving -- Lu 23:34.
 Subject to His parents -- Lu 2:51.
 Saints are conformed to -- Ro 8:29.

Christ is God

As Jehovah -- Isa 40:3; Mt 3:3.
 As Jehovah of glory -- Ps 24:7,10; 1Co 2:8; Jas 2:1.
 As Jehovah, our RIGHTEOUSNESS -- Jer 23:5,6; 1Co 1:30.
 As Jehovah, above all -- Ps 97:9; Joh 3:31.
 As Jehovah, the First and the Last -- Isa 44:6; Re 1:17; Isa 48:12-16; Re 22:13.
 As Jehovah's Fellow and Equal -- Zec 13:7; Php 2:6.
 As Jehovah of Hosts -- Isa 6:1-3; Joh 12:41; Isa 8:13,14; 1Pe 2:8.
 As Jehovah, the Shepherd -- Isa 40:11; Heb 13:20.
 As Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created -- Pr 16:4; Col 1:16.
 As Jehovah, the Messenger of the covenant -- Mal 3:1; Mr 1:2; Lu 2:27.
 Invoked as Jehovah -- Joe 2:32; Ac 2:21; 1Co 1:2.
 As the Eternal God and Creator -- Ps 102:24-27; Heb 1:8,10-12.
 As the mighty God -- Isa 9:6.
 As the Great God and Saviour -- Ho 1:7; Tit 2:13.
 As God over all -- Ps 45:6,7; Ro 9:5.
 As the true God -- Jer 10:10; 1Jo 5:20.

As God the Word -- Joh 1:1.
 As God, the judge -- Ec 12:14; 1Co 4:5; 2Co 5:10; 2Ti 4:1.
 As Emmanuel -- Isa 7:14; Mt 1:23.
 As King of kings and Lord of lords -- Da 10:17; Re 1:5; 17:14.
 As the Holy One -- 1Sa 2:2; Ac 3:14.
 As the Lord from heaven -- 1Co 15:47.
 As Lord of the Sabbath -- Ge 2:3; Mt 12:8.
 As Lord of all -- Ac 10:36; Ro 10:11-13.
 As Son of God -- Mt 26:63-67.
 As the Only-begotten Son of the Father -- Joh 1:14,18; 3:16,18; 1Jo 4:9.
 His blood is called the blood of God -- Ac 20:28.
 As one with the Father -- Joh 10:30,38; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10.
 As sending the Spirit, equally with the Father -- Joh 14:16; 15:26.
 As entitled to equal honour with the Father -- Joh 5:23.
 As Owner of all things, equally with the Father -- Joh 16:15.
 As unrestricted by the law of the sabbath, equally with the Father -- Joh 5:17.
 As the Source of grace, equally with the Father -- 1Th 3:11; 2Th 2:16,17.
 As unsearchable, equally with the Father -- Pr 30:4; Mt 11:27.
 As Creator of all things -- Isa 40:28; Joh 1:3; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2.
 As Supporter and Preserver of all things -- Ne 9:6; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3.
 As possessed of the fulness of the God head -- Col 2:9; Heb 1:3.
 As raising the dead -- Joh 5:21; 6:40,54.
 As raising himself from the dead -- Joh 2:19,21; 10:18.
 As Eternal -- Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Joh 1:1; Col 1:17; Heb 1:8-10; Re 1:8.
 As Omnipresent -- Mt 18:20; 28:20; Joh 3:13.
 As Omnipotent -- Ps 45:3; Php 3:21; Re 1:8.
 As Omniscient -- Joh 16:30; 21:17.
 As discerning the thoughts of the heart -- 1Ki 8:39; Lu 5:22; Eze 11:5; Joh 2:24,25; Re 2:23.
 As unchangeable -- Mal 3:6; Heb 1:12; 13:8.
 As having power to forgive sins -- Col 3:13; Mr 2:7,10.
 As Giver of pastors to the Church -- Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11-13.
 As Husband of the Church -- Isa 54:5; Eph 5:25-32; Isa 62:5; Re 21:2,9.
 As the object of divine worship -- Ac 7:59; 2Co 12:8,9; Heb 1:6; Re 5:12.
 As the object of faith -- Ps 2:12; 1Pe 2:6; Jer 17:5,7; Joh 14:1.
 As God, he redeems and purifies the Church to himself -- Re 5:9; Tit 2:14.
 As God, he presents the Church to himself -- Eph 5:27; Jude 1:24,25.
 Saints live to him as God -- Ro 6:11; Ga 2:19; 2Co 5:15.
 Acknowledged by his Apostles -- Joh 20:28.
 Acknowledged by the Old Testament saints -- Ge 17:1; 48:15,16; 32:24-30; Ho 12:3-5; Jdj 6:22-24; 13:21,22; Job 19:25-27.

Christ, the Head of the Church

Predicted -- Ps 118:22; Mt 21:42.
 Appointed by God -- Eph 1:22.
 Declared by himself -- Mt 21:42.
 As his mystical body -- Eph 4:12,15; 5:23.
 Has the pre-eminence in all things -- 1Co 11:3; Eph 1:22; Col 1:18.
 Commissioned his Apostles -- Mt 10:1,7; 28:19; Joh 20:21.
 Instituted the ordinances -- Mt 28:19; Lu 22:19,20.
 Imparts gifts -- Ps 68:18; Eph 4:8.
 Saints are complete in -- Col 2:10.
 Perverters of the truth do not hold -- Col 2:18,19.

Christ, the High Priest

Appointed and called by God -- Heb 3:1,2; 5:4,5.
 After the order of Melchizedek -- Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6; 6:20; 7:15,17.
 Superior to Aaron and the Levitical priests -- Heb 7:11,16,22; 8:1,2,6.
 Consecrated with an oath -- Heb 7:20,21.
 Has an unchangeable priesthood -- Heb 7:23,28.
 Is of unblemished purity -- Heb 7:26,28.
 Faithful -- Heb 3:2.
 Needed no sacrifice for himself -- Heb 7:27.
 Offered himself a sacrifice -- Heb 9:14,26.
 His sacrifice superior to all others -- Heb 9:13,14,23.
 Offered sacrifice but once -- Heb 7:27; 9:25,26.
 Made reconciliation -- Heb 2:17.
 Obtained redemption for us -- Heb 9:12.
 Entered into heaven -- Heb 4:14; 10:12.
 Sympathises with those who are tempted -- Heb 2:18; 4:15.
 Intercedes -- Heb 7:25; 9:24.
 Blesses -- Nu 6:23-26; Ac 3:26.
 On his throne -- Zec 6:13.
 Appointment of, and encouragement to steadfastness -- Heb 4:14.
 Typified
 Melchizedek. -- Ge 14:18-20.
 Aaron, &c. -- Ex 40:12-15.

Christ, the King

Foretold -- Nu 24:17; Ps 2:6; 45:1-17; Isa 9:7; Jer 23:5; Mic 5:2.
 Glorious -- Ps 24:7-10; 1Co 2:8; Jas 2:1.
 Supreme -- Ps 89:27; Re 1:5; 19:16.
 Sits in the throne of God -- Re 3:21.
 Sits on the throne of David -- Isa 9:7; Eze 37:24,25; Lu 1:32; Ac 2:30.
 Is King of Zion -- Ps 2:6; Isa 52:7; Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5; Joh 12:12-15.
 Has a righteous kingdom -- Ps 45:6; Heb 1:8,9; Isa 32:1; Jer 23:5.
 Has an everlasting kingdom -- Da 2:44; 7:14; Lu 1:33.
 Has an universal kingdom -- Ps 2:8; 72:8; Zec 14:9; Re 11:15.
 His kingdom not of this world -- Joh 18:36.
 Saints, the subjects of -- Col 1:13; Re 15:3.
 Saints receive a kingdom from -- Lu 22:29,30; Heb 12:28.
 Acknowledged by
 The wise men from the East. -- Mt 2:2.
 Nathanael. -- Joh 1:49.
 His followers. -- Lu 19:38; Joh 12:13.
 Declared by himself -- Mt 25:34; Joh 18:37.
 Written on His cross -- Joh 19:19.
 The Jews shall seek to -- Ho 3:5.
 Saints shall behold -- Isa 33:17; Re 22:3,4.
 Kings shall do homage to -- Ps 72:10; Isa 49:7.
 Shall overcome all his enemies -- Ps 110:1; Mr 12:36; 1Co 15:25; Re 17:14.
 Typified
 Melchizedek. -- Ge 14:18.
 David. -- 1Sa 16:1,12,13; Lu 1:32.
 Solomon. -- 1Ch 28:6,7.

Christ, the Mediator

In virtue of his atonement -- Eph 2:13-18; Heb 9:15; 12:24.
 The only one between God and man -- 1Ti 2:5.
 Of the gospel covenant -- Heb 8:6; 12:24.
 Typified
 Moses. -- De 5:5; Ga 3:19.
 Aaron. -- Nu 16:48.

Christ, the Prophet

Foretold -- De 18:15,18; Isa 52:7; Na 1:15.
 Anointed with the Holy Spirit -- Isa 42:1; 61:1; Lu 4:18; Joh 3:34.

Alone knows and reveals God -- Mt 11:27; Joh 3:2,13,34; 17:6,14,26; Heb 1:1,2.
 Declared his doctrine to be that of the Father -- Joh 8:26,28; 12:49,50; 14:10,24; 15:15; 17:8,16.
 Preached the gospel, and worked miracles -- Mt 4:23; 11:5; Lu 4:43.
 Foretold things to come -- Mt 24:3-35; Lu 19:41,44.
 Faithful to his trust -- Lu 4:43; Joh 17:8; Heb 3:2; Re 1:5; 3:14.
 Abounded in wisdom -- Lu 2:40,47,52; Col 2:3.
 Mighty in deed and word -- Mt 13:54; Mr 1:27; Lu 4:32; Joh 7:46.
 Meek and unostentatious in his teaching -- Isa 42:2; Mt 12:17-20.
 God commands us to hear -- De 18:15; Mt 17:25; Ac 3:22; 7:37.
 God will severely visit our neglect of -- De 18:19; Ac 3:23; Heb 2:3.
 Typified
 Moses. -- De 18:15.

Christ, the Shepherd

Foretold -- Ge 49:24; Isa 40:11; Eze 34:23; 37:24.
 The chief -- 1Pe 5:4.
 The good -- Joh 10:11,14.
 The great -- Mic 5:4; Heb 13:20.
 His sheep
 He knows. -- Joh 10:14,27.
 He calls. -- Joh 10:3.
 He gathers. -- Isa 40:11; Joh 10:16.
 He guides. -- Ps 23:3; Joh 10:3,4.
 He feeds. -- Ps 23:1,2; Joh 10:9.
 He cherishes tenderly. -- Isa 40:11.
 He protects and preserves. -- Jer 31:10; Eze 34:10; Zec 9:16; Joh 10:28.
 He laid down his life for. -- Zec 13:7; Mt 26:31; Joh 10:11,15; Ac 20:28.
 He gives eternal life to. -- Joh 10:28.
 Typified
 David. -- 1Sa 16:11.

Christmas, Easter, Birthdays And Special Days

Christ's birth: Lk 2:8-17
 God abhors celebrations that men highly esteem: Lk 16:15
 No holy days: Gal 4:9-11; Col 2:16,17
 'Good Friday'. and 'Easter' not scriptural
 Jesus buried three days and nights: Matt 12:40; 16:21; 17:23;
 Matt 20:19; 27:64; Mk 8:31.; 9:31; 10:34; Lk 9:22; 13:32;
 Lk 18:33; 24:7,21,24; Jn 2:19-22; - Acts 10:40; 1 Cor 15:4
 Jesus buried just before a yearly Sabbath, not before a weekly 'Sabbath: Jn 19:3,1; - Mk 15:42; • Ex 12:-1-20 - (especially verse 16); Lev 23:2,3,6,7; Deut 16:16,
 Jesus rose early on the 1st day after the end of the weekly Sabbath: Matt 28:1,10; Mk 16:1-14; Lk 24:1-48; Jn 20:1-25
 Jesus commanded us to celebrate His death and resurrection often: Matt 26:26,29; Mk 14:22,25; Lk 22:15-20; 1 Cor 11:23,26.
 The early Church broke bread on the 1st day of each week: Acts 20:7; 1 Cor 16:2; - Rev 1:10
 Christians not to keep special days or birthdays Gal 4:9-11; 3:23,25; Col 2:16,17
 Christians not to use pagan names for days and months
 Days: Gen 1:5,8,13,19,23,31; 2:2; Matt 28:1; Mk 16:2; Lk 24:1; Jn 20:1
 Months: 1 Chron 27:2,4,5,7-15

Church And State

God ordains the leaders of the Church and the State
 Eph.4:11; Rev 1:13,16,20; Gal 1:1; 1 Tim 2:7; Rom 1.3:1-6; 1 Per 2:13-17
 Rendering to Cea-sa r and to God Matt 22:21; Mk 12:17; Lk 20:25

Christians obey legitimate laws of the State Rom 13:1-5; 1 Pet 2:13-16; Tit 3:1
 Christians pay taxes Matt 17:24-27;- 22:17-22; Rom 13:6,7
 Christians should give honour to whom it is due Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:13-17
 Christians should pray for the leaders of the State 1 Tim 2:1-47
 Christians must riot obey :State laws that are contrary ,to God's laws Matt 22:21; Acts 4:19,2,0; 5:29
 Separation of Church ,and State -- The establishment of the historical State Churches Matt 22:21; Rom 13:1-7; Eph 4:11
 Roles of Church and State in Christian marriage Matt 22:21
 Have marriage affairs in order in sight of men. 2 Cor 8:21; 1 Thess 5:22 also F-VIII 11,12 above.
 Christians not to take other Christians to the Law. 1 Cor 6:1-11

Church, The

Belongs to God -- 1Ti 3:15.
 The body of Christ -- Eph 1:23; Col 1:24.
 Christ, the foundation-stone of -- 1Co 3:11; Eph 2:20; 1Pe 2:4,5.
 Christ, the head of -- Eph 1:22; 5:23.
 Loved by Christ -- Song 7:10; Eph 5:25.
 Purchased by the blood of Christ -- Ac 20:28; Eph 5:25; Heb 9:12.
 Sanctified and cleansed by Christ -- 1Co 6:11; Eph 5:26,27.
 Subject to Christ -- Ro 7:4; Eph 5:24.
 The object of the grace of God -- Isa 27:3; 2Co 8:1.
 Displays the wisdom of God -- Eph 3:10.
 Shows forth the praises of God -- Isa 60:6.
 God defends -- Ps 89:18; Isa 4:5; 49:25; Mt 16:18.
 God provides ministers for -- Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11,12.
 Glory to be ascribed to God by -- Eph 3:21.
 Elect -- 1Pe 5:13.
 Glorious -- Ps 45:13; Eph 5:27.
 Clothed in righteousness -- Re 19:8.
 Believers continually added to, by the Lord -- Ac 2:27; 5:14; 11:24.
 Unity of -- Ro 12:5; 1Co 10:17; 12:12; Ga 3:28.
 Saints baptised into, by one Spirit -- 1Co 12:13.
 Ministers commanded to feed -- Ac 20:28.
 Is edified by the word -- 1Co 14:4,13; Eph 4:15,16.
 The wicked persecute -- Ac 8:1-3; 1Th 2:14,15.
 Not to be despised -- 1Co 11:22.
 Defiling of, will be punished -- 1Co 3:17.
 Extent of, predicted -- Isa 2:2; Eze 17:22-24; Da 2:34,35; Hab 2:14.

Commandments, the Ten

Spoken by God -- Ex 20:1; De 5:4,22.
 Written by God -- Ex 32:16; 34:1,28; De 4:13; 10:4.
 Enumerated -- Ex 20:3-17.
 Summed up Christ -- Mt 22:35-40.
 Law of, is spiritual -- See "Law of God". Mt 5:28; Ro 7:14.

Communion of Saints

According to the prayer of Christ -- Joh 17:20,21.
 Is with
 God. -- 1Jo 1:3.
 Saints in heaven. -- Heb 12:22-24.
 Each other. -- Ga 2:9; 1Jo 1:3,7.
 God marks, with his approval -- Mal 3:16.
 Christ is present in -- Mt 18:20.
 In public and social worship -- Ps 34:3; 55:14; Ac 1:14; Heb 10:25.
 In the Lord's supper -- 1Co 10:17.
 In holy conversation -- Mal 3:16.
 In prayer for each other -- 2Co 1:11; Eph 6:18.
 In exhortation -- Col 3:16; Heb 10:25.
 In mutual comfort and edification -- 1Th 4:18; 5:11.
 In mutual sympathy and kindness -- Ro 12:15; Eph 4:32.
 Delight of -- Ps 16:3; 42:4; 133:1-3; Ro 15:32.

Exhortation to -- Eph 4:1-3.
Opposed to communion with the wicked -- 2Co 6:14-17;
Eph 5:11.
Exemplified
Jonathan. -- 1Sa 23:16.
David. -- Ps 119:63.
Daniel. -- Da 2:17,18.
Apostles. -- Ac 1:14.
The Church. -- Ac 2:42; 5:12.
Paul. -- Ac 20:36-38.

Communion of the Lord's Supper

Prefigured -- Ex 12:21-28; 1Co 5:7,8.
Instituted -- Mt 26:26; 1Co 11:23.
Object of -- Lu 22:19; 1Co 11:24,26.
Is the communion of the body and blood of Christ -- 1Co 10:16.
Both bread and wine are necessary to be received in -- Mt 26:27; 1Co 11:26.
Self-examination commanded before partaking of -- 1Co 11:28,31.
Newness of heart and life necessary to the worthy partaking of -- 1Co 5:7,8.
Partakers of, be wholly separate to God -- 1Co 10:21.
Was continually partaken of, by the Church -- Ac 2:42; 20:7.
Unworthy partakers of
Are guilty of the body and blood of Christ. -- 1Co 11:27.
Discern not the Lord's body. -- 1Co 11:29.
Are visited with judgments. -- 1Co 11:30.

Communion With God

Is communion with the Father -- 1Jo 1:3.
Is communion with the Son -- 1Co 1:9; 1Jo 1:3; Re 3:20.
Is communion with the Holy Spirit -- 1Co 12:13; 2Co 13:14; Php 2:1.
Reconciliation must precede -- Am 3:3.
Holiness essential to -- 2Co 6:14-16.
Promised to the obedient -- Joh 14:23.
Saints
Desire. -- Ps 42:1; Php 1:23.
Have, in meditation. -- Ps 63:5,6.
Have, in prayer. -- Php 4:6; Heb 4:16.
Have, in the Lord's supper. -- 1Co 10:16.
Should always enjoy. -- Ps 16:8; Joh 14:16-18.
Exemplified
Enoch. -- Ge 5:24.
Noah. -- Ge 6:9.
Abraham. -- Ge 18:33.
Jacob. -- Ge 32:24-29.
Moses. -- Ex 33:11-23.

Communion With God

Christ set an example of -- Lu 19:41,42.
Exhortation to -- Ro 12:15; 1Pe 3:8.
Exercise towards
The afflicted. -- Job 6:14; Heb 13:3.
The chastened. -- Isa 22:4; Jer 9:1.
Enemies. -- Ps 35:13.
The poor. -- Pr 19:17.
The weak. -- 2Co 11:29; Ga 6:2.
Saints. -- 1Co 12:25,26.
Inseparable from love to God -- 1Jo 3:17; Joh 4:20.
Motives to
The compassion of God. -- Mt 13:27,33.
The sense of our infirmities. -- Heb 5:2.
The wicked made to feel, for saints -- Ps 106:46.
Promise to those who show -- Pr 19:17; Mt 10:42.
Illustrated -- Lu 10:33; 15:20.
Exemplified
Pharaoh's daughter. -- Ex 2:6.
Shobi, &c. -- 2Sa 17:27-29.
Elijah. -- 1Ki 17:18,19.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 1:4.

Job's friends. -- Job 2:11.
Job. -- Job 30:25.
David. -- Ps 35:13,14.
Jews. -- Joh 11:19.
Paul. -- 1Co 9:22.

Compassion and Sympathy of Christ, The

Necessary to his priestly office -- Heb 5:2,7.
Manifested for the
Weary and heavy-laden. -- Mt 11:28-30.
Weak in faith. -- Isa 40:11; 42:3; Mt 12:20.
Tempted. -- Heb 2:18.
Afflicted. -- Lu 7:13; Joh 11:33,35.
Diseased. -- Mt 14:14; Mr 1:41.
Poor. -- Mr 8:2.
Perishing sinners. -- Mt 9:36; Lu 19:41; Joh 3:16.
An encouragement to prayer -- Heb 4:15.

Condemnation

The sentence of God against sin -- Mt 25:41.
Universal, caused by the offence of Adam -- Ro 5:12,16,18.
Inseparable consequence of sin -- Pr 12:2; Ro 6:23.
Increased by
Impenitence. -- Mt 11:20-24.
Unbelief. -- Joh 3:18,19.
Pride. -- 1Ti 3:6.
Oppression. -- Jas 5:1-5.
Hypocrisy. -- Mt 23:14.
Conscience testifies to the justice of -- Job 9:20; Ro 2:1; Tit 3:11.
The law testifies to the justice of -- Ro 3:19.
According to men's deserts -- Mt 12:37; 2Co 11:15.
Saints are delivered from, by Christ -- Joh 3:18; 5:24; Ro 8:1,33,34.
Of the wicked, an example -- 2Pe 2:7; Jude 1:7.
Chastisements are designed to rescue us from -- Ps 94:12,13; 1Co 11:32.
Apostates ordained to -- Jude 1:4.
Unbelievers remain under -- Joh 3:18,36.
The law is the ministration of -- 2Co 3:9.

Conduct, Christian

Believing God -- Mr 11:22; Joh 14:11,12.
Fearing God -- Ec 12:13; 1Pe 2:17.
Loving God -- De 6:5; Mt 22:37.
Following God -- Eph 5:1; 1Pe 1:15,16.
Obeying God -- Lu 1:6; 1Jo 5:3.
Rejoicing in God -- Ps 33:1; Hab 3:18.
Believing in Christ -- Joh 6:29; 1Jo 3:23.
Loving Christ -- Joh 21:15; 1Pe 1:7,8.
Following the example of Christ -- Joh 13:15; 1Pe 2:21-24.
Obeying Christ -- Joh 14:21; 15:14.
Living
To Christ. -- Ro 14:8; 2Co 5:15.
To righteousness. -- Mic 6:8; Ro 6:18; 1Pe 2:24.
Soberly, righteously, and godly. -- Tit 2:12.
Walking
Honestly. -- 1Th 4:12.
Worthy of God. -- 1Th 2:12.
Worthy of the Lord. -- Col 1:10.
In the Spirit. -- Ga 5:25.
After the Spirit. -- Ro 8:1.
In newness of life. -- Ro 6:4.
Worthy of vocation. -- Eph 4:1.
As children of light. -- Eph 5:8.
Rejoicing in Christ -- Php 3:1; 4:4.
Loving one another -- Joh 15:12; Ro 12:10; 1Co 13:1-13; Eph 5:2; Heb 13:1.
Striving for the faith -- Php 1:27; Jude 1:3.
Putting away all sin -- 1Co 5:7; Heb 12:1.
Abstaining from all appearance of evil -- 1Th 5:22.
Perfecting holiness -- Mt 5:48; 2Co 7:1; 2Ti 3:17.
Hating defilement -- Jude 1:23.

Following after that which is good -- Php 4:8; 1Th 5:15; 1Ti 6:11.
 Overcoming the world -- 1Jo 5:4,5.
 Adorning the gospel -- Mt 5:16; Tit 2:10.
 Showing a good example -- 1Ti 4:12; 1Pe 2:12; Tit 2:7.
 Abounding in the work of the Lord -- 1Co 15:58; 2Co 8:7; 1Th 4:1.
 Shunning the wicked -- Ps 1:1; 2Th 3:6.
 Controlling the body -- 1Co 9:27; Col 3:5.
 Subduing the temper -- Eph 4:26; Jas 1:19.
 Submitting to injuries -- Mt 5:39-41; 1Co 6:7.
 Forgiving injuries -- Mt 6:14; Ro 12:20.
 Living peaceably with all -- Ro 12:18; Heb 12:14.
 Visiting the afflicted -- Mt 25:36; Jas 1:27.
 Doing as we would be done by -- Mt 7:12; Lu 6:31.
 Sympathising with others -- Ga 6:2; 1Th 5:14.
 Honouring others -- Ps 15:4; Ro 12:10.
 Fulfilling domestic duties -- Eph 6:1-8; 1Pe 3:1-7.
 Submitting to Authorities -- Ro 13:1-7.
 Being liberal to others -- Ac 20:35; Ro 12:13.
 Being contented -- Php 4:11; Heb 13:5.
 Blessedness of maintaining -- Ps 1:1-3; 19:9-11; 50:23; Mt 5:3-12; Joh 15:10; 7:17.

Confessing Christ

Influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to -- 1Co 12:3; 1Jo 4:2.
 A test of being saints -- 1Jo 2:23; 4:2,3.
 An evidence of union with God -- 1Jo 4:15.
 Necessary to salvation -- Ro 10:9,10.
 Ensures his confessing us -- Mt 10:32.
 The fear of man prevents -- Joh 7:13; 12:42,43.
 Persecution should not prevent us from -- Mr 8:35; 2Ti 2:12.
 Must be connected with faith -- Ro 10:9.
 Consequences of not -- Mt 10:33.
 Exemplified
 Nathanael. -- Joh 1:49.
 Peter. -- Joh 6:68,69; Ac 2:22-36.
 Man born blind. -- Joh 9:25,33.
 Martha. -- Joh 11:27.
 Peter and John. -- Ac 4:7-12.
 Apostles. -- Ac 5:29-32,42.
 Stephen. -- Ac 7:52,59.
 Paul. -- Ac 9:29.
 Timothy. -- 1Ti 6:12.
 John. -- Re 1:9.
 Church in Pergamos. -- Re 2:13.
 Martyrs. -- Re 20:4.

Confession of Sin

God requires -- Le 5:5; Ho 5:15.
 God regards -- Job 33:27,28; Da 9:20-23.
 Exhortation to -- Jos 7:19; Jer 3:13; Jas 5:16.
 Promises to -- Le 26:40-42; Pr 28:13.
 Should be accompanied with
 Submission to punishment. -- Le 26:41; Ne 9:33; Ezr 9:13.
 Prayer for forgiveness. -- 2Sa 24:10; Ps 25:11; 51:1; Jer 14:7-9,20.
 Self-abasement. -- Isa 64:5,6; Jer 3:25.
 Godly sorrow. -- Ps 38:18; La 1:20.
 Forsaking sin. -- Pr 28:13.
 Restitution. -- Nu 5:6,7.
 Should be full and unreserved -- Ps 32:5; 51:3; 106:6.
 Followed by pardon -- Ps 32:5; 1Jo 1:9.
 Illustrated -- Lu 15:21; 18:13.
 Exemplified
 Aaron. -- Nu 12:11.
 Israelites. -- Nu 21:6,7; 1Sa 7:6; 12:19.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:24.
 David. -- 2Sa 24:10.
 Ezra. -- Eze 9:6.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 1:6,7.
 Levites. -- Ne 9:4,33,34.

Job. -- Job 7:20.
 Daniel. -- Da 9:4.
 Peter. -- Lu 5:8.
 Thief. -- Lu 23:41.

Conscience

Witnesses in man -- Pr 20:27; Ro 2:15.
 Accuses of sin -- Ge 42:21; 2Sa 24:10; Mt 27:3; Ac 2:37.
 We should have the approval of -- Job 27:6; Ac 24:16; Ro 9:1; 14:22.
 The blood of Christ alone can purify -- Heb 9:14; 10:2-10,22.
 Keep the faith in purity of -- 1Ti 1:19; 3:9.
 Of saints, pure and good -- Heb 13:18; 1Pe 3:16,21.
 Submit to authority for -- Ro 13:5.
 Suffer patiently for -- 1Pe 2:19.
 Testimony of, a source of joy -- 2Co 1:12; 1Jo 3:21.
 Of others, not to be offended -- Ro 14:21; 1Co 10:28-32.
 Ministers should commend themselves to that of their people -- 2Co 4:2; 5:11.
 Of the wicked, seared -- 1Ti 4:2.
 Of the wicked, defiled -- Tit 1:15.
 Without spiritual illumination, a false guide -- Ac 23:1; 26:9.

Contempt

Sin of -- Job 31:13,14; Pr 14:21.
 Folly of -- Pr 11:12.
 A characteristic of the wicked -- Pr 18:3; Isa 5:24; 2Ti 3:3.
 Forbidden towards
 Parents. -- Pr 23:22.
 Christ's little ones. -- Mt 18:10.
 Weak brethren. -- Ro 14:3.
 Young ministers. -- 1Co 16:11.
 Believing masters. -- 1Ti 6:2.
 The poor. -- Jas 2:1-3.
 Self-righteous prompts to -- Isa 65:5; Lu 18:9,11.
 Pride and prosperity prompt to -- Ps 123:4.
 Ministers should give no occasion for -- 1Ti 4:12.
 Of ministers, is a despising of God -- Lu 10:16; 1Th 4:8.
 Towards the church
 Often turned into respect. -- Isa 60:14.
 Often punished. -- Eze 28:26.
 Causes saints to cry to God -- Ne 4:4; Ps 123:3.
 The wicked exhibit towards
 Christ. -- Ps 22:6; Isa 53:3; Mt 27:29.
 Saints. -- Ps 119:141.
 Authorities. -- 2Pe 2:10; Jude 1:8.
 Parents. -- Pr 15:5,20.
 The afflicted. -- Job 19:18.
 The poor. -- Ps 14:6; Ec 9:16.
 Saints sometimes guilty of -- Jas 2:6.
 Exemplified
 Hagar. -- Ge 16:4.
 Children of Belial. -- 1Sa 10:27.
 Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:10,11.
 Michal. -- 2Sa 6:16.
 Sanballat, &c. -- Ne 2:19; 4:2,3.
 False teachers. -- 2Co 10:10.

Contentment

With godliness is great gain -- Ps 37:16; 1Ti 6:6.
 Saints should exhibit
 In their respective callings. -- 1Co 7:20.
 With appointed wages. -- Lu 3:14.
 With what things they have. -- Heb 13:5.
 With food and raiment. -- 1Ti 6:8.
 God's promises should lead to -- Heb 13:5.
 The wicked want -- Isa 5:8; Ec 5:10.
 Exemplified
 Barzillai. -- 2Sa 19:33-37.
 Shunammite. -- 2Ki 4:13.
 David. -- Ps 16:6.
 Agur. -- Pr 30:8,9.
 Paul. -- Php 4:11,12.

Conversion

All have sinned Gen 2:16,17; Rom 3:10-18,23; 1 Jn 1 :8-10;
Rom 6:23; Ju 14:6; Rev 20:11-15
Salvation by faith
Mk 16:16; Heb 11:6; Jn 3:16,19; Heb 5:9; Rom 5:1
Confession of sin and repentance 1Jn 1-:9; - Mk 1:15; 6:12;
Acts 2:38; 3:19; 17:30; 20:21; .2 Pet 3:9
Believing in Christ Ja 3:16,18; Mk 16:16; Heb 11:6; Eph
s2:8,9; Acts 8:37; Acts 16:30,31; Ram 5:1; 10:8-11; Heb
3:19;
2 Tim 3:16,17; 2 Pet 1:20,21; Jn 8:31; 12:48;
Rev 22:18,19; Heb 4:2,3,6
Baptism Matt 28:19; Mk 16:16; Matt 3:14,15; Acts 2:38,41;
9:18; Acts 8:12,36,38; 10:47,48; 16:15,13; 19:3-5; 22:16;
Rom 6:1-7; Gal 3:27; Col 2:12; 1 Pet 3:21
Confessing Christ Rom 10:8-13; Matt 10:32; Lk 12:8; Phil
2:11; 1 Pet 3:15; Acts 2:21
Surrender of the will, and obedience Matt 16:24; - Mk 8:34;
Lk 9:23; Jn 1:12,13; Heb 5:9; Jn 14:15,21-24; Rom 6:17; 1
Jn 2:3-5
Forsaking all Lk 14:26,33; Mk 1:17,18,20; Matt 8:21,22;
Lk 9:57-62; Mk 10 :28- 30
By God -- 1Ki 18:37; Joh 6:44; Ac 21:19.
By Christ -- Ac 3:26; Ro 15:18.
By the power of the Holy Spirit -- Pr 1:23.
Is of grace -- Ac 11:21,23.
Follows repentance -- Ac 3:19; 26:20.
Is the result of faith -- Ac 11:21.
Through the instrumentality of
The scriptures. -- Ps 19:7.
Ministers. -- Ac 26:18; 1Th 1:9.
Self-examination. -- Ps 119:59; La 3:40.
Affliction. -- Ps 78:34.
Of sinners, a cause of joy
To God. -- Eze 18:23; Lu 15:32.
To saints. -- Ac 15:3; Ga 1:23,24.
Is necessary -- Mt 18:3.
Commanded -- Job 36:10.
Exhortations to -- Pr 1:23; Isa 31:6; 55:7; Jer 3:7; Eze
33:11.
Promises connected with -- Ne 1:9; Isa 1:27; Jer 3:14; Eze
18:27.
Pray for -- Ps 80:7; 85:4; Jer 31:18; La 5:21.
Is accompanied by confession of sin, and prayer -- 1Ki
8:35.
Danger of neglecting -- Ps 7:12; Jer 44:5,11; Eze 3:19.
Duty of leading sinners to -- Ps 51:13.
Encouragement for leading sinners to -- Da 12:3; Jas
5:19,20.
Of Gentiles, predicted -- Isa 2:2; 11:10; 60:5; 66:12.
Of Israel, predicted -- Eze 36:25-27.

Counsels and Purposes of God, The

Are great -- Jer 32:19.
Are wonderful -- Isa 28:29.
Are immutable -- Ps 33:11; Pr 19:21; Jer 4:28; Ro 9:11;
Heb 6:17.
Are sovereign -- Isa 40:13,14; Da 4:35.
Are eternal -- Eph 3:11.
Are faithfulness and truth -- Isa 25:1.
None can disannul -- Isa 14:27.
Shall be performed -- Isa 14:24; 46:11.
The sufferings and death of Christ were according to -- Ac
2:23; 4:28.
Saints called and save according to -- Ro 8:28; 2Ti 1:9.
The union of all saints in Christ, is according to -- Eph
1:9,10.
The works of God according to -- Eph 1:11.
Should be declared by ministers -- Ac 20:27.
Attend to -- Jer 49:20; 50:45.
Secret not to be searched into -- De 29:29; Mt 24:36; Ac
1:7.
The wicked
Understand not. -- Mic 4:12.

Despise. -- Isa 5:19.
Reject. -- Lu 7:30.

Covenant, The

Christ, the substance of -- Isa 42:6; 49:8.
Christ, the Mediator of -- Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.
Christ, the Messenger of -- Mal 3:1.
Made with
Abraham. -- Ge 15:7-18; 17:2-14; Lu 1:72-75; Ac 3:25; Ga
3:16.
Isaac. -- Ge 17:19,21; 26:3,4.
Jacob. -- Ge 28:13,14; 1Ch 16:16,17.
Israel. -- Ex 6:4; Ac 3:25.
David. -- 2Sa 23:5; Ps 89:3,4.
Renewed under the gospel -- Jer 31:31-33; Ro 11:27; Heb
8:8-10,13.
Fulfilled in Christ -- Lu 1:68-79.
Confirmed in Christ -- Ga 3:17.
Ratified by the blood of Christ -- Heb 9:11-14,16-23.
Is a covenant of peace -- Isa 54:9,10; Eze 34:25; 37:26.
Is unalterable -- Ps 89:34; Isa 54:10; 59:21; Ga 3:17.
Is everlasting -- Ps 111:9; Isa 55:3; 61:8; Eze 16:60-63;
Heb 13:20.
All saints interested in -- Ps 25:14; 89:29-37; Heb 8:10.
The wicked have no interest in -- Eph 2:12.
Blessings connected with -- Isa 56:4-7; Heb 8:10-12.
God is faithful to -- De 7:9; 1Ki 8:23; Ne 1:5; Da 9:4.
God is ever mindful of -- Ps 105:8; 111:5; Lu 1:72.
Be mindful of -- 1Ch 16:15.
Caution against forgetting -- De 4:23.
Plead, in prayer -- Ps 74:20; Jer 14:21.
Punishment for despising -- Heb 10:29,30.

Covetousness

Comes from the heart -- Mr 7:22,23.
Engrosses the heart -- Eze 33:31; 2Pe 2:14.
Is idolatry -- Eph 5:5; Col 3:5.
Is the root of all evil -- 1Ti 6:10.
Is never satisfied -- Ec 5:10; Hab 2:5.
Is vanity -- Ps 39:6; Ec 4:8.
Is inconsistent
In saints. -- Eph 5:3; Heb 13:5.
Specially in ministers. -- 1Ti 3:3.
Leads to
Injustice and oppression. -- Pr 28:20; Mic 2:2.
Foolish and hurtful lusts. -- 1Ti 6:9.
Departure from the faith. -- 1Ti 6:10.
Lying. -- 2Ki 5:22-25.
Murder. -- Pr 1:18,19; Eze 22:12.
Theft. -- Jos 7:21.
Poverty. -- Pr 28:22.
Misery. -- 1Ti 6:10.
Domestic affliction. -- Pr 15:27.
Abhorred by God -- Ps 10:3.
Forbidden -- Ex 20:17.
A characteristic of the wicked -- Ro 1:29.
A characteristic of the slothful -- Pr 21:26.
Commended by the wicked alone -- Ps 10:3.
Hated by saints -- Ex 18:21; Ac 20:33.
To be mortified by saints -- Col 3:5.
Woe denounced against -- Isa 5:8; Hab 2:9.
Punishment of -- Job 20:15; Isa 57:17; Jer 22:17-19; Mic
2:2,3.
Excludes from heaven -- 1Co 6:10; Eph 5:5.
Beware of -- Lu 12:15.
Avoid those guilty of -- 1Co 5:11.
Pray against -- Ps 119:36.
Reward of those who hate -- Pr 28:16.
Shall abound in the last days -- 2Ti 3:2; 2Pe 2:1-3.
Exemplified
Laban. -- Ge 31:41.
Achan. -- Jos 7:21.
Eli's sons. -- 1Sa 2:12-14.
Samuel's sons. -- 1Sa 8:3.

Saul. -- 1Sa 15:9,19.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 21:2-4.
Gehazi. -- 2Ki 5:20-24.
Nobles of the Jews. -- Ne 5:7; Isa 1:23.
Jewish people. -- Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13.
Babylon. -- Jer 51:13.
Young man. -- Mt 19:22.
Judas. -- Mt 26:14,15; Joh 12:6.
Pharisees. -- Lu 16:14.
Ananias &c. -- Ac 5:1-10.
Felix. -- Ac 24:26.
Balaam. -- 2Pe 2:15; Jude 1:11.

Creation

The formation of things which had no previous existence --
Ro 4:17; Heb 11:3.
Effected
By God. -- Ge 1:1; 2:4,5; Pr 26:10.
By Christ. -- Joh 1:3,10; Col 1:16.
By the Holy Spirit. -- Job 26:13; Ps 104:30.
By the command of God. -- Ps 33:9; Heb 11:3.
In the beginning. -- Ge 1:1; Mt 24:21.
In six normal days. -- Ex 20:11; 31:17.
According to God's purpose. -- Ps 135:6.
For God's pleasure. -- Pr 16:4; Re 4:11.
For Christ. -- Col 1:16.
By faith we believe, to be God's work -- Heb 11:3.
Order of
First day, making light and dividing it from darkness. -- Ge 1:3-5; 2Co 4:6.
Second day, making the firmament or atmosphere, and separating the waters. -- Ge 1:6-8.
Third day, separating the land from the water, and making it fruitful. -- Ge 1:9-13.
Fourth day, placing the sun, moon, and stars to give light, &c. -- Ge 1:14-19.
Fifth day, making birds, insects, and fishes. -- Ge 1:20-23.
Sixth day, making beasts of the earth, and man. -- Ge 1:24,28.
God rested from, on the seventh day -- Ge 2:2,3.
Approved of by God -- Ge 1:31.
A subject of joy to angels -- Job 38:7.
Exhibits
The deity of God. -- Ro 1:20.
The power of God. -- Isa 40:26,28; Ro 1:20.
The glory and handiwork of God. -- Ps 19:1.
The wisdom of God. -- Ps 104:24; 136:5.
The goodness of God. -- Ps 33:5.
God as the sole object of worship. -- Isa 45:16,18; Ac 17:24,27.
Glorifies God -- Ps 145:10; 148:5.
God to be praised for -- Ne 9:6; Ps 146:5,6.
Leads to confidence -- Ps 124:8; 146:5,6.
Insignificance of man seen from -- Ps 8:3,4; Isa 40:12,17.
Groans because of sin -- Ro 8:22.
Illustrative of
The new birth. -- 2Co 5:17; Eph 2:10.
Daily renewal of saints. -- Ps 51:10; Eph 4:24.
Renewal of the earth. -- Isa 65:17; 2Pe 3:11,13.

Daily Sacrifice, The

Ordained in mount Sinai -- Nu 28:6.
A lamb as a burnt offering morning and evening -- Ex 29:38,39; Nu 28:3,4.
Doubled on the sabbath -- Nu 28:9,10.
Required to be
With a meat and drink offering. -- Ex 29:40,41; Nu 28:5-8.
Slowly and entirely consumed. -- Le 6:9-12.
Perpetually observed. -- Ex 29:42; Nu 28:3,6.
Peculiarly acceptable -- Nu 28:8; Ps 141:2.
Secured God's presence and favour -- Ex 29:43,44.
Times of offering, were seasons of prayer -- Ezr 9:5; Da 9:20,21; Ac 3:1.
Restored after the captivity -- Ezr 3:3.

The abolition of, foretold -- Da 9:26,27; 11:31.
Illustrative of
Christ. -- Joh 1:29,36; 1Pe 1:19.
Acceptable prayer. -- Ps 141:2.

Death, Eternal

The necessary consequence of sin -- Ro 6:16,21; 8:13; Jas 1:15.
The wages of sin -- Ro 6:23.
The portion of the wicked -- Mt 25:41,46; Ro 1:32.
The way to, described -- Ps 9:17; Mt 7:13.
Self-righteousness leads to -- Pr 14:12.
God alone can inflict -- Mt 10:28; Jas 4:12.
Is described as
Banishment from God. -- 2Th 1:9.
Society with the devil &c. -- Mt 25:41.
A lake of fire. -- Re 19:20; 21:8.
The worm that dies not. -- Mr 9:44.
Outer darkness. -- Mt 25:30.
A mist of darkness for ever. -- 2Pe 2:17.
Indignation, wrath, &c. -- Ro 2:8,9.
Is called
Destruction. -- Ro 9:22; 2Th 1:9.
Perishing. -- 2Pe 2:12.
The wrath to come. -- 1Th 1:10.
The second death. -- Re 2:11.
A resurrection to damnation. -- Joh 5:29.
A resurrection to shame &c. -- Da 12:2.
Damnation of hell. -- Mt 23:33.
Everlasting punishment. -- Mt 25:46.
Shall be inflicted by Christ -- Mt 25:31,41; 2Th 1:7,8.
Christ, the only way of escape from -- Joh 3:16; 8:51; Ac 4:12.
Saints shall escape -- Re 2:11; 20:6.
Strive to preserve others from -- Jas 5:20.
Illustrated -- Lu 16:23-26.

Death, Natural

By Adam -- Ge 3:19; 1Co 15:21,22.
Consequence of sin -- Ge 2:17; Ro 5:12.
Lot of all -- Ec 8:8; Heb 9:27.
Ordered by God -- De 32:39; Job 14:5.
Puts an end to earthly projects -- Ec 9:10.
Strips of earthly possessions -- Job 1:21; 1Ti 6:7.
Levels all ranks -- Job 3:17-19.
Conquered by Christ -- Ro 6:9; Re 1:18.
Abolished by Christ -- 2Ti 1:10.
Shall finally be destroyed by Christ -- Ho 13:14; 1Co 15:26.
Christ delivers from the fear of -- Heb 2:15.
Regard, as at hand -- Job 14:1,2; Ps 39:4,5; 90:9; 1Pe 1:24.
Prepare for -- 2Ki 20:1.
Pray to be prepared for -- Ps 39:4,13; 90:12.
Consideration of, a motive to diligence -- Ec 9:10; Joh 9:4.
When averted for a season, is a motive to increased devotedness
-- Ps 56:12,13; 118:17; Isa 38:18,20.
Enoch and Elijah were exempted from -- Ge 5:24; Heb 11:5; 2Ki 2:11.
All shall be raised from -- Ac 24:15.
None subject to in heaven -- Lu 20:36; Re 21:4.
Illustrates the change produced in conversion -- Ro 6:2; Col 2:20.
Is described as
A sleep. -- De 31:16; Joh 11:11.
The earthly house of this tabernacle being dissolved. -- 2Co 5:1.
Putting off this tabernacle. -- 2Pe 1:14.
God requiring the soul. -- Lu 12:20.
Going the way whence there is no return. -- Job 16:22.
Gathering to our people. -- Ge 49:33.
Going down into silence. -- Ps 115:17.
Yielding up the spirit. -- Ac 5:10.
Returning to dust. -- Ge 3:19; Ps 104:29.

Being cut down. -- Job 14:2.
Fleeing as a shadow. -- Job 14:2.
Departing. -- Php 1:23.

Death of Christ, The

Foretold -- Isa 53:8; Da 9:26; Zec 13:7.
Appointed by God -- Isa 53:6,10; Ac 2:23.
Necessary for the redemption of man -- Lu 24:46; Ac 17:3.
Acceptable, as a sacrifice to God -- Mt 20:28; Eph 5:2;
1Th 5:10.
Was voluntary -- Isa 53:12; Mt 26:53; Joh 10:17,18.
Was undeserved -- Isa 53:9.
Mode of
Foretold by Christ. -- Mt 20:18,19; Joh 12:32,33.
Prefigured. -- Nu 21:8; Joh 3:14.
Ignominious. -- Heb 12:2.
Accursed. -- Ga 3:13.
Exhibited His humility. -- Php 2:8.
A stumbling block to Jews. -- 1Co 1:23.
Foolishness to Gentiles. -- 1Co 1:18,23.
Demanded by the Jews -- Mt 27:22,23.
Inflicted by the Gentiles -- Mt 27:26-35.
In the company of malefactors -- Isa 53:12; Mt 27:38.
Accompanied by supernatural signs -- Mt 27:45,51-53.
Emblematical of the death to sin -- Ro 6:3-8; Ga 2:20.
Commemorated in the ordinance of the Lord's supper -- Lu
22:19,20; 1Co 11:26-29.

Death of Saints, The

A sleep in Christ -- 1Co 15:18; 1Th 4:14.
Is blessed -- Re 14:13.
Is gain -- Php 1:21.
Is full of
Faith. -- Heb 11:13.
Peace. -- Isa 57:2.
Hope. -- Pr 14:32.
Sometimes desired -- Lu 2:29.
Waited for -- Job 14:14.
Met with resignation -- Ge 50:24; Jos 23:14; 1Ki 2:2.
Met without fear -- 1Co 15:55.
Precious in God's sight -- Ps 116:15.
God preserves them to -- Ps 48:14.
God is with them in -- Ps 23:4.
Removes from coming evil -- 2Ki 22:20; Isa 57:1.
Leads to
Rest. -- Job 3:17; 2Th 1:7.
Comfort. -- Lu 16:25.
Christ's presence. -- 2Co 5:8; Php 1:23.
A crown of life. -- 2Ti 4:8; Re 2:10.
A joyful resurrection. -- Isa 26:19; Da 12:2.
Disregarded by the wicked -- Isa 57:1.
Survivors consoled for -- 1Th 4:13-18.
The wicked wish theirs to resemble -- Nu 23:10.
Illustrated -- Lu 16:22.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 25:8.
Isaac. -- Ge 35:29.
Jacob. -- Ge 49:33.
Aaron. -- Nu 20:28.
Moses. -- De 34:5.
Joshua. -- Jos 24:29.
Elisha. -- 2Ki 13:14,20.
One thief. -- Lu 23:43.
Dorcas. -- Ac 9:37.

Death of the Wicked, The

Is in their sins -- Eze 3:19; Joh 8:21.
Is without hope -- Pr 11:7.
Sometimes without fear -- Jer 34:5; 2Ch 36:11-13.
Frequently sudden and unexpected -- Job 21:13,23; 27:21;
Pr 29:1.
Frequently marked by terror -- Job 18:11-15; 27:19-21; Ps
73:19.
Punishment follows -- Isa 14:9; Ac 1:25.

The remembrance of them perishes in -- Job 18:17; Ps
34:16; Pr 10:7.
God has no pleasure in -- Eze 18:23,32.
Like the death of beasts -- Ps 49:14.
Illustrated -- Lu 12:20; 16:22,23.
Exemplified
Korah, &c. -- Nu 16:32.
Absalom. -- 2Sa 18:9,10.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 22:34.
Jezebel. -- 2Ki 9:33.
Athaliah. -- 2Ch 23:15.
Haman. -- Es 7:10.
Belshazzar. -- Da 5:30.
Judas. -- Mt 27:5; Ac 1:18.
Ananias, &c. -- Ac 5:5,9,10.
Herod. -- Ac 12:23.

Death, Spiritual

Alienation from God is -- Eph 4:18.
Carnal-mindedness is -- Ro 8:6.
Walking in trespasses and sins is -- Eph 2:1; Col 2:13.
Spiritual ignorance is -- Isa 9:2; Mt 4:16; Lu 1:79; Eph
4:18.
Unbelief is -- Joh 3:36; 1Jo 5:12.
Living in pleasure is -- 1Ti 5:6.
Hypocrisy is -- Re 3:1,2.
Is a consequence of the fall -- Ro 5:15.
Is the state of all men by nature -- Ro 6:13; 8:6.
The fruits of, are dead works -- Heb 6:1; 9:14.
A call to arise from -- Eph 5:14.
Deliverance from, is through Christ -- Joh 5:24,25; Eph
2:5; 1Jo 5:12.
Saints are raised from -- Ro 6:13.
Love of the brethren, a proof of being raised from -- 1Jo
3:14.
Illustrated -- Eze 37:2,3; Lu 15:24.

Deceit

Is falsehood -- Ps 119:118.
The tongue, the instrument of -- Ro 3:13.
Comes from the heart -- Mr 7:22.
Characteristic of the heart -- Jer 17:9.
God abhors -- Ps 5:6.
Forbidden -- Pr 24:28; 1Pe 3:10.
Christ was perfectly free from -- Isa 53:9; 1Pe 2:22.
Saints
Free from. -- Ps 24:4; Zep 3:13; Re 14:5.
Purposed against. -- Job 27:4.
Avoid. -- Job 31:5.
Shun those addicted to. -- Ps 101:7.
Pray for deliverance from those who use. -- Ps 43:1; 120:2.
Delivered from those who use. -- Ps 72:14.
Should beware of those who teach. -- Eph 5:6; Col 2:8.
Should lay aside, in seeking truth. -- 1Pe 2:1.
Ministers should lay aside -- 2Co 4:2; 1Th 2:3.
The wicked
Are full of. -- Ro 1:29.
Devise. -- Ps 35:20; 38:12; Pr 12:5.
Utter. -- Ps 10:7; 36:3.
Work. -- Pr 11:18.
Increase in. -- 2Ti 3:13.
Use, to each other. -- Jer 9:5.
Use, to themselves. -- Jer 37:9; Ob 3:7.
Delight in. -- Pr 20:17.
False teachers
Are workers of. -- 2Co 11:13.
Preach. -- Jer 14:14; 23:26.
Impose on others by. -- Ro 16:18; Eph 4:14.
Sport themselves with. -- 2Pe 2:13.
Hypocrites devise -- Job 15:35.
Hypocrites practise -- Ho 11:12.
False witnesses use -- Pr 12:17; 14:5.
A characteristic of Antichrist -- 2Jo 1:7.
A characteristic of the Apostasy -- 2Th 2:10.

Evil of
 Keeps from knowledge of God. -- Jer 9:6.
 Keeps from turning to God. -- Jer 8:5.
 Leads to pride and oppression. -- Jer 5:27,28.
 Leads to lying. -- Pr 14:25.
 Often accompanied by fraud and injustice -- Ps 10:7; 43:1.
 Hatred often concealed by -- Pr 26:24-28.
 The folly of fools is -- Pr 14:8.
 The kisses of an enemy are -- Pr 27:6.
 Blessedness of being free from -- Ps 24:4,5; 32:2.
 Punishment of -- Ps 55:23; Jer 9:7-9.
 Exemplified
 The devil. -- Ge 3:1,4,5; Joh 8:44.
 Rebecca and Jacob. -- Ge 27:9,19.
 Laban. -- Ge 31:7.
 Joseph's brothers. -- Ge 37:31,32.
 Pharaoh. -- Ex 8:29.
 David. -- 1Sa 21:13.
 Job's friends. -- Job 6:15.
 Doeg. -- Ps 52:1,2.
 Herod. -- Mt 2:8.
 Pharisees. -- Mt 22:16.
 Chief Priests. -- Mr 14:1.

Decision

Necessary to the service of God -- Lu 9:62.
 Exhortations to -- Jos 24:14,15.
 Exhibited in
 Seeking God with the heart. -- 2Ch 15:12.
 Keeping the commandments of God. -- Ne 10:29.
 Being on the Lord's side. -- Ex 32:26.
 Following God fully. -- Nu 14:24; 32:12; Jos 14:8.
 Serving God. -- Isa 56:6.
 Loving God perfectly. -- De 6:5.
 Blessedness of. -- Jos 1:7.
 Opposed to
 A divided service. -- Mt 6:24.
 Double-mindedness. -- Jas 1:8.
 Halting between two opinions. -- 1Ki 18:21.
 Turning to the right or left. -- De 5:32.
 Not setting the heart aright. -- Ps 78:8,37.
 Exemplified
 Moses. -- Ex 32:26.
 Caleb. -- Nu 13:30.
 Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.
 Ruth. -- Ru 1:16.
 Asa. -- 2Ch 15:8.
 David. -- Ps 17:3.
 Peter. -- Joh 6:68.
 Paul. -- Ac 21:13.
 Abraham. -- Heb 11:8.

Delighting In God

Commanded -- Ps 37:4.
 Reconciliation leads to -- Job 22:21,26.
 Observing the sabbath leads to -- Isa 58:13,14.
 Saints' experience in
 Communion with God. -- Song 2:3.
 The law of God. -- Ps 1:1; 119:24,35.
 The goodness of God. -- Ne 9:25.
 The comforts of God. -- Ps 94:19.
 Hypocrites
 Pretend to. -- Isa 58:2.
 In heart despise. -- Job 27:10; Jer 6:10.
 Promises to. -- Ps 37:4.
 Blessedness. -- Ps 112:1.

Denial of Christ

In doctrine -- Mr 8:38; 2Ti 1:8.
 In practice -- Php 3:18,10; Tit 1:16.
 A characteristic of false teachers -- 2Pe 2:1; Jude 1:4.
 Is the spirit of Antichrist -- 1Jo 2:22,23; 4:3.
 Christ will deny those guilty of -- Mt 10:33; 2Ti 2:12.

Leads to destruction -- 2Pe 2:1; Jude 1:4,15.
 Exemplified
 Peter. -- Mt 26:69-75.
 The Jews. -- Joh 18:40; Ac 3:13,14.

Despair

Produced in the wicked by divine judgments -- De 28:34,67; Re 9:6; 16:10.
 Leads to
 Continuing in sin. -- Jer 2:25; 18:12.
 Blasphemy. -- Isa 8:21; Re 16:10,11.
 Shall seize upon the wicked at the appearing of Christ -- Re 6:16.
 Saints sometimes tempted to -- Job 7:6; La 3:18.
 Saints enabled to overcome -- 2Co 4:8,9.
 Trust in God, a preservative against -- Ps 42:5,11.
 Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:13,14.
 Ahithophel. -- 2Sa 17:23.
 Judas. -- Mt 27:5.

Devil, The

Sinned against God -- 2Pe 2:4; 1Jo 3:8.
 Identified with the king of Tyrus. -- Ez 18:11-19
 Cast out of heaven -- Lu 10:18.
 Cast down to hell -- 2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6.
 The author of the fall -- Ge 3:1,6,14,24.
 Tempted Christ -- Mt 4:3-10.
 Perverts the Scripture -- Mt 4:6; Ps 91:11,12.
 Opposes God's work -- Zec 3:1; 1Th 2:18.
 Hinders the gospel -- Mt 13:19; 2Co 4:4.
 Works lying wonders -- 2Th 2:9; Re 16:14.
 Assumes the form of an angel of light -- 2Co 11:14.
 The wicked
 Are the children of. -- Mt 13:38; Ac 13:10; 1Jo 3:10.
 Turn aside after. -- 1Ti 5:15.
 Do the lusts of. -- Joh 8:44.
 Possessed by. -- Lu 22:3; Ac 5:3; Eph 2:2.
 Blinded by. -- 2Co 4:4.
 Deceived by. -- 1Ki 22:21,22; Re 20:7,8.
 Ensnared by. -- 1Ti 3:7; 2Ti 2:26.
 Troubled by. -- 1Sa 16:14.
 Punished, together with. -- Mt 25:41.
 Saints
 Afflicted by, only as God permits. -- Job 1:12; 2:4-7.
 Tempted by. -- 1Ch 21:1; 1Th 3:5.
 Sifted by. -- Lu 22:31.
 Should resist. -- Jas 4:7; 1Pe 5:9.
 Should be armed against. -- Eph 6:11-16.
 Should be watchful against. -- 2Co 2:11.
 Overcome. -- 1Jo 2:13; Re 12:10,11.
 Shall finally triumph over. -- Ro 16:20.
 Triumph over, by Christ
 Predicted. -- Ge 3:15.
 In resisting his temptations. -- Mt 4:11.
 In casting out the spirits of. -- Lu 11:20; 13:32.
 In empowering his disciples to cast out. -- Mt 10:1; Mr 16:17.
 In destroying the works of. -- 1Jo 3:8.
 Completed by his death. -- Col 2:15; Heb 2:14.
 Illustrated. -- Lu 11:21,22.
 Character of
 Presumptuous. -- Job 1:6; Mt 4:5,6.
 Proud. -- 1Ti 3:6.
 Powerful. -- Eph 2:2; 6:12.
 Wicked. -- 1Jo 2:13.
 Malignant. -- Job 1:9; 2:4.
 Subtle. -- Ge 3:1; 2Co 11:3.
 Deceitful. -- 2Co 11:14; Eph 6:11.
 Fierce and cruel. -- Lu 8:29; 9:39,42; 1Pe 5:8.
 Cowardly. -- Jas 4:7.
 The Apostasy is of -- 2Th 2:9; 2Ti 4:1.
 Shall be condemned at the judgment -- Jude 1:6; Re 20:10.
 Everlasting fire is prepared for -- Mt 25:41.

Compared to
A fowler. -- Ps 91:3.
Fowls. -- Mt 13:4.
A sower of tares. -- Mt 13:25,28.
A wolf. -- Joh 10:12.
A roaring lion. -- 1Pe 5:8.
A serpent. -- Re 12:9; 20:2.

Devotedness to God

A characteristic of saints -- Job 23:12.
Christ, an example of -- Joh 4:34; 17:4.
Grounded upon
The mercies of God. -- Ro 12:1.
The goodness of God. -- 1Sa 12:24.
The call of God. -- 1Th 2:12.
The death of Christ. -- 2Co 5:15.
Our creation. -- Ps 86:9.
Our preservation. -- Isa 46:4.
Our redemption. -- 1Co 6:19,20.
Should be
With our spirit. -- 1Co 6:20; 1Pe 4:6.
With our bodies. -- Ro 12:1; 1Co 6:20.
With our members. -- Ro 6:12,13; 1Pe 4:2.
With our substance. -- Ex 22:29; Pr 3:9.
Unreserved. -- Mt 6:24; Lu 14:33.
Abounding. -- 1Th 4:1.
Persevering. -- Lu 1:74,75; 9:62.
In life and death. -- Ro 14:8; Php 1:20.
Should be exhibited in
Loving God. -- De 6:5; Lu 10:27.
Serving God. -- 1Sa 12:24; Ro 12:11.
Walking worthy of God. -- 1Th 2:12.
Doing all to God's glory. -- 1Co 10:31.
Bearing the cross. -- Mr 8:34.
Self-denial. -- Mr 8:34.
Living to Christ. -- 2Co 5:15.
Giving up all for Christ. -- Mt 19:21,28,29.
Want of, condemned. -- Re 3:16.
Exemplified
Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.
Peter, Andrew, James, John. -- Mt 4:20-22.
Joanna, &c. -- Lu 8:3.
Paul. -- Php 1:21.
Timothy. -- Php 2:19-22.
Epaphroditus. -- Php 2:30.

Diligence

Christ, an example -- Mr 1:35; Lu 2:49.
Required by God in
Seeking him. -- 1Ch 22:19; Heb 11:6.
Obeying him. -- De 6:17; 11:13.
Harkening to him. -- Isa 55:2.
Striving after perfection. -- Php 3:13,14.
Cultivating Christian graces. -- 2Pe 1:5.
Keeping the souls. -- De 4:9.
Keeping the heart. -- Pr 4:23.
Labours of love. -- Heb 6:10-12.
Following every good work. -- 1Ti 5:10.
Guarding against defilement. -- Heb 12:15.
Seeking to be found spotless. -- 2Pe 3:14.
Making our call, &c, sure. -- 2Pe 1:10.
Self-examination. -- Ps 77:6.
Lawful business. -- Pr 27:23; Ec 9:10.
Teaching religion. -- 2Ti 4:2; Jude 1:3.
Instructing children. -- De 11:19.
Discharging official duties. -- De 19:18.
Saints should abound in -- 2Co 8:7.
In the service of God
Should be preserved in. -- Ga 6:9.
Is not in vain. -- 1Co 15:58.
Preserves from evil. -- Ex 15:26.
Leads to assured hope. -- Heb 6:11.
God rewards -- De 11:14; Heb 11:6.
In temporal matters, leads to

Favour. -- Pr 11:27.
Prosperity. -- Pr 10:4; 13:4.
Honour. -- Pr 12:24; 22:29.
Illustrated -- Pr 6:6-8.
Exemplified
Jacob. -- Ge 31:40.
Ruth. -- Ru 2:17.
Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 31:21.
Nehemiah, &c. -- Ne 4:6.
Psalmist. -- Ps 119:60.
Apostles. -- Ac 5:42.
Apollos. -- Ac 18:25.
Titus. -- 2Co 8:22.
Paul. -- 1Th 2:9.
Onesiphorus. -- 2Ti 1:17.

Discipline of the Church

Ministers authorised to establish -- Mt 16:19; 18:18.
Consists in
Maintaining sound doctrine. -- 1Ti 1:3; Tit 1:13.
Ordering its affairs. -- 1Co 11:34; Tit 1:5.
Rebuking offenders. -- 1Ti 5:20; 2Ti 4:2.
Removing obstinate offenders. -- 1Co 5:3-5,13; 1Ti 1:20.
Should be submitted to -- Heb 13:17.
Is for edification -- 2Co 10:8; 13:10.
Decency and order, the objects of -- 1Co 14:40.
Exercise, in a spirit of charity -- 1Co 2:6-8.
Prohibits women preaching -- 1Co 14:34; 1Ti 2:12.

Disobedience to God

Provokes his anger -- Ps 78:10,40; Isa 3:8.
Forfeits his favour -- 1Sa 13:14.
Forfeits his promised blessings -- Jos 5:6; 1Sa 2:30; Jer 18:10.
Brings a curse -- De 11:28; 28:15.
A characteristic of the wicked -- Eph 2:2; Tit 1:16; 3:3.
The wicked persevere in -- Jer 2:21.
Heinousness of, illustrated -- Jer 35:14.
Men prone to excuse -- Ge 3:12,13.
Shall be punished -- Isa 42:24,25; Heb 2:2.
Acknowledge the punishment of, to be just -- Ne 9:32,33; Da 9:10,11,14.
Warnings against -- 1Sa 12:15; Jer 12:17.
Bitter results of, illustrated -- Jer 9:13,15.
Exemplified
Adam and Eve. -- Ge 3:6,11.
Pharaoh. -- Ex 5:2.
Nadab, &c. -- Le 10:1.
Moses, &c. -- Nu 20:8,11,24.
Saul. -- 1Sa 28:18.
The prophet. -- 1Ki 13:20-23.
Israel. -- 2Ki 18:9-12.
Jonah. -- Jon 1:2,3.

Divisions

Forbidden in the church -- 1Co 1:10.
Condemned in the church -- 1Co 1:11-13; 11:18.
Unbecoming in the church -- 1Co 12:24,25.
Are contrary to the
Unity of Christ. -- 1Co 1:13; 12:13.
Desire of Christ. -- Joh 17:21-23.
Purpose of Christ. -- Joh 10:16.
Spirit of the church. -- 1Co 11:16.
Are proof of a carnal spirit -- 1Co 3:3.
Avoid those who cause -- Ro 16:17.
Evil of, illustrated -- Mt 12:25.

Divorce

Law of marriage against -- Ge 2:24; Mt 19:6.
Permitted
By the Mosaic law. -- De 24:1.
On account of hardness of heart. -- Mt 19:8.
Often sought by the Jews -- Mic 2:9; Mal 2:14.

Not allowed to those who falsely accused their wives – De 22:18,19.

Women

Could obtain. -- Pr 2:17; Mr 10:12.

Could marry after. -- De 24:2.

Responsible for vows after. -- Nu 30:9.

Married after, could not return to first husband. -- De 24:3,4; Jer 3:1.

Afflicted by. -- Isa 54:4,6.

Priests not to marry women after -- Le 21:14.

Of servants, regulated by law -- Ex 21:7,11.

Of captives, regulated by law -- De 21:13,14.

Forced on those who had idolatrous wives -- Ezr 10:2-17; Ne 13:23,30.

Jews condemned for love of -- Mal 2:14-16.

Forbidden by Christ except for fornication (as in special case of Mary and Joseph) -- Mt 5:32; 19:9.

Prohibition of, offended the Jews -- Mt 19:10.

Illustrative of God's casting off of the Jewish church – Isa 50:1; Jer 3:8.

Those who divorce and remarry commit adultery

Mk 10:7-9; (exception clause Matt 5:32; 19:9); Matt 19:7-9;

Mk 10:4-9; 10:11,12; Rom 7:1-3; 1 Cor 7:10,39; Gen 2:21-25

Doctrines, False

Destructive to faith -- 2Ti 2:18.

Hateful to God -- Re 2:14,15.

Unprofitable and vain -- Tit 3:9; Heb 13:9.

Should be avoided by

Ministers. -- 1Ti 1:4; 6:20.

Saints. -- Eph 4:14; Col 2:8.

All men. -- Jer 23:16; 29:8.

The wicked love -- 2Ti 4:3,4.

The wicked given up to believe -- 2Th 2:11.

Teachers of

Not to be countenanced. -- 2Jo 1:10.

Should be avoided. -- Ro 16:17,18.

Bring reproach on religion. -- 2Pe 2:2.

Speak perverse things. -- Ac 20:30.

Attract many. -- 2Pe 2:2.

Deceive many. -- Mt 24:5.

Shall abound in the latter days. -- 1Ti 4:1.

Pervert the gospel of Christ. -- Ga 1:6,7.

Shall be exposed. -- 2Ti 3:9.

Teachers of, are described as

Cruel. -- Ac 20:29.

Deceitful. -- 2Co 11:13.

Covetous. -- Tit 1:11; 2Pe 2:3.

Ungodly. -- Jdj 1:4,8.

Proud and ignorant. -- 1Ti 6:3,4.

Corrupt and reprobate. -- 2Ti 3:8.

Try, by Scripture -- Isa 8:20; 1Jo 4:1.

Curse on those who teach -- Ga 1:8,9.

Punishment on those who teach -- Mic 3:6,7; 2Pe 2:1,3.

Doctrines of the Gospel, The

Are from God -- Joh 7:16; Ac 13:12.

Are taught by Scripture -- 2Ti 3:16.

Are godly -- 1Ti 6:3; Tit 1:1.

Immorality condemned by -- 1Ti 1:9-11.

Lead to fellowship with the Father and with the Son -- 1Jo 1:3; 2Jo 1:9.

Lead to holiness -- Ro 6:17-22; Tit 2:12.

Bring no reproach on -- 1Ti 6:1; Tit 2:5.

Ministers should

Be nourished up in. -- 1Ti 4:6.

Attend to. -- 1Ti 4:13,16.

Hold, in sincerity. -- 2Co 2:17; Tit 2:7.

Hold steadfastly. -- 2Ti 1:13; Tit 1:9.

Continue in. -- 1Ti 4:16.

Speak things which become. -- Tit 2:1.

Saints obey, from the heart -- Ro 6:17.

Saints abide in -- Ac 2:42.

A faithful walk adorns -- Tit 2:10.

The obedience of saints leads to surer knowledge of -- Joh 7:17.

Those who oppose are

Proud. -- 1Ti 6:3,4.

Ignorant. -- 1Ti 6:4.

Doting about questions, &c. -- 1Ti 6:4.

Not to be received. -- 2Jo 1:10.

To be avoided. -- Ro 16:17.

Not endured by the wicked -- 2Ti 4:3.

Drunkenness

Forbidden -- Eph 5:18.

Caution against -- Lu 21:34.

Is a work of the flesh -- Ga 5:21.

Is debasing -- Isa 28:8.

Is inflaming -- Isa 5:11.

Overcharges the heart -- Lu 21:34.

Takes away the heart -- Ho 4:11.

Leads to

Poverty. -- Pr 21:17; 23:21.

Strife. -- Pr 23:29,30.

Woe and sorrow. -- Pr 23:29,30.

Error. -- Isa 28:7.

Contempt of God's works. -- Isa 5:12.

Scorning. -- Ho 7:5.

Rioting and wantonness. -- Ro 13:13.

The wicked addicted to -- Da 5:1-4.

False teachers often addicted to -- Isa 56:12.

Folly of yielding to -- Pr 20:1.

Avoid those given to -- Pr 23:20; 1Co 5:11.

Denunciations against

Those given to. -- Isa 5:11,12; 28:1-3.

Those who encourage. -- Hab 2:15.

Excludes from heaven -- 1Co 6:10; Ga 5:21.

Punishment of -- De 21:20; Joe 1:5,6; Am 6:6,7; Mt 24:49-51.

Exemplified

Noah. -- Ge 9:21.

Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:36.

Uriah. -- 2Sa 11:13.

Elah. -- 1Ki 16:9,10.

Benhadad. -- 1Ki 20:16.

Belshazzar. -- Da 5:4.

Corinthians. -- 1Co 11:21.

Edification

Described -- Eph 4:12-16.

Is the object of

The ministerial office. -- Eph 4:11,12.

Ministerial gifts. -- 1Co 14:3-5,12.

Ministerial authority. -- 2Co 10:8; 13:10.

The Church's union in Christ. -- Eph 4:16.

The gospel, the instrument of -- Ac 20:32.

Love leads to -- 1Co 8:1.

Exhortation to -- Jude 1:20,21.

Mutual, commanded -- Ro 14:19; 1Th 5:11.

All to be done to -- 2Co 12:19; Eph 4:29.

Use self-denial to promote, in others -- 1Co 10:23,33.

The peace of the Church favours -- Ac 9:31.

Foolish questions opposed to -- 1Ti 1:4.

Election

Of Christ, as Messiah -- Isa 42:1; 1Pe 2:6.

Of good angels -- 1Ti 5:21.

Of Israel -- De 7:6; Isa 45:5.

Of ministers -- Lu 6:13; Ac 9:15.

Of churches -- 1Pe 5:13.

Of saints, is

Of God. -- 1Th 1:4; Tit 1:1.

By Christ. -- Joh 13:18; 15:16.

In Christ. -- Eph 1:4.

Personal. -- Mt 20:16; Joh 6:44; Ac 22:14; 2Jo 1:13.

According to the purpose of God. -- Ro 9:11; Eph 1:11.

According to the foreknowledge of God. -- Ro 8:29; 1Pe 1:2.
 Eternal. -- Eph 1:4.
 Sovereign. -- Ro 9:15,16; 1Co 1:27; Eph 1:11.
 Irrespective of merit. -- Ro 9:11.
 Of grace. -- Ro 11:5.
 Recorded in heaven. -- Lu 10:20.
 For the glory of God. -- Eph 1:6.
 Through faith. -- 2Th 2:13.
 Through sanctification of the Spirit. -- 1Pe 1:2.
 To adoption. -- Eph 1:5.
 To salvation. -- 2Th 2:13.
 To conformity with Christ. -- Ro 8:29.
 To good works. -- Eph 2:10.
 To spiritual warfare. -- 2Ti 2:4.
 To eternal glory. -- Ro 9:23.
 Ensures to saints
 Effectual calling. -- Ro 8:30.
 Divine teaching. -- Joh 17:6.
 Belief in Christ. -- Ac 13:48.
 Acceptance with God. -- Ro 11:7.
 Protection. -- Mr 13:20.
 Vindication of their wrongs. -- Lu 18:7.
 Working of all things for good. -- Ro 8:28.
 Blessedness. -- Ps 33:12; 65:4.
 The inheritance. -- Isa 65:9; 1Pe 1:4,5.
 Should lead to cultivation of graces -- Col 3:12.
 Should be evidenced by diligence -- 2Pe 1:10.
 Saints may have assurance of -- 1Th 1:4.
 Exemplified
 Isaac. -- Ge 21:12.
 Abram. -- Ne 9:7.
 Zerubbabel. -- Hag 2:23.
 Apostles. -- Joh 13:18; 15:19.
 Jacob. -- Ro 9:12,13.
 Rufus. -- Ro 16:13.
 Paul. -- Ga 1:15.

Enemies

Christ prayed for his -- Lu 23:34.
 The lives of, to be spared -- 1Sa 24:10; 2Sa 16:10,11.
 The goods of, to be taken care of -- Ex 23:4,5.
 Should be
 Loved. -- Mt 5:44.
 Prayed for. -- Ac 7:60.
 Assisted. -- Pr 25:21; Ro 12:20.
 Overcome by kindness. -- 1Sa 26:21.
 Rejoice not at the misfortunes of -- Job 31:29.
 Rejoice not at the failings of -- Pr 24:17.
 Desire not the death of -- 1Ki 3:11.
 Curse them not -- Job 31:30.
 Be affectionately concerned for -- Ps 35:13.
 The friendship of, deceitful -- 2Sa 20:9,10; Pr 26:26; 27:6;
 Mt 26:48,49.
 God defends against -- Ps 59:9; 61:3.
 God delivers from -- 1Sa 12:11; Ezr 8:31; Ps 18:48.
 Made to be at peace with saints -- Pr 16:7.
 Pray for deliverance from -- 1Sa 12:10; Ps 17:9; 59:1;
 64:1.
 Of saints, God will destroy -- Ps 60:12.
 Praise God for deliverance from -- Ps 136:24.

Envy

Forbidden -- Pr 3:31; Ro 13:13.
 Produced by foolish disputation -- 1Ti 6:4.
 Excited by good deeds of others -- Ec 4:4.
 A work of the flesh -- Ga 5:21; Jas 4:5.
 Hurtful to the envious -- Job 5:2; Pr 14:30.
 None can stand before -- Pr 27:4.
 A proof of carnal-mindedness -- 1Co 3:1,3.
 Inconsistent with the gospel -- Jas 3:14.
 Hinders growth in grace -- 1Pe 2:1,2.
 The wicked

Are full of. -- Ro 1:29.
 Live in. -- Tit 3:3.
 Leads to every evil work -- Jas 3:16.
 Prosperity of the wicked should not excite -- Ps 37:1,35;
 73:3,17-20.
 Punishment of -- Isa 26:11.
 Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:5.
 Philistines. -- Ge 26:14.
 Laban's sons. -- Ge 31:1.
 Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 37:11.
 Joshua. -- Nu 11:28,29.
 Aaron, &c. -- Nu 12:2.
 Korah, &c. -- Nu 16:3; Ps 106:16.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 18:8.
 Sanballat, &c. -- Ne 2:10.
 Haman. -- Es 5:13.
 Edomites. -- Eze 35:11.
 Princes of Babylon. -- Da 6:3,4.
 Chief Priests. -- Mr 15:10.
 Jews. -- Ac 13:45; 17:5.

Equality

One person's abundance to supply another's want
 2Cor 8:9-15; Ex 16:16-18;
 Paul a partner with Philemon Phil 17
 David shared the spoils of war -- I Sam 30:24,25
 Year of Jubilee -- Lev 25: 8-55

Example of Christ, The

Is perfect -- Heb 7:26.
 Conformity to, required in
 Holiness. -- 1Pe 1:15,16; Ro 1:6.
 Righteousness. -- 1Jo 2:6.
 Purity. -- 1Jo 3:3.
 Love. -- Joh 13:34; Eph 5:2; 1Jo 3:16.
 Humility. -- Lu 22:27; Php 2:5,7.
 Meekness. -- Mt 11:29.
 Obedience. -- Joh 15:10.
 Self-denial. -- Mt 16:24; Ro 15:3.
 Ministering to others. -- Mt 20:28; Joh 13:14,15.
 Benevolence. -- Ac 20:35; 2Co 8:7,9.
 Forgiving injuries. -- Col 3:13.
 Overcoming the world. -- Joh 16:33; 1Jo 5:4.
 Being not of the world. -- Joh 17:16.
 Being guileless. -- 1Pe 2:21-22.
 Suffering wrongfully. -- 1Pe 2:21-23.
 Suffering for righteousness. -- Heb 12:3,4.
 Saints predestinated to follow -- Ro 8:29.
 Conformity to, progressive -- 2Co 3:18.

Excellency and Glory of Christ, The

As God -- Joh 1:1-5; Php 2:6,9,10.
 As the Son of God -- Mt 3:17; Heb 1:6,8.
 As one with the Father -- Joh 10:30,38.
 As the First-born -- Col 1:15,18.
 As the First-begotten -- Heb 1:6.
 As Lord of lords, &c -- Re 17:14.
 As the image of God -- Col 1:15; Heb 1:3.
 As creator -- Joh 1:3; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2.
 As the Blessed of God -- Ps 45:2.
 As Mediator -- 1Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6.
 As Prophet -- De 18:15,16; Ac 3:22.
 As Priest -- Ps 110:4; Heb 4:15.
 As King -- Isa 6:1-5; Joh 12:41.
 As Judge -- Mt 16:27; 25:31,33.
 As Shepherd -- Isa 40:10,11; Joh 10:11,14.
 As Head of the Church -- Eph 1:22.
 As the true Light -- Lu 1:78,79; Joh 1:4,9.
 As the foundation of the Church -- Isa 28:16.
 As the way -- Joh 14:6; Heb 10:19,20.
 As the truth -- 1Jo 5:20; Re 3:7.
 As the life -- Joh 11:25; Col 3:4; 1Jo 5:11.
 As incarnate -- Joh 1:14.

In his words -- Lu 4:22; Joh 7:46.
 In his works -- Mt 13:54; Joh 2:11.
 In his sinless perfection -- Heb 7:26-28.
 In the fulness of his grace and truth -- Ps 45:2; Joh 1:14.
 In his transfiguration -- Mt 17:2; 2Pe 1:16-18.
 In his exaltation -- Ac 7:55,56; Eph 1:21.
 In the calling of the Gentiles -- Ps 72:17; Joh 12:21,23.
 In the restoration of the Jews -- Ps 102:16.
 In his triumph -- Isa 63:1-3; Re 19:11,16.
 Followed his sufferings -- 1Pe 1:10,11.
 Followed his resurrection -- 1Pe 1:21.
 Is unchangeable -- Heb 1:10-12.
 Is incomparable -- Song 5:10; Php 2:9.
 Imparted to saints -- Joh 17:22; 2Co 3:18.
 Celebrated by the redeemed -- Re 5:8-14; 7:9-12.
 Revealed in the gospel -- Isa 40:5.
 Saints shall rejoice at the revelation of -- 1Pe 4:13.
 Saints shall behold, in heaven -- Joh 17:24.

Excellency and Glory of the Church, The

Derived from God -- Isa 28:5.
 Derived from Christ -- Isa 60:1; Lu 2:34.
 Result from the favour of God -- Isa 43:4.
 God delights in -- Ps 45:11; Isa 62:3-5.
 Saints delight in -- Isa 66:11.
 Consist in its
 Being the seat of God's worship. -- Ps 96:6.
 Being the temple of God. -- 1Co 3:16,17; Eph 2:21,22.
 Being the body of Christ. -- Eph 1:22,23.
 Being the bride of Christ. -- Ps 45:13,14; Re 19:7,8; 21:2.
 Being established. -- Ps 48:8; Isa 33:20.
 Eminent position. -- Ps 48:2; Isa 2:2.
 Graces of character. -- Song 2:14.
 Perfection of beauty. -- Ps 50:2.
 Members being righteous. -- Isa 60:21; Re 19:8.
 Strength and defence. -- Ps 48:12,13.
 Sanctification. -- Eph 5:26,27.
 Augmented by increase of its members -- Isa 49:18; 60:4-14.
 Are abundant -- Isa 66:11.
 Sin obscures -- La 2:14,15.

Faith

Is the substance of things hoped for -- Heb 11:1.
 Is the evidence of things not seen -- Heb 11:1.
 Commanded -- Mt 11:22; 1Jo 3:23.
 The objects of, are
 God. -- Joh 14:1.
 Christ. -- Joh 6:29; Ac 20:21.
 Writings of Moses. -- Joh 5:46; Ac 24:14.
 Writings of the prophets. -- 2Ch 20:20; Ac 26:27.
 The gospel. -- Mr 1:15.
 Promises of God. -- Ro 4:21; Heb 11:13.
 In Christ is
 The gift of God. -- Ro 12:3; Eph 2:8; 6:23; Php 1:29.
 The work of God. -- Ac 11:21; 1Co 2:5.
 Precious. -- 2Pe 1:1.
 Most holy. -- Jude 1:20.
 Fruitful. -- 1Th 1:3.
 Accompanied by repentance. -- Mr 1:15; Lu 24:47.
 Followed by conversion. -- Ac 11:21.
 Christ is the Author and Finisher of -- Heb 12:2.
 Is a gift of the Holy Spirit -- 1Co 12:9.
 The Scriptures designed to produce -- Joh 20:31; 2Ti 3:15.
 Preaching designed to produce -- Joh 17:20; Ac 8:12; Ro 10:14,15,17; 1Co 3:5.
 Through it is
 Remission of sins. -- Ac 10:43; Ro 3:25.
 Justification. -- Ac 13:39; Ro 3:21,22,28,30; 5:1; Ga 2:16.
 Salvation. -- Mr 16:16; Ac 16:31.
 Sanctification. -- Ac 15:9; 26:18.
 Spiritual light. -- Joh 12:36,46.
 Spiritual life. -- Joh 20:31; Ga 2:20.
 Eternal life. -- Joh 3:15,16; 6:40,47.

Rest in heaven. -- Heb 4:3.
 Edification. -- 1Ti 1:4; Jude 1:20.
 Preservation. -- 1Pe 1:5.
 Adoption. -- Joh 1:12; Ga 3:26.
 Access to God. -- Ro 5:2; Eph 3:12.
 Inheritance of the promises. -- Ga 3:22; Heb 6:12.
 The gift of the Holy Spirit. -- Ac 11:15-17; Ga 3:14; Eph 1:13.
 Impossible to please God without -- Heb 11:6.
 Justification is by, to be of grace -- Ro 4:16.
 Essential to the profitable reception of the gospel -- Heb 4:2.
 Necessary in the Christian warfare -- 1Ti 1:18,19; 6:12.
 The gospel effectual in those who have -- 1Th 2:13.
 Excludes self-justification -- Ro 10:3,4.
 Excludes boasting -- Ro 3:27.
 Works by love -- Ga 5:6; 1Ti 1:5; Phm 1:5.
 Produces
 Hope. -- Ro 5:2.
 Joy. -- Ac 16:34; 1Pe 1:8.
 Peace. -- Ro 15:13.
 Confidence. -- Isa 28:16; 1Pe 2:6.
 Boldness in preaching. -- Ps 116:10; 2Co 4:13.
 Christ is precious to those having. -- 1Pe 2:7.
 Christ dwells in the heart by. -- Eph 3:17.
 Necessary in prayer. -- Mt 21:22; Jas 1:6.
 Those who are not Christ's have not. -- Joh 10:26,27.
 An evidence of the new birth. -- 1Jo 5:1.
 By it saints
 Live. -- Ga 2:20.
 Stand. -- Ro 11:20; 2Co 1:24.
 Walk. -- Ro 4:12; 2Co 5:7.
 Obtain a good report. -- Heb 11:2.
 Overcome the world. -- 1Jo 5:4,5.
 Resist the devil. -- 1Pe 5:9.
 Overcome the devil. -- Eph 6:16.
 Are supported. -- Ps 27:13; 1Ti 4:10.
 Saints die in -- Heb 11:13.
 Saints should
 Be sincere in. -- 1Ti 1:5; 2Ti 1:5.
 Abound in. -- 2Co 8:7.
 Continue in. -- Ac 14:22; Col 1:23.
 Be strong in. -- Ro 4:20-24.
 Stand fast in. -- 1Co 16:13.
 Be grounded and settled in. -- Col 1:23.
 Hold, with a good conscience. -- 1Ti 1:19.
 Pray for the increase of. -- Lu 17:5.
 Have full assurance of. -- 2Ti 1:12; Heb 10:22.
 True, evidenced by its fruits -- Jas 2:21-25.
 Without fruits, is dead -- Jas 2:17,20,26.
 Examine whether you be in -- 2Co 13:5.
 All difficulties overcome by -- Mt 17:20; 21:21; Mr 9:23.
 All things should be done in -- Ro 14:22.
 Whatever is not of, is sin -- Ro 14:23.
 Often tried by affliction -- 1Pe 1:6,7.
 Trial of, works patience -- Jas 1:3.
 The wicked often profess -- Ac 8:13,21.
 The wicked destitute of -- Joh 10:25; 12:37; Ac 19:9; 2Th 3:2.
 Protection of, illustrated
 A shield. -- Eph 6:16.
 A breastplate. -- 1Th 5:8.
 Exemplified
 Caleb. -- Nu 13:30.
 Job. -- Job 19:25.
 Shadrach, & c. -- Da 3:17.
 Daniel. -- Da 6:10,23.
 Peter. -- Mt 16:16.
 Woman who was a sinner. -- Lu 7:50.
 Nathanael. -- Joh 1:49.
 Samaritans. -- Joh 4:39.
 Martha. -- Joh 11:27.
 The Disciples. -- Joh 16:30.
 Thomas. -- Joh 20:28.

Stephen. -- Ac 6:5.
 Priests. -- Ac 6:7.
 Ethiopian. -- Ac 8:37.
 Barnabas. -- Ac 11:24.
 Sergius Paulus. -- Ac 13:12.
 Philippian jailor. -- Ac 16:31,34.
 Romans. -- Ro 1:8.
 Colossians. -- Col 1:4.
 Thessalonians. -- 1Th 1:3.
 Lois. -- 2Ti 1:5.
 Paul. -- 2Ti 4:7.
 Abel. -- Heb 11:4.
 Enoch. -- Heb 11:5.
 Noah. -- Heb 11:7.
 Abraham. -- Heb 11:8,17.
 Isaac. -- Heb 11:20.
 Jacob. -- Heb 11:21.
 Joseph. -- Heb 11:22.
 Moses. -- Heb 11:24,27.
 Rahab. -- Heb 11:31.
 Gideon & c. -- Heb 11:32,33,39.

Faithfulness

A characteristic of saints -- Eph 1:1; Col 1:2; 1Ti 6:2; Re 17:14.
 Exhibited in
 The service of God. -- Mt 24:45.
 Declaring the word of God. -- Jer 23:28; 2Co 2:17; 4:2.
 The care of dedicated things. -- 2Ch 31:12.
 Helping the brethren. -- 3Jo 1:5.
 Bearing witness. -- Pr 14:5.
 Reproving others. -- Pr 27:6; Ps 141:5.
 Situations of trust. -- 2Ki 12:15; Ne 13:13; Ac 6:1-3.
 Doing work. -- 2Ch 34:12.
 Keeping secrets. -- Pr 11:13.
 Conveying messages. -- Pr 13:17; 25:13.
 All things. -- 1Ti 3:11.
 The smallest matters. -- Lu 16:10-12.
 Should be to death -- Re 2:10.
 Especially required in
 Ministers. -- 1Co 4:2; 2Ti 2:2.
 The wives of ministers. -- 1Ti 3:11.
 The children of ministers. -- Tit 1:6.
 Difficulty of finding -- Pr 20:6.
 The wicked devoid of -- Ps 5:9.
 Associate with those who exhibit -- Ps 101:6.
 Blessedness of -- 1Sa 26:23; Pr 28:20.
 Blessedness of, illustrated -- Mt 24:45,46; 25:21,23.
 Exemplified
 Joseph. -- Ge 39:22,23.
 Moses. -- Nu 12:7; Heb 3:2,5.
 David. -- 1Sa 22:14.
 Hananiah. -- Ne 7:2.
 Abraham. -- Ne 9:8; Ga 3:9.
 Daniel. -- Da 6:4.
 Paul. -- Ac 20:20,27.
 Timothy. -- 1Co 4:17.
 Tychicus. -- Eph 6:21.
 Epaphras. -- Col 1:7.
 Onesimus. -- Col 4:9.
 Silvanus. -- 1Pe 5:12.
 Antipas. -- Re 2:13.

Faithfulness of God, The

Is part of his character -- Isa 49:7; 1Co 1:9; 1Th 5:24.
 Declared to be
 Great. -- La 3:23.
 Established. -- Ps 89:2.
 Incomparable. -- Ps 89:8.
 Unfailing. -- Ps 89:33; 2Ti 2:13.
 Infinite. -- Ps 36:5.
 Everlasting. -- Ps 119:90; 146:6.
 Should be pleaded in prayer -- Ps 143:1.
 Should be proclaimed -- Ps 40:10; 89:1.

Manifested

In his counsels. -- Isa 25:1.
 In afflicting his saints. -- Ps 119:75.
 In fulfilling his promises. -- 1Ki 8:20; Ps 132:11; Mic 7:20; Heb 10:23.
 In keeping his covenant. -- De 7:9; Ps 111:5.
 In executing his judgments. -- Jer 23:20; 51:29.
 In forgiving sins. -- 1Jo 1:9.
 To his saints. -- Ps 89:24; 2Th 3:3.
 Saints encouraged to depend on. -- 1Pe 4:19.
 Should be magnified. -- Ps 89:5; 92:2.

Fall of Man, The

By the disobedience of Adam -- Ge 3:6,11,12; Ro 5:12,15,19.
 Through temptation of the devil -- Ge 3:1-5; 2Co 11:3; 1Ti 2:14.
 Man in consequence of
 Made in the image of Adam. -- Ge 5:3; 1Co 15:48,49.
 Born in sin. -- Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Isa 48:8; Joh 3:6.
 A child of wrath. -- Eph 2:3.
 Evil in heart. -- Ge 6:5; 8:21; Jer 16:12; Mt 15:19.
 Blinded in heart. -- Eph 4:18.
 Corrupt and perverse in his ways. -- Ge 6:12; Ps 10:5; Ro 3:12-16.
 Depraved in mind. -- Ro 8:5-7; Eph 4:17; Col 1:21; Tit 1:15.
 Without understanding. -- Ps 14:2,3; Ro 3:11; 1:31.
 Receives no the things of God. -- 1Co 2:14.
 Comes short of God's glory. -- Ro 3:23.
 Defiled in conscience. -- Tit 1:15; Heb 10:22.
 Intractable. -- Job 11:12.
 Estranged from God. -- Ge 3:8; Ps 58:3; Eph 4:18; Col 1:21.
 In bondage to sin. -- Ro 6:19; 7:5,23; Ga 5:17; Tit 3:3.
 In bondage to the devil. -- 2Ti 2:26; Heb 2:14,15.
 Constant in evil. -- Ps 10:5; 2Pe 2:14.
 Conscious of guilt. -- Ge 3:7,8,10.
 Unrighteous. -- Ec 7:20; Ro 3:10.
 Abominable. -- Job 15:16; Ps 14:3.
 Turned to his own way. -- Isa 53:6.
 Loves darkness. -- Joh 3:19.
 Corrupt & c in speech. -- Ro 3:13,14.
 Devoid of the fear of God. -- Ro 3:18.
 Totally depraved. -- Ge 6:5; Ro 7:18.
 Dead in sin -- Eph 2:1; Col 2:13.
 All men partake of the effects of -- 1Ki 8:46; Ga 3:22; 1Jo 1:8; 5:19.
 Punishment consequent upon
 Banishment from Paradise. -- Ge 3:24.
 Condemnation to labour and sorrow. -- Ge 3:16,19; Job 5:6,7.
 Temporal death. -- Ge 3:19; Ro 5:12; 1Co 15:22.
 Eternal death. -- Job 21:30; Ro 5:18,21; 6:23.
 Cannot be remedied by man -- Pr 20:9; Jer 2:22; 13:23.
 Remedy for, provided by God -- Ge 3:15; Joh 3:16.

Families

Of saints blessed -- Ps 128:3-6.
 Should
 Be taught the Scriptures. -- De 4:9,10.
 Worship God together. -- 1Co 16:19.
 Be duly regulated. -- Pr 31:27; 1Ti 3:4,5,12.
 Live in unity. -- Ge 45:24; Ps 133:1.
 Live in mutual forbearance. -- Ge 50:17-21; Mt 18:21,22.
 Rejoice together before God. -- De 14:26.
 Deceivers and liars should be removed from -- Ps 101:7.
 Warning against departing from God -- De 29:18.
 Punishment of irreligious -- Jer 10:25.
 Good -- Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 18:19.
 Jacob. -- Ge 35:2.
 Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.
 David. -- 2Sa 6:20.

Job. -- Job 1:5.
Lazarus of Bethany. -- Joh 11:1-5.
Cornelius. -- Ac 10:2,33.
Lydia. -- Ac 16:15.
Jailor of Philippi. -- Ac 16:31-34.
Crispus. -- Ac 18:8.
Lois. -- 2Ti 1:5.

Family issues

What marriage is
Gen 2:24; Matt 19:5,6; . Eph.5:31
No divorce
Matt 5:31,32; 19:69; Mk 10:2-12; . Lk 16:18; Rom 7:1-3; 1
Cor 7:10,39; Matt 1:18-20; Gen 2:21-25
Those who divorce and remarry commit adultery
Mk 10:7-9; (exception clause Matt 5:32; 19:9); Matt 19:7-9;
Mk 10:4-9; 10:11,12; Rom 7:1-3; 1 Cor 7:10,39; Gen 2:21-
25
'Saving for the cause of fornication'
Saving for the cause; Matt 5:32; 19:9
Mary and Joseph: Matt 1:18-21
What God hath joined: Matt 19:6; - Mk 10:9
No more twain: Matt 19:6; Mk 10:8; Eph.5:31; Gen 2:24
Marriage to non-Christians is equally binding
2 Cor 5:17;
John the Baptist: Matt 14:1-13; Mk 6:14-29; Lk 3:19,20
False leaders misguide the people: Matt 5:13,14
Wives who leave husbands must not remarry 1 Cor 7:10,11
Wives to submit to their husbands
Eph 5:22-24,33; Col 3:18; 1 Pet 3:1-6; 1 Cor 11:3-12; 1
Tim 2:9-14; Tit 2:5
Husbands cannot make wives disobey Christ or leave the
Church
1 Cor 11:3; Eph 5:22; Acts 4:19; 5:29; Matt 19:29; Mk
10:29,30; Lk 18:29,30; 14:26; 18:28-30; Matt 22:36+38
Husbands to love their wives
Eph 5:25-33; Col 3:19; 1 Pet 3:7; 1 Cor 11:11,12
Christians married to non-Christians
2 Cor 6:14-18; 1 Cor 7:12-16,39; 1 Pet 3:1,2
Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled Heb
13:4; Gen 1:27,28,31; 2:18,20-25; Prov 5:15-20; 18:22; 1
Cor 7:2-6,9
Speaking openly of married love Prov 18:22; 5:15-20; Tit
2:3-5; Gen 1:31; 2:22,24;
Matt 19:6; Mk 10:9; Gen 2:25
We should speak about what we believe in: Ps 116:10; 2
Cor 4:13; Rom 10:10
When young people may marry. 1 Cor 7:36,9; Lev 15:24,33
How wives are chosen
Counsel: Prov 20:18; 15:22; 11:14; • 12:15; 19:20; 24:6;
Prov 27:9
Knowledge comes from obedience: Jn 7:17 Submission:
Eph 5:21; 1 Pet 5:5; Heb 13:7,17 No selfish decision: Phil
2:4; Matt 7:12 True love: 1 Jn 5:2,3
Isaac and Rebekah: Gen 24:63-67
Christian courtship 1 Cor 7:36,38; Matt 6:33, 34; 1 Thess
5:22
Guided by older people: 1 Pet 5:5
No birth control
Be fruitful and multiply without abstinence (except for
prayer and fasting): Gen 1:28,31; 1 Cor 7:3-5
Birth control has same motive and punishment as murder:
Matt 5:21,22; 1 Jn 3:14,15
God killed Onan: Gen 38:8-10
What is not of faith is sin: Rom 14:23; Heb 10:38; 11:6
Children are God's blessing: Ps 127:3-5; 128:36; Lk 1:25; 1
Sam 1:5-11,17
God considers people to have an existence as seed within
their father's loins: Heb 7:9,10
All a person's parts are present before God at conception: Ps
139:13-16.
No wedding rings. Gold and jewellery and outward
ornamentation forbidden:
1 Tim 2:9; 1 Pet 3:3,4

Abstain from evil and appearance of evil: 1 Thess 5:22; 2
Cor 6:14-18; Rom 12:1,2
Christian women saved in childbirth 1 Tim 2:15 Children
obey their parents Eph 6:1-3; Col 3:20; 1 Pet 5:5
Duties of parents
Godly upbringing: Eph.6:4; Col 3:21; Prov 22:6
Chastisement: Heb 12:5-11; 1+ov 13:24; 22:15; 29:15,17
Children must choose to follow Christ themselves Matt
18:2-6; Jo 3:3-7; Mk 16:16; Acts 2:37,38; 3:19; Acts
8:36,37; Heb 10:38,39; 11:6
Infants saved only if a parent has faith 1 Cor 7:12-14
Christians care for aged parents in own homes
1 Tim 5:4,8,16
Christians to live in families
1 Tim 5:4,8,16; Ps 68:6
No social welfare pensions
1 Tim 5:3-5,8,10,16; Jas 1:27.; Acts 9:36.

Fasting

Spirit of, explained -- Isa 58:6,7.
Not to be made a subject of display -- Mt 6:16-18.
Should be to God -- Zec 7:5; Mt 6:18.
For the chastening of the soul -- Ps 69:10.
For the humbling of the soul -- Ps 35:13.
Observed on occasions of
Judgments of God. -- Joe 1:14; 2:12.
Public calamities. -- 2Sa 1:12.
Afflictions of the Church. -- Lu 5:33-35.
Afflictions of others. -- Ps 35:13; Da 6:18.
Private afflictions. -- 2Sa 12:16.
Approaching danger. -- Es 4:16.
Ordination of ministers. -- Ac 13:3; 14:23.
Accompanied by
Prayer. -- Ezr 8:23; Da 9:3.
Confession of sin. -- 1Sa 7:6; Ne 9:1,2.
Mourning. -- Joe 2:12.
Humiliation. -- De 9:18; Ne 9:1.
Promises connected with -- Isa 58:8-12; Mt 6:18.
Of hypocrites
Described. -- Isa 58:4,5.
Ostentatious. -- Mt 6:16.
Boasted of, before God. -- Lu 18:12.
Rejected. -- Isa 58:3; Jer 14:12.
Extraordinary Exemplified
Our Lord. -- Mt 4:2.
Moses. -- Ex 34:28; De 9:9,18.
Elijah. -- 1Ki 19:8.
National Exemplified
Israel. -- Jdj 20:26; Ezr 8:21; Es 4:3,16; Jer 36:9.
Men of Jabesh-gilead. -- 1Sa 31:13.
Ninevites. -- Jon 3:5-8.
Of Saints Exemplified
David. -- 2Sa 12:16; Ps 109:24.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 1:4.
Esther. -- Es 4:16.
Daniel. -- Da 9:3.
Disciples of John. -- Mt 9:14.
Anna. -- Lu 2:37.
Cornelius. -- Ac 10:30.
Christians. -- Ac 13:2.
Apostles. -- 2Co 6:5.
Paul. -- 2Co 11:27.
Of the wicked -- Exemplified
Elders of Jezreel. -- 1Ki 21:12.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 21:27.
Pharisees. -- Mr 2:18; Lu 18:12.

Favour of God, The

Christ the special object of -- Lu 2:52.
Is the source of
Mercy. -- Isa 60:10.
Spiritual life. -- Ps 30:5.
Spiritual wisdom leads to -- Pr 8:35.
Mercy and truth lead to -- Pr 3:3,4.

Saints
 Obtain. -- Pr 12:2.
 Encompassed by. -- Ps 5:12.
 Strengthened by. -- Ps 30:7.
 Victorious through. -- Ps 44:3.
 Preserved through. -- Job 10:12.
 Exalted in. -- Ps 89:17.
 Sometimes tempted to doubt. -- Ps 77:7.
 Domestic blessings traced to -- Pr 18:22.
 Disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of -- Ps 41:11.
 Given in answer to prayer -- Job 33:26.
 Pray for -- Ps 106:4; 119:58.
 Plead, in prayer -- Ex 33:12; Nu 11:15.
 To be acknowledged -- Ps 85:1.
 The wicked
 Uninfluenced by. -- Isa 26:10.
 Do not obtain. -- Isa 27:11; Jer 16:13.
 Exemplified
 Naphtali. -- De 33:23.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 2:26.
 Job. -- Job 10:12.
 The Virgin Mary. -- Lu 1:28,30.
 David. -- Ac 7:46.

Fear, Godly

God is the object of -- Isa 8:13.
 God is the author of -- Jer 32:39,40.
 Searching the Scriptures gives the understanding of -- Pr 2:3-5.
 Described as
 Hatred of evil. -- Pr 8:13.
 Wisdom. -- Job 28:28; Ps 111:10.
 A treasure to saints. -- Pr 15:16; Isa 33:6.
 A fountain of life. -- Pr 14:27.
 Sanctifying. -- Ps 19:9.
 Filial and reverential. -- Heb 12:9,28.
 Commanded -- De 13:4; Ps 22:23; Ec 12:13; 1Pe 2:17.
 Motives to
 The holiness of God. -- Re 15:4.
 The greatness of God. -- De 10:12,17.
 The goodness of God. -- 1Sa 12:24.
 The forgiveness of God. -- Ps 130:4.
 Wondrous works of God. -- Jos 4:23,24.
 Judgments of God. -- Re 14:7.
 A characteristic of saints -- Mal 3:16.
 Should accompany the joy of saints -- Ps 2:11.
 Necessary to
 The worship of God. -- Ps 5:7; 89:7.
 The service of God. -- Ps 2:11; Heb 12:28.
 Avoiding of sin. -- Ex 20:20.
 Righteous government. -- 2Sa 23:3.
 Impartial administration of justice. -- 2Ch 19:6-9.
 Perfecting holiness. -- 2Co 7:1.
 Those who have
 Afford pleasure to God. -- Ps 147:11.
 Are pitied by God. -- Ps 103:13.
 Are accepted of God. -- Ac 10:35.
 Receive mercy from God. -- Ps 103:11,17; Lu 1:50.
 Are blessed. -- Ps 112:1; 115:13.
 Confide in God. -- Ps 115:11; Pr 14:26.
 Depart from evil. -- Pr 16:6.
 Converse together of holy things. -- Mal 3:16.
 Should not fear man. -- Isa 8:12,13; Mt 10:28.
 Desires of, fulfilled by God. -- Ps 145:19.
 Days of, prolonged. -- Pr 10:27.
 Should be
 Prayed for. -- Ps 86:11.
 Exhibited in our callings. -- Col 3:22.
 Exhibited in giving a reason for our hope. -- 1Pe 3:15.
 Constantly maintained. -- De 14:23; Jos 4:24; Pr 23:17.
 Taught to others. -- Ps 34:11.
 Advantages of -- Pr 15:16; 19:23; Ec 8:12,13.

The wicked destitute of -- Ps 36:1; Pr 1:29; Jer 2:19; Ro 3:18.
 Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 22:12.
 Joseph. -- Ge 39:9; 42:18.
 Obadiah. -- 1Ki 18:12.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 5:15.
 Job. -- Job 1:1,8.
 Christians. -- Ac 9:31.
 Cornelius. -- Ac 10:2.
 Noah. -- Heb 11:7.

Fear, Unholy

A characteristic of the wicked -- Re 21:8.
 Is described as
 A fear of idols. -- 2Ki 17:38.
 A fear of man. -- 1Sa 15:24; Joh 9:22.
 A fear of judgments. -- Isa 2:19; Lu 21:26; Re 6:16,17.
 A fear of future punishment. -- Heb 10:27.
 Overwhelming. -- Ex 15:16; Job 15:21,24.
 Consuming. -- Ps 73:19.
 A guilty conscience leads to -- Ge 3:8,10; Ps 53:5; Pr 28:1.
 Seizes the wicked -- Job 15:24; 18:11.
 Surprises the hypocrite -- Isa 33:14,18.
 The wicked judicially filled with -- Le 26:16,17; De 28:65-67; Jer 49:5.
 Shall be realised -- Pr 1:27; 10:24.
 God mocks -- Pr 1:26.
 Saints sometimes tempted to -- Ps 55:5.
 Saints delivered from -- Pr 1:33; Isa 14:3.
 Trust in God, a preservative from -- Ps 27:1.
 Exhortations against -- Isa 8:12; Joh 14:27.
 Exemplified
 Adam. -- Ge 3:10.
 Cain. -- Ge 4:14.
 Midianites. -- Jdj 7:21,22.
 Philistines. -- 1Sa 14:15.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 28:5,20.
 Adonijah's guests. -- 1Ki 1:49.
 Haman. -- Es 7:6.
 Ahaz. -- Isa 7:2.
 Belshazzar. -- Da 5:6.
 Pilate. -- Joh 19:8.
 Felix. -- Ac 24:25.

Feast of the Passover, The

Ordained by God -- Ex 12:1,2.
 Commenced the fourteenth of the first month at even -- Ex 12:2,6,18; Le 23:5; Nu 9:3.
 Lasted seven days -- Ex 12:15; Le 23:6.
 Called the
 Passover. -- Nu 9:5; Joh 2:23.
 Jew's passover. -- Joh 2:13; 11:55.
 Lord's passover. -- Ex 12:11,27.
 Feast of unleavened bread. -- Mr 14:1; Lu 22:1.
 Days of unleavened bread. -- Ac 12:3; 20:6.
 All males to appear at -- Ex 23:17; De 16:16.
 Paschal lamb eaten first day of -- Ex 12:6,8.
 Unleavened bread eaten at -- Ex 12:15; De 16:3.
 Leaven
 Not to be in their houses during. -- Ex 12:19.
 Not to be in any of their quarters. -- Ex 13:7; De 16:4.
 Nothing with, to be eaten. -- Ex 12:20.
 Punishment for eating. -- Ex 12:15,19.
 First and last days of, holy convocations -- Ex 12:16; Nu 28:18,25.
 Sacrifices during -- Le 23:8; Nu 28:19-24.
 The first sheaf of barley harvest offered the day after the Sabbath in -- Le 23:10-14.
 To commemorate the
 Passing over the first-born. -- Ex 12:12,13.
 Deliverance of Israel from bondage of Egypt. -- Ex 12:17,42; 13:9; De 16:3.

To be perpetually observed during the Mosaic age -- Ex 12:14; 13:10.
 Children to be taught the nature and design of -- Ex 12:26,27; 13:8.
 Purification necessary to the due observance of -- 2Ch 30:15-19; Joh 11:55.
 Might be kept in the second month by those who were unclean at the appointed time -- Nu 9:6-11; 2Ch 30:2,3,15.
 No uncircumcised person to keep -- Ex 12:43,45.
 Strangers and servants when circumcised might keep -- Ex 12:44,48.
 Neglect of, punished with death -- Nu 9:13.
 Improper keeping of, punished -- 2Ch 30:18,20.
 Remarkable celebrations of
 On leaving Egypt. -- Ex 12:28,50.
 In the wilderness of Sinai. -- Nu 9:3-5.
 On entering the land of promise. -- Jos 5:10,11.
 In Hezekiah's reign. -- 2Ch 30:1.
 In Josiah's reign. -- 2Ki 23:22,23; 2Ch 35:1,18.
 After the captivity. -- Ezr 6:19,20.
 Before the death of Christ. -- Lu 22:15.
 Moses kept through faith -- Heb 11:28.
 Christ always observed -- Mt 26:17-20; Lu 22:15; Joh 2:13,23.
 The people of Jerusalem lent their rooms to strangers for -- Lu 22:11,12.
 The Lord's Supper instituted at -- Mt 26:26-28.
 Custom of releasing a prisoner at -- Mt 27:15; Lu 23:16,17.
 The Sabbath in, a high day -- Joh 19:31.
 The day before the Sabbath in, called the preparation -- Joh 19:14,31.
 Illustrative of redemption through Christ -- 1Co 5:7,8.

Flattery

Saints should not use -- Job 32:21,22.
 Ministers should not use -- 1Th 2:5.
 The wicked use, to
 Others. -- Ps 5:9; 12:2.
 Themselves. -- Ps 36:2.
 Hypocrites use, to
 God. -- Ps 78:36.
 Those in authority. -- Da 11:34.
 False prophets and teachers use -- Eze 12:24; Ro 16:18.
 Wisdom, a preservative against -- Pr 4:5.
 Worldly advantage obtained by -- Da 11:21,22.
 Seldom gains respect -- Pr 28:23.
 Avoid those given to -- Pr 20:19.
 Danger of -- Pr 7:21-23; 20:5.
 Punishment of -- Job 17:5; Ps 12:3.
 Exemplified
 Woman of Tekoah. -- 2Sa 14:17,20.
 Absalom. -- 2Sa 15:2-6.
 False prophets. -- 1Ki 22:13.
 Darius's courtiers. -- Da 6:7.
 Pharisees, & c. -- Mt 12:14.
 People of Tyre, & c. -- Ac 12:22.

Fools

All men are, without the knowledge of God -- Tit 3:3.
 Deny God -- Ps 14:1; 53:1.
 Blaspheme God -- Ps 74:18.
 Reproach God -- Ps 74:22.
 Make a mock at sin -- Pr 14:9.
 Despise instruction -- Pr 1:7; 15:5.
 Hate knowledge -- Pr 1:22.
 Delight not in understanding -- Pr 18:2.
 Sport themselves in mischief -- Pr 10:23.
 Walk in darkness -- Ec 2:14.
 Hate to depart from evil -- Pr 13:19.
 Worship of, hateful to God -- Ec 5:1.
 Are
 Corrupt and abominable. -- Ps 14:1.
 Self-sufficient. -- Pr 12:15; Ro 1:22.

Self-confident. -- Pr 14:16.
 Self-deceivers. -- Pr 14:8.
 Mere professors of religion. -- Mt 25:2-12.
 Full of words. -- Ec 10:14.
 Given to meddling. -- Pr 20:3.
 Slanderers. -- Pr 10:18.
 Liars. -- Pr 10:18.
 Slothful. -- Ec 4:5.
 Angry. -- Ec 7:9.
 Contentious. -- Pr 18:6.
 A grief to parents. -- Pr 17:25; 19:13.
 Come to shame -- Pr 3:35.
 Destroy themselves by their speech -- Pr 10:8,14; Ec 10:12.
 The company of, ruinous -- Pr 13:20.
 Lips of, a snare to the soul -- Pr 18:7.
 Cling to their folly -- Pr 26:11; 27:22.
 Worship idols -- Jer 10:8; Ro 1:22,23.
 Trust to their own hearts -- Pr 28:26.
 Depend upon their wealth -- Lu 12:20.
 Hear the gospel and obey it not -- Mt 7:26.
 The mouth of, pours out folly -- Pr 15:2.
 Honour is unbecoming for -- Pr 26:1,8.
 God has no pleasure in -- Ec 5:4.
 Shall not stand in the presence of God -- Ps 5:5.
 Avoid them -- Pr 9:6; 14:7.
 Exhorted to seek wisdom -- Pr 8:5.
 Punishment of -- Ps 107:17; Pr 19:29; 26:10.
 Exemplified
 Rehoboam. -- 1Ki 12:8.
 Israel. -- Jer 4:22.
 Pharisees. -- Mt 23:17,19.

Forgetting God

A characteristic of the wicked -- Pr 2:17; Isa 65:11.
 Backsliders are guilty of -- Jer 3:21,22.
 Is forgetting his
 Covenant. -- De 4:23; 2Ki 17:38.
 Works. -- Ps 78:7,11; 106:13.
 Benefits. -- Ps 103:2; 106:7.
 Word. -- Heb 12:5; Jas 1:25.
 Law. -- Ps 119:153,176; Ho 4:6.
 Past deliverance. -- Jdj 8:34; Ps 78:42.
 Power to deliver. -- Isa 51:13-15.
 Encouraged by false teachers -- Jer 23:27.
 Prosperity often leads to -- De 8:12-14; Ho 13:6.
 Trials should not lead to -- Ps 44:17-20.
 Resolve against -- Ps 119:16,93.
 Cautions against -- De 6:12; 8:11.
 Exhortation to those guilty of -- Ps 50:22.
 Punishment of -- Job 8:12,13; Ps 9:17; Isa 17:10,11; Eze 23:35; Ho 8:14.

Forgiveness of Injuries

Christ set an example of -- Lu 23:34.
 Commanded -- Mr 11:25; Ro 12:19.
 To be unlimited -- Mt 18:22; Lu 17:4.
 A characteristic of saints -- Ps 7:4.
 Motives to
 The mercy of God. -- Lu 6:36.
 Our need of forgiveness. -- Mr 11:25.
 God's forgiveness of us. -- Eph 4:32.
 Christ's forgiveness of us. -- Col 3:13.
 A glory to saints -- Pr 19:11.
 Should be accompanied by
 Forbearance. -- Col 3:13.
 Kindness. -- Ge 45:5-11; Ro 12:20.
 Blessing and prayer. -- Mt 5:44.
 Promises to -- Mt 6:14; Lu 6:37.
 No forgiveness without -- Mt 6:15; Jas 2:13.
 Illustrated -- Mt 18:23-35.
 Exemplified
 Joseph. -- Ge 50:20,21.
 David. -- 1Sa 24:7; 2Sa 18:5; 19:23.

Solomon. -- 1Ki 1:53.
Stephen. -- Ac 7:60.
Paul. -- 2Ti 4:16.

Forsaking God

Idolaters guilty of -- 1Sa 8:8; 1Ki 11:33.
The wicked guilty of -- De 28:20.
Backsliders guilty of -- Jer 15:6.
Is forsaking
His house. -- 2Ch 29:6.
His covenant. -- De 29:25; 1Ki 19:10; Jer 22:9; Da 11:30.
His commandments. -- Ezr 9:10.
The right way. -- 2Pe 2:15.
Trusting in man is -- Jer 17:5.
Leads men to follow their own devices -- Jer 2:13.
Prosperity tempts to -- De 31:20; 32:15.
Wickedness of -- Jer 2:13; 5:7.
Unreasonableness and ingratitude of -- Jer 2:5,6.
Brings confusion -- Jer 17:13.
Followed by remorse -- Eze 6:9.
Brings down his wrath -- Ezr 8:22.
Provokes God to forsake men -- Jdj 10:13; 2Ch 15:2; 24:20,24.
Resolve against -- Jos 24:16; Ne 10:29-39.
Curse pronounced upon -- Jer 17:5.
Sin of, to be confessed -- Ezr 9:10.
Warnings against -- Jos 24:20; 1Ch 28:9.
Punishment of -- De 28:20; 2Ki 22:16,17; Isa 1:28; Jer 1:16; 5:19.
Exemplified
Children of Israel. -- 1Sa 12:10.
Saul. -- 1Sa 15:11.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 18:18.
Amon. -- 2Ki 21:22.
Kingdom of Judah. -- 2Ch 12:1,5; 21:10; Isa 1:4; Jer 15:6.
Kingdom of Israel. -- 2Ch 13:11; 2Ki 17:7-18.
Many disciples. -- Joh 6:66.
Phygelus, & c. -- 2Ti 1:15.
Balaam. -- 2Pe 2:15.

Gift of the Holy Spirit, The

By the Father -- Ne 9:20; Lu 11:13.
By the Son -- Joh 20:22.
To Christ without measure -- Joh 3:34.
Given
According to promise. -- Ac 2:38,39.
Upon the exaltation. -- Ps 68:18; Joh 7:39.
Through the intercession of Christ. -- Joh 14:16.
In answer to prayer. -- Lu 11:13; Eph 1:16,17.
For instruction. -- Ne 9:20.
For comfort of saints. -- Joh 14:16.
To those who repent and believe. -- Ac 2:38.
To those who obey God. -- Ac 5:32.
To the Gentiles. -- Ac 10:44,45; 11:17; 15:8.
Is abundant -- Ps 68:9; Joh 7:38,39.
Is permanent -- Isa 59:21; Hag 2:5; 1Pe 4:14.
Is fruit bearing -- Isa 32:15.
Received through faith -- Ga 3:14.
An evidence of union with Christ -- 1Jo 3:24; 4:13.
An earnest of the inheritance of the saints -- 2Co 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:14.
A pledge of the continued favour of God -- Eze 39:29.

Gifts of God, The

All blessings are -- Jas 1:17; 2Pe 1:3.
Are dispensed according to his will -- Ec 2:26; Da 2:21; Ro 12:6; 1Co 7:7.
Are free and abundant -- Nu 14:8; Ro 8:32.
Spiritual
Christ the chief of. -- Isa 42:6; 55:4; Joh 3:16; 4:10; 6:32,33.
Are through Christ. -- Ps 68:18; Eph 4:7,8; Joh 6:27.
The Holy Spirit. -- Lu 11:13; Ac 8:20.
Grace. -- Ps 84:11; Jas 4:6.

Wisdom. -- Pr 2:6; Jas 1:5.
Repentance. -- Ac 11:18.
Faith. -- Eph 2:8; Php 1:29.
Righteousness. -- Ro 5:16,17.
Strength and power. -- Ps 68:35.
A new heart. -- Eze 11:19.
Peace. -- Ps 29:11.
Rest. -- Mt 11:28; 2Th 1:7.
Glory. -- Ps 84:11; Joh 17:22.
Eternal life. -- Ro 6:23.
Not repented of by him. -- Ro 11:29.
To be used for mutual profit. -- 1Pe 4:10.
Pray for. -- Mt 7:7,11; Joh 16:23,24.
Acknowledge -- Ps 4:7; 21:2.
Temporal
Life. -- Isa 42:5.
Food and raiment. -- Mt 6:25-33.
Rain and fruitful seasons. -- Ge 27:28; Le 26:4,5; Isa 30:23.
Wisdom. -- 2Ch 1:12.
Peace. -- Le 26:6; 1Ch 22:9.
All good things. -- Ps 34:10; 1Ti 6:17.
To be used and enjoyed. -- Ec 3:13; 5:19,20; 1Ti 4:4,5.
Should cause us to remember God. -- De 8:18.
All creatures partake of. -- Ps 136:25; 145:15,16.
Pray for. -- Zec 10:1; Mt 6:11.
Illustrated -- Mt 25:15-30.

Glorifying God

Commanded -- 1Ch 16:28; Ps 22:23; Isa 42:12.
Due to him -- 1Ch 16:29.
For his
Holiness. -- Ps 99:9; Re 15:4.
Mercy and truth. -- Ps 115:1; Ro 15:9.
Faithfulness and truth. -- Isa 25:1.
Wondrous works. -- Mt 15:31; Ac 4:21.
Judgments. -- Isa 25:3; Eze 28:22; Re 14:7.
Deliverance. -- Ps 50:15.
Grace to others. -- Ac 11:18; 2Co 9:13; Ga 1:24.
Obligation of saints to -- 1Co 6:20.
Is acceptable through Christ -- Php 1:11; 1Pe 4:11.
Christ, an example of -- Joh 17:4.
Accomplished by
Relying on his promises. -- Ro 4:20.
Praising him. -- Ps 50:23.
Doing all to him. -- 1Co 10:31.
Dying for him. -- Joh 21:19.
Confessing Christ. -- Php 2:11.
Suffering for Christ. -- 1Pe 4:14,16.
Glorifying Christ. -- Ac 19:17; 2Th 1:12.
Bringing forth fruits of righteousness. -- Joh 15:8; Php 1:11.
Patience in affliction. -- Isa 24:15.
Faithfulness. -- 1Pe 4:11.
Required in body and spirit -- 1Co 6:20.
Shall be universal -- Ps 86:9; Re 5:13.
Saints should
Resolve on. -- Ps 69:30; 118:28.
Unite in. -- Ps 34:3; Ro 15:6.
Persevere in. -- Ps 86:12.
All the blessings of God are designed to lead to -- Isa 60:21; 61:3.
The holy example of saints may lead others to -- Mt 5:16; 1Pe 2:12.
All, by nature, fail in -- Ro 3:23.
The wicked averse to -- Da 5:23; Ro 1:21.
Punishment for not -- Da 5:23,30; Mal 2:2; Ac 12:23; Ro 1:21.
Heavenly host engaged in -- Re 4:11.
Exemplified
David. -- Ps 57:5.
The Multitude. -- Mt 9:8; 15:31.
The Virgin Mary. -- Lu 1:46.
Angels. -- Lu 2:14.

Shepherds. -- Lu 2:20.
Man sick of the palsy. -- Lu 5:25.
Woman with infirmity. -- Lu 13:13.
Leper. -- Lu 17:15.
Blind man. -- Lu 18:43.
Centurion. -- Lu 23:47.
The Church at Jerusalem. -- Ac 11:18.
Gentiles at Antioch. -- Ac 13:48.
Abraham. -- Ro 4:20.
Paul. -- Ro 11:36.

Glory

God is, to his people -- Ps 3:3; Zec 2:5.
Christ is, to his people -- Isa 60:1; Lu 2:32.
The gospel ordained to be, to saints -- 1Co 2:7.
Of the gospel, exceeds that of the law -- 2Co 3:9,10.
The joy of saints is full of -- 1Pe 1:8.
Spiritual
Is given by God. -- Ps 84:11.
Is given by Christ. -- Joh 17:22.
Christ. -- Joh 17:22.
Is the work of the Holy Spirit. -- 2Co 3:18.
Eternal
Procured by the death of Christ. -- Heb 2:10.
Accompanies salvation by Christ. -- 2Ti 2:10.
Inherited by saints. -- 1Sa 2:8; Ps 73:24; Pr 3:35; Col 3:4; 1Pe 5:10.
Saints called to. -- 2Th 2:14; 1Pe 5:10.
Saints afore prepared to. -- Ro 9:23.
Enhanced by present afflictions. -- 2Co 4:17.
Present afflictions not worthy to be compared with. -- Ro 8:18.
Of the Church shall be rich and abundant -- Isa 60:11-13.
The bodies of saints shall be raised in -- 1Co 15:43; Php 3:21.
Saints shall be, of their ministers -- 1Th 2:19,20.
Temporal
Is given by God. -- Da 2:37.
Passes away. -- 1Pe 1:24.
The devil tries to seduce by. -- Mt 4:8.
Of hypocrites turned to shame -- Ho 4:7.
Seek not, from man -- Mt 6:2; 1Th 2:6.
Of the wicked
Is in their shame. -- Php 3:19.
Ends in destruction. -- Isa 5:14.

Glory of God, The

Exhibited in Christ -- Joh 1:14; 2Co 4:6; Heb 1:3.
Exhibited in
His name. -- De 28:58; Ne 9:5.
His majesty. -- Job 37:22; Ps 93:1; 104:1; 145:5,12; Isa 2:10.
His power. -- Ex 15:1,6; Ro 6:4.
His works. -- Ps 19:1; 111:3.
His holiness. -- Ex 15:11.
Described as
Great. -- Ps 138:5.
Eternal. -- Ps 104:31.
Rich. -- Eph 3:16.
Highly exalted. -- Ps 8:1; 113:4.
Exhibited to
Moses. -- Ex 34:5-7; 33:18-23.
Stephen. -- Ac 7:55.
His Church. -- De 5:24; Ps 102:16.
Enlightens the Church -- Isa 60:1,2; Re 21:11,23.
Saints desire to behold -- Ps 63:2; 90:16.
God is jealous -- Isa 42:8.
Reverence -- Isa 59:19.
Plead in prayer -- Ps 79:9.
Declare -- 1Ch 16:24; Ps 145:5,11.
Magnify -- Ps 57:5.
The earth is full of -- Isa 6:3.
The knowledge of, shall fill the earth -- Hab 2:14.

Gluttony

Christ was falsely accused of -- Mt 11:19.
The wicked addicted to -- Php 3:19; Jude 1:12.
Leads to
Carnal security. -- Isa 22:13; 1Co 15:32; Lu 12:19.
Poverty. -- Pr 23:21.
Of princes, ruinous to their people -- Ec 10:16,17.
Is inconsistent in saints -- 1Pe 4:3.
Caution against -- Pr 23:2,3; Lu 21:34; Ro 13:13,14.
Pray against temptations to -- Ps 141:4.
Punishment of -- Nu 11:33,34; Ps 78:31; De 21:21; Am 6:4,7.
Danger of, illustrated -- Lu 12:45,46.
Exemplified
Esau. -- Ge 25:30-34; Heb 12:16,17.
Israel. -- Nu 11:4; Ps 78:18.
Sons of Eli. -- 1Sa 2:12-17.
Belshazzar. -- Da 5:1.

God

Is a spirit -- Joh 4:24; 2Co 3:17.
Is declared to be
Light. -- Isa 60:19; Jas 1:17; 1Jo 1:5.
Love. -- 1Jo 4:8,16.
Invisible. -- Job 23:8,9; Joh 1:18; 5:37; Col 1:15; 1Ti 1:17.
Unsearchable. -- Job 11:7; 37:23; Ps 145:3; Isa 40:28; Ro 11:33.
Incorruptible. -- Ro 1:23.
Eternal. -- De 33:27; Ps 90:2; Re 4:8-10.
Immortal. -- 1Ti 1:17; 6:16.
Omnipotent. -- Ge 17:1; Ex 6:3.
Omniscient. -- Ps 139:1-6; Pr 5:21.
Omnipresent. -- Ps 139:7; Jer 23:23.
Immutable. -- Ps 102:26,27; Jas 1:17.
Only-wise. -- Ro 16:27; 1Ti 1:17.
Glorious. -- Ex 15:11; Ps 145:5.
Most High. -- Ps 83:18; Ac 7:48.
Perfect. -- Mt 5:48.
Holy. -- Ps 99:9; Isa 5:16.
Just. -- De 32:4; Isa 45:21.
True. -- Jer 10:10; Joh 17:3.
Upright. -- Ps 25:8; 92:15.
Righteous. -- Ezr 9:15; Ps 145:17.
Good. -- Ps 25:8; 119:68.
Great. -- 2Ch 2:5; Ps 86:10.
Gracious. -- Ex 34:6; Ps 116:5.
Faithful. -- 1Co 10:13; 1Pe 4:19.
Merciful. -- Ex 34:6,7; Ps 86:5.
Long-suffering. -- Nu 14:18; Mic 7:1.
Jealous. -- Jos 24:19; Na 1:2.
Compassionate. -- 2Ki 13:23.
A consuming fire. -- Heb 12:29.
None beside him -- De 4:35; Isa 44:6.
None before him -- Isa 43:10.
None like to him -- Ex 9:14; De 33:26; 2Sa 7:22; Isa 46:5,9; Jer 10:6.
None good but he -- Mt 19:17.
Fills heaven and earth -- 1Ki 8:27; Jer 23:24.
Should be worshipped in spirit and in truth -- Joh 4:24.

Goodness of God, The

Is part of his character -- Ps 25:8; Na 1:7; Mt 19:17.
Declared to be
Great. -- Ne 9:35; Zec 9:17.
Rich. -- Ps 104:24; Ro 2:4.
Abundant. -- Ex 34:6; Ps 33:5.
Satisfying. -- Ps 65:4; Jer 31:12,14.
Enduring. -- Ps 23:6; 52:1.
Universal. -- Ps 145:9; Mt 5:45.
Manifested
To his Church. -- Ps 31:19; La 3:25.
In doing good. -- Ps 119:68; 145:9.
In supplying temporal wants. -- Ac 14:17.
In providing for the poor. -- Ps 68:10.

In forgiving sins. -- 2Ch 30:18; Ps 86:5.
Leads to repentance. -- Ro 2:4.
Recognise, in his dealings. -- Ezr 8:18; Ne 2:18.
Pray for the manifestation of. -- 2Th 1:11.
Despise not. -- Ro 2:4.
Reverence. -- Jer 33:9; Ho 3:5.
Magnify. -- Ps 107:8; Jer 33:11.
Urge others to confide in. -- Ps 34:8.
The wicked disregard. -- Ne 9:35.

Gospel, The

Is good tidings of great joy for all people -- Lu 2:10,11,31,32.
Foretold -- Isa 41:27; 52:7; 61:1-3; Mr 1:15.
Preached under the old testament -- Heb 4:2.
Exhibits the grace of God -- Ac 14:3; 20:32.
The knowledge of the glory of God is by -- 2Co 4:4,6.
Life and immortality are brought to light by Jesus through -- 2Ti 1:10.
Is the power of God to salvation -- Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18; 1Th 1:5.
Is glorious -- 2Co 4:4.
Is everlasting -- 1Pe 1:25; Re 14:6.
Preached by Christ -- Mt 4:23; Mr 1:14.
Ministers have a stewardship to preach -- 1Co 9:17.
Preached beforehand to Abraham -- Ge 22:18; Ga 3:8.
Preached to
The Jews first. -- Lu 24:47; Ac 13:46.
The Gentiles. -- Mr 13:10; Ga 2:2,9.
The poor. -- Mt 11:5; Lu 4:18.
Every creature. -- Mr 16:15; Col 1:23.
Must be believed -- Mr 1:15; Heb 4:2.
Brings peace -- Lu 2:10,14; Eph 6:15.
Produces hope -- Col 1:23.
Saints have fellowship in -- Php 1:5.
There is fulness of blessing in -- Ro 15:29.
Those who receive, should
Adhere to the truth of. -- Ga 1:6,7; 2:14; 2Ti 1:13.
Not be ashamed of. -- Ro 1:16; 2Ti 1:8.
Live in subjection to. -- 2Co 9:13.
Have their conversation becoming. -- Php 1:27.
Earnestly contend for the faith of. -- Php 1:17,27; Jude 1:3.
Sacrifice friends and property for. -- Mt 10:37.
Sacrifice life itself for. -- Mr 8:35.
Profession of, attended by afflictions -- 2Ti 3:12.
Promises to sufferers -- Mr 8:35; 10:30.
Be careful not to hinder -- 1Co 9:12.
Is hid to them that are lost -- 2Co 4:3.
Testifies to the final judgment -- Ro 2:16.
Let him who preached another, be accursed -- Ga 1:8.
Awful consequences of not obeying -- 2Th 1:8,9.
Is called the
Dispensation of the grace of God. -- Eph 3:2.
Gospel of peace. -- Eph 6:15.
Gospel of God. -- Ro 1:1; 1Th 2:8; 1Pe 4:17.
Gospel of Christ. -- Ro 1:9,16; 2Co 2:12; 1Th 3:2.
Gospel of the grace of God. -- Ac 20:24.
Gospel of the kingdom. -- Mt 24:14.
Gospel of salvation. -- Eph 1:13.
Glorious gospel of Jesus Christ. -- 2Co 4:4.
Preaching of Jesus Christ. -- Ro 16:25.
Mystery of the gospel. -- Eph 6:19.
Word of God. -- 1Th 2:13.
Word of Christ. -- Col 3:16.
Word of grace. -- Ac 14:3; 20:32.
Word of salvation. -- Ac 13:26.
Word of reconciliation. -- 2Co 5:19.
Word of truth. -- Eph 1:13; Jas 1:18.
Word of faith. -- Ro 10:8.
Word of life. -- Php 2:16.
Ministration of the Spirit. -- 2Co 3:8.
Doctrine according to godliness. -- 1Ti 6:3.
Form of sound words. -- 2Ti 1:13.
Rejection of, by many, foretold -- Isa 53:1; Ro 10:15,16.

Rejection of, by the Jews, a means of blessing to the Gentiles -- Ro 11:28.

Grace

God is the God of all -- 1Pe 5:10.
God is the Giver of -- Ps 84:11; Jas 1:17.
God's throne, the throne of -- Heb 4:16.
The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of -- Zec 12:10; Heb 10:29.
Was upon Christ -- Lu 2:40; Joh 3:24.
Christ spoke with -- Ps 45:2; Lu 4:22.
Christ was full of -- Joh 1:14.
Came by Christ -- Joh 1:17; Ro 5:15.
Given by Christ -- 1Co 1:4.
Foretold by the prophets -- 1Pe 1:10.
Riches of, exhibited in God's kindness through Christ -- Eph 2:7.
Glory of, exhibited in our acceptance in Christ -- Eph 1:6.
Is described as
Great. -- Ac 4:33.
Sovereign. -- Ro 5:21.
Rich. -- Eph 1:7; 2:7.
Exceeding. -- 2Co 9:14.
Manifold. -- 1Pe 4:10.
All-sufficient. -- 2Co 12:9.
All-abundant. -- Ro 5:15,17,20.
Glorious. -- Eph 1:6.
The gospel, a declaration of -- Ac 20:24,32.
Is the source of
Election. -- Ro 11:5.
The call of God. -- Ga 1:15.
Justification. -- Ro 3:24; Tit 3:7.
Faith. -- Ac 18:27.
Forgiveness of sins. -- Eph 1:7.
Salvation. -- Ac 15:11; Eph 2:5,8.
Consolation. -- 2Th 2:16.
Hope. -- 2Th 2:16.
Necessary to the service of God -- Heb 12:28.
God's work completed in saints by -- 2Th 1:11,12.
The success and completion of the work of God to be attributed to -- Zec 4:7.
Inheritance of the promises by -- Ro 4:16.
Justification by, opposed to that by works -- Ro 4:4,5; 11:6; Ga 5:4.
Saints
Are heirs of. -- 1Pe 3:7.
Are under. -- Ro 6:14.
Receive, from Christ. -- Joh 1:16.
Are what they are by. -- 1Co 15:10; 2Co 1:12.
Abound in gifts of. -- Ac 4:33; 2Co 8:1; 9:8,14.
Should be established in. -- Heb 13:9.
Should be strong in. -- 2Ti 2:1.
Should grow in. -- 2Pe 3:18.
Should speak with. -- Eph 4:29; Col 4:6.
Specially given
To ministers. -- Ro 12:3,6; 15:15; 1Co 3:10; Ga 2:9; Eph 3:7.
To the humble. -- Pr 3:34; Jas 4:6.
To those who walk uprightly. -- Ps 84:11.
Not to be received in vain -- 2Co 6:1.
Pray for
For yourselves. -- Heb 4:16.
For others. -- 2Co 13:14; Eph 6:24.
Beware lest you fail of -- Heb 12:15.
Manifestation of, in others, a cause of gladness -- Ac 11:23; 1Jo 1:3,4.
Special manifestation of, at the second coming of Christ -- 1Pe 1:13.
Not to be abused -- Ro 3:8; 6:1,15.
Antinomians abused -- Jude 1:4.

Happiness of Saints In This Life

Is in God -- Ps 73:25,26.

Only found in the ways of wisdom -- Pr 3:17,18.
 Described by Christ in the beatitudes -- Mt 5:3-12.
 Is derived from
 Fear of God. -- Ps 128:1,2; Pr 28:14.
 Trust in God. -- Pr 16:20; Php 4:6,7.
 The words of Christ. -- Joh 17:13.
 Obedience to God. -- Ps 40:8; Joh 13:17.
 Salvation. -- De 33:29; Isa 12:2,3.
 Hope in the Lord. -- Ps 146:5.
 Hope of glory. -- Ro 5:2.
 God being their Lord. -- Ps 144:15.
 God being their help. -- Ps 146:5.
 Praising God. -- Ps 135:3.
 Their mutual love. -- Ps 133:1.
 Divine chastening. -- Job 5:17; Jas 5:11.
 Suffering for Christ. -- 2Co 12:10; 1Pe 3:14; 4:13,14.
 Having mercy on the poor. -- Pr 14:21.
 Finding wisdom. -- Pr 3:13.
 Is abundant and satisfying -- Ps 36:8; 63:5.

Happiness of the Wicked, The

Is limited to this life -- Ps 17:14; Lu 16:25.
 Is short -- Job 20:5.
 Is uncertain -- Lu 12:20; Jas 4:13,14.
 Is vain -- Ec 2:1; 7:6.
 Is derived from
 Their wealth. -- Job 21:13; Ps 52:7.
 Their power. -- Job 21:7; Ps 37:35.
 Their worldly prosperity. -- Ps 17:14; 73:3,4,7.
 Popular applause. -- Ac 12:22.
 Gluttony. -- Isa 22:13; Hab 1:16.
 Drunkenness. -- Isa 5:11; 56:12.
 Vain pleasure. -- Job 21:12; Isa 5:12.
 Successful oppression. -- Hab 1:15; Jas 5:6.
 Marred by jealousy -- Es 5:13.
 Often interrupted by judgments -- Nu 11:33; Job 15:21; Ps 73:18-20; Jer 25:10-11.
 Leads to sorrow -- Pr 14:13.
 Leads to recklessness -- Isa 22:13.
 Sometimes a stumbling-block to saints -- Ps 73:3,16; Jer 12:1; Hab 1:13.
 Saints often permitted to see the end of -- Ps 73:17-20.
 Envy not -- Ps 37:1.
 Woe against -- Am 6:1; Lu 6:25.
 Illustrated -- Ps 37:35,36; Lu 12:16-20; 16:19-25.
 Exemplified
 Israel. -- Nu 11:33.
 Haman. -- Es 5:9-11.
 Belshazzar. -- Da 5:1.
 Herod. -- Ac 12:21-23.

Hatred

Forbidden -- Le 19:17; Col 3:8.
 Is murder -- 1Jo 3:15.
 A work of the flesh -- Ga 5:20.
 Often cloaked by deceit -- Pr 10:18; 26:26.
 Leads to deceit -- Pr 26:24,25.
 Stirs up strife -- Pr 10:12.
 Embitters life -- Pr 15:17.
 Inconsistent with
 The knowledge of God. -- 1Jo 2:9,11.
 The love of God. -- 1Jo 4:20.
 Liars prone to. -- Pr 26:28.
 The wicked exhibit
 Towards God. -- Ro 1:30.
 Towards saints. -- Ps 25:19; Pr 29:10.
 Towards each other. -- Tit 3:3.
 Christ experienced -- Ps 35:19; Joh 7:7; 15:18,24,25.
 Saints should
 Expect. -- Mt 10:22; Joh 15:18,19.
 Not marvel at. -- 1Jo 3:13.
 Return good for. -- Ex 23:5; Mt 5:44.
 Not rejoice in the calamities of those who exhibit. -- Job 31:29,30; Ps 35:13,14.

Give no cause for. -- Pr 25:17.
 Punishment of -- Ps 34:21; 44:7; 89:23; Am 1:11.
 We should exhibit against
 False ways. -- Ps 119:104,128.
 Lying. -- Ps 119:163.
 Evil. -- Ps 97:10; Pr 8:13.
 Backsliding. -- Ps 101:3.
 Hatred and opposition to God. -- Ps 139:21,22.
 Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:5,8.
 Esau. -- Ge 27:41.
 Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 37:4.
 Men of Gilead. -- Jdj 11:7.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 18:8,9.
 Ahab. -- 1Ki 22:8.
 Haman. -- Es 3:5,6.
 Enemies of the Jews. -- Es 9:1,5; Eze 35:5,6.
 Chaldeans. -- Da 3:12.
 Enemies of Daniel. -- Da 6:4-15.
 Herodias. -- Mt 14:3,8.
 The Jews. -- Ac 23:12,14.

Hatred to Christ

Is without cause -- Ps 69:4; Joh 15:25.
 Is on account of his testimony against the world -- Joh 7:7.
 Involves
 Hatred to his Father. -- Joh 15:23,24.
 Hatred to his people. -- Joh 15:18.
 Punishment of -- Ps 2:2,9; 21:8.
 No escape for those who persevere in -- 1Co 15:25; Heb 10:29-31.
 Illustrated -- Lu 19:12-14,17.
 Exemplified
 Chief priests & c. -- Mt 27:1,2; Lu 22:5.
 Jews. -- Mt 27:22,23.
 Scribes & c. -- Mr 11:18; Lu 11:53,54.

Heart, The

Issues of life are out of -- Pr 4:23.
 God
 Tries. -- 1Ch 29:17; Jer 12:3.
 Knows. -- Ps 44:21; Jer 20:12.
 Searched. -- 1Ch 28:9; Jer 17:10.
 Understands the thoughts of. -- 1Ch 28:9; Ps 139:2.
 Ponders. -- Pr 21:2; 24:12.
 Influences. -- 1Sa 10:26; Ezr 6:22; 7:27; Pr 21:1; Jer 20:9.
 Creates a new. -- Ps 51:10; Eze 36:26.
 Prepares. -- 1Ch 29:18; Pr 16:1.
 Opens. -- Ac 16:14.
 Enlightens. -- 2Co 4:6; Eph 1:18.
 Strengthens. -- Ps 27:14.
 Establishes. -- Ps 112:8; 1Th 3:13.
 Should be
 Prepared to God. -- 1Sa 7:3.
 Given to God. -- Pr 23:26.
 Perfect with God. -- 1Ki 8:61.
 Applied to wisdom. -- Ps 90:12; Pr 2:2.
 Guided in the right. -- Pr 23:19.
 Purified. -- Jas 4:8.
 Single. -- Eph 6:5; Col 3:22.
 Tender. -- Eph 4:32.
 Kept with diligence. -- Pr 4:23.
 We should
 Believe with. -- Ac 8:37; Ro 10:10.
 Serve God with all. -- De 11:13.
 Keep God's statutes with all. -- De 26:16.
 Walk before God with all. -- 1Ki 2:4.
 Trust in God with all. -- Pr 3:5.
 Love God with all. -- Mt 22:37.
 Return to God with all. -- De 30:2.
 Do the will of God from. -- Eph 6:6.
 Sanctify God in. -- 1Pe 3:15.
 Love one another with a pure. -- 1Pe 1:22.
 No man can cleanse -- Pr 20:9.

Faith, the means of purifying -- Ac 15:9.
 Renewal of, promised under the gospel -- Eze 11:19;
 36:26; Heb 3:10.
 When broken and contrite, not despised by God -- Ps
 51:17.
 The pure in, shall see God -- Mt 5:8.
 Pray that it may be
 Cleansed. -- Ps 51:10.
 Inclined to God's testimonies. -- Ps 119:36.
 United to fear God. -- Ps 86:11.
 Directed into the love of God. -- 2Th 3:5.
 Harden not, against God -- Ps 95:8; Heb 4:7.
 Harden not against the poor -- De 15:7.
 Regard not iniquity in -- Ps 66:18.
 Take heed lest it to be deceived -- De 11:16.
 Know the plague of -- 1Ki 8:38.
 He that trusts in, is a fool -- Pr 28:26.

Heart, Character of the Renewed

Prepared to seek God -- 2Ch 19:3; Ezr 7:10; Ps 10:17.
 Fixed on God -- Ps 57:7; 112:7.
 Joyful in God -- 1Sa 2:1; Zec 10:7.
 Perfect with God -- 1Ki 8:61; Ps 101:2.
 Upright -- Ps 97:11; 125:4.
 Clean -- Ps 73:1.
 Pure -- Ps 24:4; Mt 5:8.
 Tender -- 1Sa 24:5; 2Ki 22:19.
 Single and sincere -- Ac 2:46; Heb 10:22.
 Honest and good -- Lu 8:15.
 Broken, contrite -- Ps 34:18; 51:17.
 Obedient -- Ps 119:112; Ro 6:17.
 Filled with the law of God -- Ps 40:8; 119:11.
 Awed by the word of God -- Ps 119:161.
 Filled with the fear of God -- Jer 32:40.
 Meditative -- Ps 4:4; 77:6.
 Circumcised -- De 30:6; Ro 2:29.
 Void of fear -- Ps 27:3.
 Desirous of God -- Ps 84:2.
 Enlarged -- Ps 119:32; 2Co 6:11.
 Faithful to God -- Ne 9:8.
 Confident in God -- Ps 112:7.
 Sympathising -- Jer 4:19; La 3:51.
 Prayerful -- 1Sa 1:13; Ps 27:8.
 Inclined to obedience -- Ps 119:112.
 Wholly devoted to God -- Ps 9:1; 119:10,69,145.
 Zealous -- 2Ch 17:6; Jer 20:9.
 Wise -- Pr 10:8; 14:33; 23:15.
 A treasury of good -- Mt 12:35.

Heart, Character of the Unrenewed

Hateful to God -- Pr 6:16,18; 11:20.
 Full of evil -- Ec 9:3.
 Full of evil imaginations -- Ge 6:5; 8:21; Pr 6:18.
 Full of vain thoughts -- Jer 4:14.
 Fully set to do evil -- Ec 8:11.
 Desperately wicked -- Jer 17:9.
 Far from God -- Isa 29:13; Mt 15:8.
 Not perfect with God -- 1Ki 15:3; Ac 8:21; Pr 6:18.
 Not prepared to seek God -- 2Ch 12:14.
 A treasury of evil -- Mt 12:35; Mr 7:21.
 Darkened -- Ro 1:21.
 Prone to error -- Ps 95:10.
 Prone to depart from God -- De 29:18; Jer 17:5.
 Impenitent -- Ro 2:5.
 Unbelieving -- Heb 3:12.
 Blind -- Eph 4:18.
 Uncircumcised -- Le 26:41; Ac 7:51.
 Of little worth -- Pr 10:20.
 Deceitful -- Jer 17:9.
 Deceived -- Isa 44:20; Jas 1:26.
 Divided -- Ho 10:2.
 Double -- 1Ch 12:33; Ps 12:2.
 Hard -- Eze 3:7; Mr 10:5; Ro 2:5.
 Haughty -- Pr 18:12; Jer 48:29.

Influenced by the devil -- Joh 13:2.
 Carnal -- Ro 8:7.
 Covetous -- Jer 22:17; 2Pe 2:14.
 Despiteful -- Eze 25:15.
 Ensnaring -- Ec 7:26.
 Foolish -- Pr 12:23; 22:15.
 Froward -- Ps 101:4; Pr 6:14; 17:20.
 Fretful against the Lord -- Pr 19:3.
 Idolatrous -- Eze 14:3,4.
 Mad -- Ec 9:3.
 Mischievous -- Ps 28:3; 140:2.
 Proud -- Ps 101:5; Jer 49:16.
 Rebellious -- Jer 5:23.
 Perverse -- Pr 12:8.
 Stiff -- Eze 2:4.
 Stony -- Eze 11:19; 36:26.
 Stout -- Isa 10:12; 46:12.
 Elated by sensual indulgence -- Ho 13:3.
 Elated by prosperity -- 2Ch 26:16; Da 5:20.
 Studies destruction -- Pr 24:2.
 Often judicially stupefied -- Isa 6:10; Ac 28:26,27.
 Often judicially hardened -- Ex 4:21; Jos 11:20.

Heathen, The

Are without God and Christ -- Eph 2:12.
 Described as
 Ignorant. -- 1Co 1:21; Eph 4:18.
 Idolatrous. -- Ps 135:15; Ro 1:23,25.
 Worshipers of the devil. -- 1Co 10:20.
 Cruel. -- Ps 74:20; Ro 1:31.
 Filthy. -- Ezr 6:21; Eph 4:19; 5:12.
 Persecuting. -- Ps 2:1,2; 2Co 11:26.
 Scoffing at saints. -- Ps 79:10.
 Strangers to the covenant of promise. -- Eph 2:12.
 Having no hope. -- Eph 2:12.
 Degradation of. -- Le 25:44.
 Have
 Evidence of the power of God. -- Ro 1:19,20; Ac 17:27.
 Evidence of the goodness of God. -- Ac 14:17.
 The testimony of conscience. -- Ro 2:14,15.
 Evil of imitating -- 2Ki 16:3; Eze 11:12.
 Cautions against imitating -- Jer 10:2; Mt 6:7.
 Danger of intercourse with -- Ps 106:35.
 Employed to chastise the Church -- Le 26:33; Jer 49:14;
 La 1:3;
 Eze 7:24; 25:7; Da 4:27; Hab 1:5-9.
 The Church shall be avenged of -- Ps 149:7; Jer 10:25; Ob
 1:15.
 God
 Rules over. -- 2Ch 20:6; Ps 47:8.
 Brings to nought the counsels of. -- Ps 33:10.
 Will be exalted among. -- Ps 46:10; 102:15.
 Punishes. -- Ps 44:2; Joe 3:11-13; Mic 5:15; Hab 3:12; Zec
 14:18.
 Will finally judge. -- Ro 2:12-16.
 Given to Christ -- Ps 2:8; Da 7:14.
 Salvation of, foretold -- Ge 12:3; Ga 3:8; Isa 2:2-4; 52:10;
 60:1-8.
 Salvation provided for -- Ac 28:28; Ro 15:9-12.
 The glory of God to be declared among -- 1Ch 16:24; Ps
 96:3.
 The gospel to be preached to -- Mt 24:14; 28:19; Ro 16:26;
 Ga 1:16.
 Necessity for preaching to -- Ro 10:14.
 The gospel received by -- Ac 11:1; 13:48; 15:3,23.
 Baptism to be administered to -- Mt 28:19.
 The Holy Spirit poured out upon -- Ac 10:44,45; 15:8.
 Praise God for success of the gospel among -- Ps 98:1-3;
 Ac 11:18.
 Pray for -- Ps 67:2-5.
 Aid missions to -- 2Co 11:9; 3Jo 1:6,7.
 Conversion of, acceptable to God -- Ac 10:35; Ro 15:16.

Heaven

Created by God -- Ge 1:1; Re 10:6.
 Everlasting -- Ps 89:29; 2Co 5:1.
 Immeasurable -- Jer 31:37.
 High -- Ps 103:11; Isa 57:15.
 Holy -- De 26:15; Ps 20:6; Isa 57:15.
 God's dwelling-place -- 1Ki 8:30; Mt 6:9.
 God's throne -- Isa 66:1; Ac 7:49.
 God
 Is the Lord of. -- Da 5:23; Mt 11:25.
 Reigns in. -- Ps 11:4; 135:6; Da 4:35.
 Fills. -- 1Ki 8:27; Jer 23:24.
 Answers his people from. -- 1Ch 21:26; 2Ch 7:14; Ne 9:27; Ps 20:6.
 Sends his judgments from. -- Ge 19:24; 1Sa 2:10; Da 4:13,14; Ro 1:18.
 Christ
 As Mediator, entered into. -- Ac 3:21; Heb 6:20; 9:12,24.
 Is all-powerful in. -- Mt 28:18; 1Pe 3:22.
 Angels are in -- Mt 18:10; 24:36.
 Names of saints are written -- Lu 10:20; Heb 12:23.
 Saints rewarded in -- Mt 5:12; 1Pe 1:4.
 Repentance occasions joy in -- Lu 15:7.
 Lay up treasure in -- Mt 6:20; Lu 12:33.
 Flesh and blood cannot inherit -- 1Co 15:50.
 Happiness of, described -- Re 7:16,17.
 Is called
 A garner. -- Mt 3:12.
 The kingdom of Christ and of God. -- Eph 5:5.
 The Father's house. -- Joh 14:2.
 A heavenly country. -- Heb 11:16.
 A rest. -- Heb 4:9.
 Paradise. -- 2Co 12:2,4.
 The wicked excluded from -- Ga 5:21; Eph 5:5; Re 22:15.
 Enoch and Elijah were translated into -- Ge 5:24; Heb 11:5; 2Ki 2:11.

Heedfulness

Commanded -- Ex 23:13; Pr 4:25-27.
 Necessary
 In the care of the soul. -- De 4:9.
 In the house and worship of God. -- Ec 5:1.
 In what we hear. -- Mr 4:24.
 In how we hear. -- Lu 8:18.
 In keeping God's commandments. -- Jos 22:5.
 In conduct. -- Eph 5:15.
 In speech. -- Pr 13:3; Jas 1:19.
 In worldly company. -- Ps 39:1; Col 4:5.
 In giving judgment. -- 1Ch 19:6,7.
 Against sin. -- Heb 12:15,16.
 Against unbelief. -- Heb 3:12.
 Against idolatry. -- De 4:15,16.
 Against false Christs, and false prophets. -- Mt 24:4,5,23,24.
 Against false teachers. -- Phm 3:2; Col 2:8; 2Pe 3:16,17.
 Against presumption. -- 1Co 10:12.
 Promises to. -- 1Ki 2:4; 1Ch 22:13.

Hell

The place of disembodied spirits -- Ac 2:31.
 Which Christ visited. -- Lu 23:43; Ac 2:31; 1Pe 3:19.
 Contains, a place of rest, Abraham's bosom. -- Lu 16:23.
 Paradise. -- Lu 23:43.
 And a place of torment. -- Lu 16:23.
 The place of future punishment
 Destruction from the presence of God. -- 2Th 1:9.
 Described as
 Everlasting punishment. -- Mt 25:46.
 Everlasting fire. -- Mt 25:41.
 Everlasting burnings. -- Isa 33:14.
 A furnace of fire. -- Mt 13:42,50.
 A lake of fire. -- Re 20:15.
 Fire and brimstone. -- Re 14:10.
 Unquenchable fire. -- Mt 3:12.
 Devouring fire. -- Isa 33:14.

Prepared for the devil, & c -- Mt 25:41.
 Devils are confined in, until the judgment day -- 2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6.
 Punishment of, is eternal -- Isa 33:14; Re 20:10.
 The wicked shall be turned into -- Ps 9:17.
 Human power cannot preserve from -- Eze 32:27.
 The body suffers in -- Mt 5:29; 10:28.
 The soul suffers in -- Mt 10:28.
 The wise avoid -- Pr 15:24.
 Endeavour to keep others from -- Pr 23:14; Jude 1:23.
 The society of the wicked leads to -- Pr 5:5; 9:18.
 The beast, false prophets, and the devil shall be cast into -- Re 19:20; 20:10.
 The powers of, cannot prevail against the Church -- Mt 16:18.
 Illustrated -- Isa 30:33.

Holiness

Commanded -- Le 11:45; 20:7; Eph 5:8; Col 3:12; Ro 12:1.
 Christ
 Desires for his people. -- Joh 17:17.
 Effects, in his people. -- Eph 5:25-27.
 An example of. -- Heb 7:26; 1Pe 2:21,22.
 The character of God, the standard of -- Le 19:2; 1Pe 1:15,16; Eph 5:1.
 The character of Christ, the standard of -- Ro 8:29; 1Jo 2:6; Php 2:5.
 The gospel the way of -- Isa 35:8.
 Necessary to God's worship -- Ps 24:3,4.
 None shall see God without -- Eph 5:5; Heb 12:14.
 Saints
 Elected to. -- Ro 8:29; Eph 1:4.
 Called to. -- 1Th 4:7; 2Ti 1:9.
 New created in. -- Eph 4:24.
 Possess. -- 1Co 3:17; Heb 3:1.
 Have their fruit to. -- Ro 6:22.
 Should follow after. -- Heb 12:14.
 Should serve God in. -- Lu 1:74,75.
 Should yield their members as instruments of. -- Ro 6:13,19.
 Should present their bodies to God in. -- Ro 12:1.
 Should have their conversation in. -- 1Pe 1:15; 2Pe 3:11.
 Should continue in. -- Lu 1:75.
 Should seek perfection in. -- 2Co 7:1.
 Shall be presented to God in. -- Col 1:22; 1Th 3:13.
 Shall continue in, for ever. -- Re 22:11.
 Behaviour of aged women should be as becomes -- Tit 2:3.
 Promise to women who continue in -- 1Ti 2:15.
 Promised to the Church -- Isa 35:8; Ob 1:17; Zec 14:20,21.
 Becoming to the Church -- Ps 93:5.
 The Church is the beauty of -- 1Ch 16:29; Ps 29:2.
 The word of God the means of producing -- Joh 17:17; 2Ti 3:16,17.
 Is the result of
 The manifestation of God's grace. -- Tit 2:3,11,12.
 Subjection to God. -- Ro 6:22.
 God's keeping. -- Joh 17:15.
 Union with Christ. -- Joh 15:4,5; 17:9.
 Required in prayer -- 1Ti 2:8.
 Ministers should
 Possess. -- Tit 1:8.
 Avoid everything inconsistent with. -- Le 21:6; Isa 52:11.
 Be examples of. -- 1Ti 4:12.
 Exhort to. -- Heb 12:14; 1Pe 1:14-16.
 Motives to
 The glory of God. -- Joh 15:8; Php 1:11.
 The love of Christ. -- 2Co 5:14,15.
 The mercies of God. -- Ro 12:1,2.
 The dissolution of all things. -- 2Pe 3:11.
 Chastisements are intended to produce, in saints -- Heb 12:10; Jas 1:2,3.
 Should lead to separation from the wicked -- Nu 16:21,26; 2Co 6:17,18.
 The wicked are without -- 1Ti 1:9; 2Ti 3:2.

Exemplified
David. -- Ps 86:2.
Israel. -- Jer 2:3.
John the Baptist. -- Mr 6:20.
Prophets. -- Lu 1:70.
Paul. -- 1Th 2:10.
Wives of Patriarchs. -- 1Pe 3:5.

Holiness of God, The

Is incomparable -- Ex 15:11; 1Sa 2:2.
Exhibited in his
Character. -- Ps 22:3; Joh 17:11.
Name. -- Isa 57:15; Lu 1:49.
Words. -- Ps 60:6; Jer 23:9.
Works. -- Ps 145:17.
Kingdom. -- Ps 47:8; Mt 13:41; Re 21:27; 1Co 6:9,10.
Is pledged for the fulfilment of
His promises. -- Ps 89:35.
His judgments. -- Am 4:2.
Saints are commanded to imitate -- Le 11:44; 1Pe 1:15,16.
Saints should praise -- Ps 30:4.
Should produce reverential fear -- Re 15:4.
Requires holy service -- Jos 24:19; Ps 93:5.
Heavenly hosts adore -- Isa 6:3; Re 4:8.
Should be magnified -- 1Ch 16:10; Ps 48:1; 99:3,5; Re 15:4.

Holy Spirit, the Comforter, The

Proceeds from the Father -- Joh 15:26.
Given
By the Father. -- Joh 14:16.
By Christ. -- Isa 61:3.
Through Christ's intercession. -- Joh 14:16.
Sent in the name of Christ -- Joh 14:26.
Sent by Christ from the Father -- Joh 15:26; 16:7.
As such he
Communicates joy to saints. -- Ro 14:17; Ga 5:22; 1Th 1:6.
Edifies the Church. -- Ac 9:31.
Testifies of Christ. -- Joh 15:26.
Imparts the love of God. -- Ro 5:3-5.
Imparts hope. -- Ro 15:13; Ga 5:5.
Teaches saints. -- Joh 14:26.
Dwells with, and in saints. -- Joh 14:17.
Abides for ever with saints. -- Joh 14:16.
Is known by saints. -- Joh 14:17.
The world cannot receive -- Joh 14:17.

Holy Spirit, The, is God

As Jehovah -- Ex 17:7; Heb 3:7-9; Nu 12:6; 2Pe 1:21.
As Jehovah of hosts -- Isa 6:3,8-10; Ac 28:25.
As Jehovah, Most High -- Ps 78:17,21; Ac 7:51.
Being invoked as Jehovah -- Lu 2:26-29; Ac 4:23-25; 1:16,20; 2Th 3:5.
As called God -- Ac 5:3,4.
As joined with the Father and the Son in the baptismal formula -- Mt 28:19.
As eternal -- Heb 9:14.
As omnipresent -- Ps 139:7-13.
As omniscient -- 1Co 2:10.
As omnipotent -- Lu 1:35; Ro 15:19.
As the Spirit of glory and of God -- 1Pe 4:14.
As Creator -- Ge 1:26,27; Job 33:4.
As equal to, and one with the Father -- Mt 28:19; 2Co 13:14.
As Sovereign Disposer of all things -- Da 4:35; 1Co 12:6,11.
As Author of the new birth -- Joh 3:5,6; 1Jo 5:4.
As raising Christ from the dead -- Ac 2:24; 1Pe 3:18; Heb 13:20; Ro 1:4.
As inspiring Scripture -- 2Ti 3:16; 2Pe 1:21.
As the source of wisdom -- 1Co 12:8; Isa 11:2; Joh 16:13; 14:26.

As the source of miraculous power -- Mt 12:28; Lu 11:20; Ac 19:11; Ro 15:19.
As appointing and sending ministers -- Ac 13:2,4; 9:38; 20:28.
As directing where the gospel should be preached -- Ac 16:6,7,10.
As dwelling in saints -- Joh 14:17; 1Co 14:25; 3:16; 6:19.
As Comforter of the Church -- Ac 9:31; 2Co 1:3.
As sanctifying the Church -- Eze 37:28; Ro 15:16.
As the Witness -- Heb 10:15; 1Jo 5:9.
As convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment -- Joh 16:8-11.

Holy Spirit, the Personality Of

He creates and gives life -- Job 33:4.
He appoints and commissions ministers -- Isa 48:16; Ac 13:2; 20:28.
He directs ministers where to preach -- Ac 8:29; 10:19,20.
He directs ministers where not to preach -- Ac 16:6,7.
He instructs ministers what to preach -- 1Co 2:13.
He spoke in, and by, the prophets -- Ac 1:16; 1Pe 1:11,12; 2Pe 1:21.
He strives with sinners -- Ge 6:3.
He reproves -- Joh 16:8.
He comforts -- Ac 9:31.
He helps our infirmities -- Ro 8:26.
He teaches -- Joh 14:26; 1Co 12:3.
He guides -- Joh 16:13.
He sanctifies -- Ro 15:16; 1Co 6:11.
He testifies of Christ -- Joh 15:26.
He glorifies Christ -- Joh 16:14.
He has a power of his own -- Ro 15:13.
He searches all things -- Ro 11:33,34; 1Co 2:10,11.
He works according to his own will -- 1Co 12:11.
He dwells with saints -- Joh 14:17.
He can be grieved -- Eph 4:30.
He can be vexed -- Isa 63:10.
He can be resisted -- Ac 7:51.
He can be tempted -- Ac 5:9.

Holy Spirit, the Teacher, The

Promised -- Pr 1:23.
As the Spirit of wisdom -- Isa 11:2; 40:13,14.
Given
In answer to prayer. -- Eph 1:16,17.
To saints. -- Ne 9:20; 1Co 2:12,13.
Necessity for -- 1Co 2:9,10.
As such he
Reveals the things of God. -- 1Co 2:10,13.
Reveals the things of Christ. -- Joh 16:14.
Reveals the future. -- Lu 2:26; Ac 21:11.
Brings the words of Christ to remembrance. -- Joh 14:26.
Directs in the way of godliness. -- Isa 30:21; Eze 36:27.
Teaches saints to answer persecutors. -- Mr 13:11; Lu 12:12.
Enables ministers to teach. -- 1Co 12:8.
Guides into all truth. -- Joh 14:26; 16:13.
Directs the decisions of the Church. -- Ac 15:28.
Attend to the instruction of -- Re 2:7,11,29.
The natural man will not receive the things of -- 1Co 2:14.

Holy Ghost And The Word Of God

Prophecies in the Scripture concerning the Baptism with the Holy Ghost.
Old Testament prophecies: Isa 28:9-12; Joel 2:28-32
John the Baptist's prophecies: Matt 3:11,12; Mk 1:7,8; Lk 3:16,17; Jn 1:26,27,33
Jesus' prophecies:
Jo 7:37-39; 14:16,17,26; Jn 15:26; 16:7-15; - Acts 1:4,5,8; Mk 16:17
Prophecies fulfilled: Acts 2:1-21;
For every Christian: Acts 2:37,38
Commanded to wait for the 'Spirit: Acts 1:4

Power to witness; Acts 1:8; 2:14-37; Acts 4:29-33; 6:3,6; 7:55,56; 11:24; 13:3,942-
 Comforter to strengthen and lead into truth: Jn 14:16,17,26; 15:26; 16:7-15; Acts 1:8; Rom 8:26,27; Jude 20,21
 Liberty in prayer,
 Praise and worship: Acts 2:4,13,15-18; 10:45-47; 13:52; 19:2,6; 1 Cor 14:1-4,12-16,26; Eph 5:18,19; . Col 3:16
 Sealed with the Spirit of promise: 2 Cor 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:13,14; 4:30
 importance of being filled with the Spirit: Acts 8:14-17; 19:1,2,6, Eph 5:18;
 Speaking in other tongues is the sign of being filled with the Holy Ghost
 Tongues the evidence: Acts 10:46; 2:4; 8:17-19 (something Simon could see) 19:6; 9:17; - 1 Cor 14:18
 Tongues of men or angels: 1 Cor 13:1
 Speaking in tongues directly to God edifies the individual: Acts 2:4; 1 Cor 14:2,4,5,14:39; Jude 20,21; Rom 8:26)27; Acts 2:11
 Earnest or foretaste of Heaven: 2 Cor 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:13,14; 4:30
 Paul's experience and exhortation: 1 Cor 14:5,18,39
 Exercising Spiritual gifts publicly in the Church, and speaking in tongues privately.
 Public exercise: 1 Cor 14:5,19; 14:6,19; 14:1 Prophecy: 1 Cor 14:3
 Diversities of public gifts: 1 Cor 12:29,30
 Tongues and prophecy both beneficial: 1 Cor 14:2,39,40
 Use of lots in the Old Testament especially the Urim and Thummin: Ex 28:30; Lev 8:8; -16:8; - Num 26:55,56; 27:21; Num 33:54; 34:13; 36:2,3; Deut 33:8; Josh 7:1648; 13:6; Josh :14:2; 15:1; 16:1; 17:1,2,14,17; 18:6,8,10; 19:1,10,17; Josh 19:24,32,40,51; 21:4,5,8)10,20,40; 23:4; 1 Sam 10:20,21; 1 Sam 14:40-42; 23:2-4; 23:9-12; 28:6; 30:7,8; . 2 Sam 2:1; 2 Sam 5:19,23; 1 Chron 654,61,63; 16:18; 24:5,7,31; 25:8,9; 1 Chron 26:1346; Ezra 2:63; Neh 7:65; 10:34; Neh 11:1; Est 3:7 ; 9:24; Ps 16:5; -22:18; 105:11; 125:3; Pro 16:33; 18:18; Isa 34:17; Eze 45:1; 47:22; 48:29 ; Joel 3:3; Obad 11; Jonah 1:7; Nah 3:10;
 The lot in the New Testament: Acts 1:26.
 The Holy Spirit works in the Christians and leads the Church into Truth: Matt 10:19,2,0; Jr' 14:16,18,26; 15:26; 16:13,1,4; Acts 2:4,1,4; 4:8,31-37; Acts 5:3,9,12; 6:3,5,10; 7:51,55; 8:14-19,29,39; 9:17,31; Acts 10:3-7,10-17,38,44-47; 11:12,15,24,27-30; 13:1-4,9,52; Acts 15:8,2,8; 16:6,9,10; 18:5-10; 19:2-6; 20:22,23; 21:4,9-11; Acts 22:17-21; 26:13-19; 27:23,24; Rom 5:5; 8:14-16,23,26)27; Rom 14:17; - 15:13;. 1 Cor 2:10-16; 3:16; 7:40; 12:7-11; 1 Cor 14:3,4,15; 2 Cor 1:22; -3:5-8; 5:5; 12:1-7; Gal 4:6; Gal 5:16-25; Eph 1:13,14; 2:18; 3:5,16; 4:30; 5:18; - 1 Thess 4:8; 5:19; 1 Tim 4:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 Jn 3:24; 1 Jn 4:6,13; 5:6; . Rev I :10; - 2 :7,11 ,17,29; 3:6,13; 3:22; 4:2
 John's promise the 'Spirit will teach. 1 Jn 2:26,27; Rom 8:14
 The written Word of God is our final and absolute authority Ps 138:2; 2 Tim 3:16,17; 2 Pet 1:20,21; 1 Jn 2:3-5; Jn 14:21,24; 8:31; 6:63; .12:48; Rev 22:18,19
 The Holy Spirit will never work against the Word
 1 Jn 5:6,8; Matt 18:19; Jn 4:23,24; 1 Jn 4:1,6; Jn 14:16,17; Jn 15:26; 16:7-15

Hope

In God -- Ps 39:7; 1Pe 1:21.
 In Christ -- 1Co 15:19; 1Ti 1:1.
 In God's promises -- Ac 26:6,7; Tit 1:2.
 In the mercy of God -- Ps 33:18.
 Is the work of the Holy Spirit -- Ro 15:13; Ga 5:5.
 Obtained through
 Grace. -- 2Th 2:16.
 The word. -- Ps 119:81.
 Patience and comfort of the Scriptures. -- Ro 15:4.
 The gospel. -- Col 1:5,23.
 Faith. -- Ro 5:1,2; Ga 5:5.
 The result of experience -- Ro 5:4.

A better hope brought in by Christ -- Heb 7:19.
 Described as
 Good. -- 2Th 2:16.
 Lively. -- 1Pe 1:3.
 Sure and steadfast. -- Heb 6:19.
 Gladdening. -- Pr 10:28.
 Blessed. -- Tit 2:13.
 Makes not ashamed -- Ro 5:5.
 Triumphs over difficulties -- Ro 4:18.
 Is an encouragement to boldness in preaching -- 2Co 3:12.
 Saints
 Are called to. -- Eph 4:4.
 Rejoice in. -- Ro 5:2; 12:12.
 Have all, the same. -- Eph 4:4.
 Have, in death. -- Pr 14:32.
 Should abound in. -- Ro 15:13.
 Should look for the object of. -- Tit 2:13.
 Should not be ashamed of. -- Ps 119:16.
 Should hold fast. -- Heb 3:6.
 Should not be moved from. -- Col 1:23.
 Should continue in. -- Ps 71:14; 1Pe 1:13.
 Connected with faith and love -- 1Co 13:13.
 Objects of
 Salvation. -- 1Th 5:8.
 Righteousness. -- Ga 5:5.
 Christ's glorious appearing. -- Tit 2:13.
 A resurrection. -- Ac 23:6; 24:15.
 Eternal life. -- Tit 1:2; 3:7.
 Glory. -- Ro 5:2; Col 1:27.
 Leads to purity -- 1Jo 3:3.
 Leads to patience -- Ro 8:25; 1Th 1:3.
 Seek for full assurance of -- Heb 6:11.
 Be ready to give an answer concerning -- 1Pe 3:15.
 Encouragement to -- Ho 2:15; Zec 9:12.
 Encourage others to -- Ps 130:7.
 Happiness of -- Ps 146:5.
 Life is the season of -- Ec 9:4; Isa 38:18.
 The wicked have no ground for -- Eph 2:12.
 Of the wicked
 Is in their worldly possessions. -- Job 31:24.
 Shall make them ashamed. -- Isa 20:5,6; Zec 9:5.
 Shall perish. -- Job 8:13; 11:20; Pr 10:28.
 Shall be extinguished in death. -- Job 27:8.
 Illustrated by
 An Anchor. -- Heb 6:19.
 A helmet. -- 1Th 5:8.
 Exemplified
 David. -- Ps 39:7.
 Paul. -- Ac 24:15.
 Abraham. -- Ro 4:18.
 Thessalonians. -- 1Th 1:3.

Hospitality

Commanded -- Ro 12:13; 1Pe 4:9.
 Required in ministers -- 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:8.
 A test of Christian character -- 1Ti 5:10.
 Specially to be shown to Strangers. -- Heb 13:2.
 The poor. -- Isa 58:7; Lu 14:13.
 Enemies. -- 2Ki 6:22,23; Ro 12:20.
 Encouragement to -- Lu 14:14; Heb 13:2.
 Exemplified
 Melchizedek. -- Ge 14:18.
 Abraham. -- Ge 18:3-8.
 Lot. -- Ge 19:2,3.
 Laban. -- Ge 24:31.
 Jethro. -- Ex 2:20.
 Manoah. -- Jdj 13:15.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 9:22.
 David. -- 2Sa 6:19.
 Barzillai. -- 2Sa 19:32.
 Shunammite. -- 2Ki 4:8.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 5:17.
 Job. -- Job 31:17,32.
 Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:6.

Samaritans. -- Joh 4:40.
Lydia. -- Ac 16:15.
Jason. -- Ac 17:7.
Mnason. -- Ac 21:16.
People of Melita. -- Ac 28:2.
Publius. -- Ac 28:7.
Gaius. -- 3Jo 1:5,6.

Human Nature of Christ, The

Was necessary to his mediatorial office -- 1Ti 2:5; Heb 2:17; Ga 4:4,5; 1Co 15:21; Ro 6:15,19.
Is proved by his
Conception in the Virgin's womb. -- Mt 1:18; Lu 1:31.
Birth. -- Mt 1:16,25; 2:2; Lu 2:7,11.
Partaking of flesh and blood. -- Joh 1:14; Heb 2:14.
Having a human soul. -- Mt 26:38; Lu 23:46; Ac 2:31.
Circumcision. -- Lu 2:21.
Increase in wisdom and stature. -- Lu 2:52.
Weeping. -- Lu 19:41; Joh 11:35.
Hungering. -- Mt 4:2; 21:18.
Thirsting. -- Joh 4:7; 19:28.
Sleeping. -- Mt 8:24; Mr 4:38.
Being subject to weariness. -- Joh 4:6.
Being a man of sorrows. -- Isa 53:3,4; Lu 22:44; Joh 11:33; 12:27.
Being buffeted. -- Mt 26:67; Lu 22:64.
Enduring indignities. -- Lu 23:11.
Being scourged. -- Mt 27:26; Lu 22:64.
Being nailed to the cross. -- Ps 22:16; Lu 23:33.
Death. -- Joh 19:30.
Side being pierced. -- Joh 19:34.
Burial. -- Mt 27:59,60; Mr 15:46.
Resurrection. -- Ac 3:15; 2Ti 2:8.
Was like our own in all things except sin -- Ac 3:22; Php 2:7,8; Heb 2:17.
Was without sin -- Heb 7:26,28; 1Jo 3:5; 1Pe 2:22; Heb 4:15; Joh 18:38; 8:46.
Was submitted to the evidence of the senses -- Lu 24:39; Joh 20:27; 1Jo 1:1,2.
Was of the seed of
The woman. -- Ge 3:15; Isa 7:4; Jer 31:22; Lu 1:31; Ga 4:4.
Abraham. -- Ge 22:18; Ga 3:16; Heb 2:16.
David. -- 2Sa 7:12,16; Ps 89:35,36; Jer 23:5; Mt 22:42; Mr 10:47; Ac 2:30; 13:23; Ro 1:3.
Genealogy of -- Mt 1:1-17; Lu 3:23-38.
Attested by himself -- Mt 8:20; 16:13.
Confession of, a test of belonging to God -- Joh 4:2.
Acknowledged by men -- Mr 6:3; Joh 7:27; 19:5; Ac 2:22.
Denied by Antichrist -- 1Jo 4:3; 2Jo 1:7.

Humility

Necessary to the service of God -- Mic 6:8.
Christ an example of -- Mt 11:29; Joh 13:14,15; Php 2:5-8.
A characteristic of saints -- Ps 34:2.
The who have
Regarded by God. -- Ps 138:6; Isa 66:2.
Heard by God. -- Ps 9:12; Isa 10:17.
Enjoy the presence of God. -- Isa 57:15.
Delivered by God. -- Job 22:29.
Lifted up by God. -- Jas 4:10.
Exalted by God. -- Lu 14:11; 18:14.
Are greatest in Christ's kingdom. -- Mt 18:4; 20:26-28.
Receive more grace. -- Pr 3:34; Jas 4:6.
Upheld by honour. -- Pr 18:12; 29:23.
Is before honour -- Pr 15:33.
Leads to riches, honour, and life -- Pr 22:4.
Saints should
Put on. -- Col 3:12.
Be clothed with. -- 1Pe 5:5.
Walk with. -- Eph 4:1,2.
Beware of false. -- Col 2:18,23.
Afflictions intended to produce -- Le 26:41; De 8:3; La 3:20.

Want of, condemned -- 2Ch 33:23; 36:12; Jer 44:10; Da 5:22.
Temporal judgments averted by -- 2Ch 7:14; 12:6,7.
Excellency of -- Pr 16:19.
Blessedness of -- Mt 5:3.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 18:27.
Jacob. -- Ge 32:10.
Moses. -- Ex 3:11; 4:10.
Joshua. -- Jos 7:6.
Gideon. -- Jdj 6:15.
David. -- 1Ch 29:14.
Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 32:26.
Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:12.
Josiah. -- 2Ch 34:27.
Job. -- Job 40:4; 42:6.
Isaiah. -- Isa 6:5.
Jeremiah. -- Jer 1:6.
John the Baptist. -- Mt 3:14.
Centurion. -- Mt 8:8.
Woman of Canaan. -- Mt 15:27.
Elizabeth. -- Lu 1:43.
Peter. -- Lu 5:8.
Paul. -- Ac 20:19.

Humility of Christ, The

Declared by himself -- Mt 11:29.
Exhibited in his
Taking our nature. -- Php 2:7; Heb 2:16.
Birth. -- Lu 2:4-7.
Subjection to his parents. -- Lu 2:51.
Station in life. -- Mt 13:55; Joh 9:29.
Poverty. -- Lu 9:58; 2Co 8:9.
Partaking of our infirmities. -- Heb 4:15; 5:7.
Submitting to ordinances. -- Mt 3:13-15.
Becoming a servant. -- Mt 20:28; Lu 22:27; Php 2:7.
Associating with the despised. -- Mt 9:10,11; Lu 15:1,2.
Refusing honours. -- Joh 5:41; 6:15.
Entry into Jerusalem. -- Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5,7.
Washing his disciples' feet. -- Joh 13:5.
Obedience. -- Joh 6:38; Heb 10:9.
Submitting to sufferings. -- Isa 50:6; 53:7; Ac 8:32; Mt 26:37-39.
Exposing himself to reproach and contempt. -- Ps 22:6; 69:9; Ro 15:3; Isa 53:3.
Death. -- Joh 10:15,17,18; Php 2:8; Heb 12:2.
Saints should imitate -- Php 2:5-8.
On account of, he was despised -- Mr 6:3; Joh 9:29.
His exaltation, the result of -- Php 2:9.

Husbands

Should have one wife -- Ge 2:24; Mr 10:6-8; 1Co 7:2-4.
Have authority over their wives -- Ge 3:16; 1Co 11:3; Eph 5:23.
Duty of, to wives
To respect them. -- 1Pe 3:7.
To love them. -- Eph 5:25-33; Col 3:19.
To regard them as themselves. -- Ge 2:23; Mt 19:5.
To be faithful to them. -- Pr 5:19; Mal 2:14,15.
To dwell with them for life. -- Ge 2:24; Mt 19:3-9.
To comfort them. -- 1Sa 1:8.
To consult with them. -- Ge 31:4-7.
Not to leave them, though unbelieving. -- 1Co 7:11,12,14,16.
Duties of, not to interfere with their duties to Christ -- Lu 14:26; Mt 19:29.
Good -- Exemplified
Isaac. -- Ge 24:67.
Elkanah. -- 1Sa 1:4,5.
Bad -- Exemplified
Solomon. -- 1Ki 11:1.
Ahasuerus. -- Es 1:10,11.

Hypocrites

God knows and detects -- Isa 29:15,16.
 Christ knew and detected -- Mt 22:18.
 God has no pleasure in -- Isa 9:17.
 Shall not come before God -- Job 13:16.
 Described as
 Wilfully blind. -- Mt 23:17,19,26.
 Vile. -- Isa 32:6.
 Self-righteous. -- Isa 65:5; Lu 18:11.
 Covetous. -- Eze 33:31; 2Pe 2:3.
 Ostentatious. -- Mt 5:2,5,16; 23:5.
 Censorious. -- Mt 7:3-5; Lu 13:14,15.
 Regarding tradition more than the word of God. -- Mt 15:1-3.
 Exact in minor, but neglecting important duties. -- Mt 23:23,24.
 Having but a form of godliness. -- 2Ti 3:5.
 Seeking only outward purity. -- Lu 11:39.
 Professing but not practising. -- Eze 33:31,32; Mt 23:3; Ro 2:17-23.
 Using but lip-worship. -- Isa 29:13; Mt 15:8.
 Glorifying in appearance only. -- 2Co 5:12.
 Trusting in privileges. -- Jer 7:4; Mt 3:9.
 Apparently zealous in the things of God. -- Isa 58:2.
 Zealous in making proselytes. -- Mt 23:15.
 Devouring widows' houses. -- Mt 23:14.
 Loving pre-eminence. -- Mt 23:6,7.
 Worship of, not acceptable to God -- Isa 1:11-15; 58:3-5; Mt 15:9.
 Joy of, but for a moment -- Job 20:5.
 Hope of perishes -- Job 8:13; 27:8,9.
 Heap up wrath -- Job 36:13.
 Fearfulness shall surprise -- Isa 33:14.
 Destroy others by slander -- Pr 11:9.
 In power, are a snare -- Job 34:30.
 The Apostasy to abound with -- 1Ti 4:2.
 Beware the principles of -- Lu 12:1.
 Spirit of, hinders growth in grace -- 1Pe 2:1.
 Woe to -- Isa 29:15; Mt 23:13.
 Punishment of -- Job 15:34; Isa 10:6; Jer 42:20,22; Mt 24:51.
 Illustrated -- Mt 23:27,28; Lu 11:44.
 Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:3.
 Absalom. -- 2Sa 15:7,8.
 The Jews. -- Jer 3:10.
 Pharisees, & c. -- Mt 16:3.
 Judas. -- Mt 26:49.
 Herodians. -- Mr 12:13,15.
 Ananias. -- Ac 5:1-8.
 Simon. -- Ac 8:13-23.

Idleness and Sloth

Forbidden -- Ro 12:11; Heb 6:12.
 Produce apathy -- Pr 12:27; 26:15.
 Akin to extravagance -- Pr 18:9.
 Accompanied by conceit -- Pr 26:16.
 Lead to
 Poverty. -- Pr 10:4; 20:13.
 Want. -- Pr 20:4; 24:34.
 Hunger. -- Pr 19:15; 20:13.
 Bondage. -- Pr 12:24.
 Disappointment. -- Pr 13:4; 21:25.
 Ruin. -- Pr 24:30,31; Ec 10:18.
 Tattling and meddling. -- 1Ti 5:13.
 Effects of, afford instruction to others -- Pr 24:30-32.
 Remonstrance against -- Pr 6:6,9.
 False excuses for -- Pr 20:4; 22:13.
 Illustrated -- Pr 26:14; Mt 25:18,26.
 Exemplified
 Watchmen. -- Isa 56:10.
 Athenians. -- Ac 17:21.
 Thessalonians. -- 2Th 3:11.

Idolatry

Forbidden -- Ex 20:2,3; De 5:7.
 Consists in
 Bowing down to images. -- Ex 20:5; De 5:9.
 Worshipping images. -- Isa 44:17; Da 3:5,10,15.
 Sacrificing to images. -- Ps 106:38; Ac 7:41.
 Worshipping other gods. -- De 30:17; Ps 81:9.
 Swearing by other gods. -- Ex 23:13; Jos 23:7.
 Walking after other gods. -- De 8:19.
 Speaking in the name of other gods. -- De 18:20.
 Looking to other gods. -- Ho 3:1.
 Serving other gods. -- De 7:4; Jer 5:19.
 Fearing other gods. -- 2Ki 17:35.
 Sacrificing to other gods. -- Ex 22:20.
 Worshipping the true God by an image, & c. -- Ex 32:4-6; Ps 106:19,20.
 Worshipping angels. -- Col 2:18.
 Worshipping the host of heaven. -- De 4:19; 17:3.
 Worshipping demons. -- Mt 4:9-10; Re 9:20.
 Worshipping dead men. -- Ps 106:28.
 Setting up idols in the heart. -- Eze 14:3,4.
 Covetousness. -- Eph 5:5; Col 3:5.
 Sensuality. -- Php 3:19.
 Is changing the glory of God into an image -- Ro 1:23; Ac 17:29.
 Is changing the truth of God into a lie -- Ro 1:25; Isa 44:20.
 Is a work of the flesh -- Ga 5:19,20.
 Incompatible with the service of God -- Ge 35:2,3; Jos 24:23;
 1Sa 7:3; 1Ki 18:21; 2Co 6:15,16.
 Described as
 An abomination to God. -- De 7:25.
 Hateful to God. -- De 16:22; Jer 44:4.
 Vain and foolish. -- Ps 115:4-8; Isa 44:19; Jer 10:3.
 Bloody. -- Eze 23:39.
 Abominable. -- 1Pe 4:3.
 Unprofitable. -- Jdj 10:14; Isa 46:7.
 Irrational. -- Ac 17:29; Ro 1:21-23.
 Defiling. -- Eze 20:7; 36:18.
 They who practise
 Forget God. -- De 8:19; Jer 18:15.
 Go astray from God. -- Eze 44:10.
 Pollute the name of God. -- Eze 20:39.
 Defile the sanctuary of God. -- Eze 5:11.
 Are estranged from God. -- Eze 14:5.
 Forsake God. -- 2Ki 22:17; Jer 16:11.
 Hate God. -- 2Ch 19:2,3.
 Provoke God. -- De 31:20; Isa 65:3; Jer 25:6.
 Are vain in their imaginations. -- Ro 1:21.
 Are ignorant and foolish. -- Ro 1:21,22.
 Inflamm themselves. -- Isa 57:5.
 Hold fast their deceit. -- Jer 8:5.
 Carried away by it. -- 1Co 12:2.
 Go after it in heart. -- Eze 20:16.
 Are mad upon it. -- Jer 50:38.
 Boast of it. -- Ps 97:7.
 Have fellowship with devils. -- Ho 4:12.
 Ask counsel of their idols. -- Ho 4:12.
 Look to idols for deliverance. -- Isa 44:17; 45:20.
 Swear by their idols. -- Am 8:14.
 Objects of, numerous -- 1Co 8:5.
 Objects of described as
 Strange gods. -- Ge 35:2,4; Jos 24:20.
 Other gods. -- Jdj 2:12,17; 1Ki 14:9.
 New gods. -- De 32:17; Jdj 5:8.
 Gods that cannot save. -- Isa 45:20.
 Gods that have not made the heavens. -- Jer 10:11.
 No gods. -- Jer 5:7; Ga 4:8.
 Molten gods. -- Ex 34:17; Le 19:4.
 Molten images. -- De 27:15; Hab 2:18.
 Graven images. -- Isa 45:20; Ho 11:2.
 Senseless idols. -- De 4:28; Ps 115:5,7.

Dumb idols. -- Hab 2:18.
Dumb Stones. -- Hab 2:19.
Stocks. -- Jer 3:9; Ho 4:12.
Abominations. -- Isa 44:19; Jer 32:34.
Images of abomination. -- Eze 7:20.
Idols of abomination. -- Eze 16:36.
Stumbling blocks. -- Eze 14:3.
Teachers of lies. -- Hab 2:18.
Wind and confusion. -- Isa 41:29.
Nothing. -- Isa 41:24; 1Co 8:4.
Helpless. -- Jer 10:5.
Vanity. -- Jer 18:15.
Vanities of the Gentiles. -- Jer 14:22.
Making idols for the purpose of, described and ridiculed -- Isa 44:10-20.
Obstinate sinners judicially given up to -- De 4:28; 28:64; Ho 4:17.
Warnings against -- De 4:15-19.
Exhortations to turn from -- Eze 14:6; 20:7; Ac 14:15.
Renounced on conversion -- 1Th 1:9.
Led to abominable sins -- Ro 1:26-32; Ac 15:20.
Saints should
Keep from. -- Jos 23:7; 1Jo 5:21.
Flee from. -- 1Co 10:14.
Not have anything connected with in their houses. -- De 7:26.
Not partake of any thing connected with. -- 1Co 10:19,20.
Not have religious intercourse with those who practise. -- Jos 23:7; 1Co 5:11.
Not covenant with those who practise. -- Ex 34:12,15; De 7:2.
Not intermarry with those who practise. -- Ex 34:16; De 7:3.
Testify against. -- Ac 14:15; 19:26.
Refuse to engage in, though threatened with death. -- Da 3:18.
Saints preserved by God from -- 1Ki 19:18; Ro 11:4.
Saints refuse to receive the worship of -- Ac 10:25,26; 14:11-15.
Angels refuse to receive the worship of -- Re 22:8,9.
Destruction of, promised -- Eze 36:25; Zec 13:2.
Everything connected with, should be destroyed -- Ex 34:13; De 7:5; 2Sa 5:21; 2Ki 23:14.
Woe denounced against -- Hab 2:19.
Curse denounced against -- De 27:15.
Punishment of
Judicial death. -- De 17:2-5.
Dreadful judgments end in death. -- Jer 8:2; 16:1-11.
Banishment. -- Jer 8:3; Ho 8:5-8; Am 5:26,27.
Exclusion from heaven. -- 1Co 6:9,10; Eph 5:5; Re 22:15.
Eternal torments. -- Re 14:9-11; 21:8.
Exemplified
Israel. -- Ex 32:1; 2Ki 17:12.
Philistines. -- Jdj 16:23.
Micah. -- Jdj 17:4,5.
Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 12:28.
Maachah. -- 1Ki 15:13.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 16:31.
Jezebel. -- 1Ki 18:19.
Sennacherib. -- 2Ki 19:37.
Manasseh. -- 2Ki 21:4-7.
Amon. -- 2Ki 21:21.
Ahaz. -- 2Ch 28:3.
Judah. -- Jer 11:13.
Nebuchadnezzar. -- Da 3:1.
Belshazzar. -- Da 5:23.
People of Lystra. -- Ac 14:11,12.
Athenians. -- Ac 17:16.
Ephesians. -- Ac 19:28.
Zeal against -- Exemplified
Asa. -- 1Ki 15:12.
Josiah. -- 2Ki 23:5.
Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 17:6.
Israel. -- 2Ch 31:1.

Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:15.
All forms of, forbidden by the law of Moses -- Ex 20:4,5.
All heathen nations given up to -- Ps 96:5; Ro 1:23,25; 1Co 12:2.
Led the heathen to think that their gods visited the earth in bodily shapes -- Ac 14:11.
Led the heathen to consider their gods to have but a local influence -- 1Ki 20:23; 2Ki 17:26.
Objects of
The heavenly bodies. -- 2Ki 23:5; Ac 7:42.
Angels. -- Col 2:18.
Departed spirits. -- 1Sa 28:14,15.
Earthly creatures. -- Ro 1:23.
Images. -- De 29:17; Ps 115:4; Isa 44:17.
Temples built for -- Ho 8:14.
Altars raised for -- 1Ki 18:26; Ho 8:11.
Accompanied by feasts -- 2Ki 10:20; 1Co 10:27,28.
Objects of, worshipped
With sacrifices. -- Nu 22:40; 2Ki 10:24.
With libations. -- Isa 57:6; Jer 19:13.
With incense. -- Jer 48:35.
With prayer. -- 1Ki 18:26; Isa 44:17.
With singing and dancing. -- Ex 32:18,19; 1Ki 18:26; 1Co 10:7.
By bowing to them. -- 1Ki 19:18; 2Ki 5:18.
By kissing them. -- 1Ki 19:18; Ho 13:2.
By kissing the hand to them. -- Job 31:26,27.
By cutting the flesh. -- 1Ki 18:28.
By burning children. -- De 12:31; 2Ch 33:6; Jer 19:4,5; Eze 16:21.
In temples. -- 2Ki 5:18.
On high places. -- Nu 22:41; Jer 2:20.
In groves. -- Ex 34:13.
Under trees. -- Isa 57:5; Jer 2:20.
In private houses. -- Jdj 17:4,5.
On the tops of houses. -- 2Ki 23:12; Zep 1:5.
In secret places. -- Isa 57:8.
Rites of, obscene and impure -- Ex 32:25; Nu 25:1-3; 2Ki 17:9; Isa 57:6,8,9; 1Pe 4:3.
Divination connected with -- 2Ch 33:6.
Victims sacrificed in, adorned with garlands -- Ac 14:13.
Idols, mentioned in Scripture
Adrammelech. -- 2Ki 17:31.
Anammelech. -- 2Ki 17:31.
Ashima. -- 2Ki 17:30.
Ashtoreth. -- Jdj 2:13; 1Ki 11:33.
Baal. -- Jdj 2:11-13; 6:25.
Baal-berith. -- Jdj 8:33; 9:4,46.
Baal-peor. -- Nu 25:1-3.
Baalzebub. -- 2Ki 1:2,16.
Baal-zephon. -- Ex 14:2.
Bel. -- Jer 50:2; 51:44.
Chemosh. -- Nu 21:29; 1Ki 11:33.
Chiun. -- Am 5:26.
Dagon. -- Jdj 16:23; 1Sa 5:1-3.
Diana. -- Ac 19:24,27.
Huzzab. -- Na 2:7.
Jupiter. -- Ac 14:12.
Mercury. -- Ac 14:12.
Molech or Milcom. -- Le 18:21; 1Ki 11:5,33.
Merodach. -- Jer 50:2.
Nergal. -- 2Ki 17:30.
Nebo. -- Isa 46:1.
Nibhaz and Tartak. -- 2Ki 17:31.
Nisroch. -- 2Ki 19:37.
Queen of heaven. -- Jer 44:17,25.
Remphan. -- Ac 7:43.
Rimmon. -- 2Ki 5:18.
Succothbenoth. -- 2Ki 17:30.
Tammuz. -- Eze 8:14.
Objects of, carried in procession -- Isa 46:7; Am 5:26; Ac 7:43.
Early notice of, amongst God's professing people -- Ge 31:19,30; 35:1-4; Jos 24:2.

The Jews
 Practised, in Egypt. -- Jos 24:14; Eze 23:3,19.
 Brought, out of Egypt with them. -- Eze 23:8; Ac 7:39-41.
 Forbidden to practise. -- Ex 20:1-5; 23:24.
 Often mixed up, with God's worship. -- Ex 32:1-5; 1Ki 12:27,28.
 Followed the Canaanites in. -- Jdj 2:11-13; 1Ch 5:25.
 Followed the Moabites in. -- Nu 25:1-3.
 Followed the Assyrians in. -- Eze 16:28-30; 23:5-7.
 Followed the Syrians in. -- Jdj 10:6.
 Adopted by Solomon -- 1Ki 11:5-8.
 Adopted by the wicked kings -- 1Ki 21:26; 2Ki 21:21; 2Ch 28:2-4; 33:3,7.
 Example of the kings encouraged Israel in -- 1Ki 12:30; 2Ki 21:11; 2Ch 33:9.
 Great prevalence of, in Israel -- Isa 2:8; Jer 2:28; Eze 8:10.
 A virtual forsaking of God -- Jer 2:9-13.
 The good kings of Judah endeavoured to destroy -- 2Ch 15:16; 34:7.
 Captivity of Israel on account of -- 2Ki 17:6-18.
 Captivity of Judah on account of -- 2Ki 17:19-23.

Ignorance towards God

Ignorance of Christ is -- Joh 8:19.
 Evidenced by
 Want of love. -- 1Jo 4:8.
 Not keeping his commands. -- 1Jo 2:4.
 Living in sin. -- Tit 1:16; 1Jo 3:6.
 Leads to
 Error. -- Mt 22:29.
 Idolatry. -- Isa 44:19; Ac 17:29,30.
 Alienation from God. -- Eph 4:18.
 Sinful lusts. -- 1Th 4:5; 1Pe 1:14.
 Persecuting saints. -- Joh 15:21; 16:3.
 Is no excuse for sin -- Le 4:2; Lu 12:48.
 The wicked, in a state of -- Jer 9:3; Joh 15:21; 17:25; Ac 17:30.
 The wicked choose -- Job 21:14; Ro 1:28.
 Punishment of -- Ps 79:6; 2Th 1:8.
 Ministers should
 Compassionate those in. -- Heb 5:2; 2Ti 2:24,25.
 Labour to remove. -- Ac 17:23.
 Exemplified
 Pharaoh. -- Ex 5:2.
 Israelites. -- Ps 95:10; Isa 1:3.
 False prophets. -- Isa 56:10,11.
 Jews. -- Lu 23:34.
 Nicodemus. -- Joh 3:10.
 Gentiles. -- Ga 4:8.
 Paul. -- 1Ti 1:13.

Indwelling of the Holy Spirit, The

In his Church, as his temple -- 1Co 3:16.
 In the body of saints, as his temple -- 1Co 6:19; 2Co 6:16.
 Promised to saints -- Eze 36:27.
 Saints enjoy -- Isa 63:11; 2Ti 1:14.
 Saints full of -- Ac 6:5; Eph 5:18.
 Is the means of
 Quickening. -- Ro 8:11.
 Guiding. -- Joh 16:13; Ga 5:18.
 Fruit bearing. -- Ga 5:22.
 A proof of being Christ's -- Ro 8:9; 1Jo 4:13.
 A proof of adoption -- Ro 8:15; Ga 4:5.
 Is abiding -- 1Jo 2:27.
 Those who have not
 Are sensual. -- Jude 1:19.
 Are without Christ. -- Ro 8:9.
 Opposed by the carnal nature -- Ga 5:17.

Ingratitude

A characteristic of the wicked -- Ps 38:20; 2Ti 3:2.
 Often exhibited
 By relations. -- Job 19:14.
 By servants. -- Job 19:15,16.

To benefactors. -- Ps 109:5; Ec 9:15.
 To friends in distress. -- Ps 38:11.
 Saints should avoid the guilt of -- Ps 7:4,5.
 Should be met with
 Prayers. -- Ps 35:12,13; 109:4.
 Faithfulness. -- Ge 31:38-42.
 Persevering love. -- 2Co 12:15.
 Punishment of -- Pr 17:13; Jer 18:20,21.
 Exemplified
 Laban. -- Ge 31:6,7.
 Chief butler. -- Ge 40:23.
 Israel. -- Ex 17:4.
 Men of Keilah. -- 1Sa 23:5,12.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 24:17.
 Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:5-11,21.
 Absalom. -- 2Sa 15:6.
 Joash. -- 2Ch 24:22.

Ingratitude to God

A characteristic of the wicked -- Ro 1:21.
 Inexcusable -- Isa 1:2,3; Ro 1:21.
 Unreasonable -- Jer 2:5,6,31; Mic 6:2,3.
 Exceeding folly of -- De 32:6.
 Guilt of -- Ps 106:7,21; Jer 2:11-13.
 Prosperity likely to produce -- De 31:20; 32:15; Jer 5:7-11.
 Warnings against -- De 8:11-14; 1Sa 12:24,25.
 Punishment of -- Ne 9:20-27; Ho 2:8,9.
 Illustrated -- Isa 5:1-7; Eze 16:1-15.
 Exemplified
 Israel. -- De 32:18.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:17-19.
 David. -- 2Sa 12:7-9.
 Nebuchadnezzar. -- Da 5:18-21.
 Lepers. -- Lu 17:17,18.

Injustice

Forbidden -- Le 19:15,35; De 16:19.
 Specially to be avoided towards
 The poor. -- Ex 23:6; Pr 22:16,22,23.
 The stranger and fatherless. -- Ex 22:21,22; De 24:17; Jer 22:3.
 Servants. -- Job 31:13,14; De 24:14; Jer 22:13.
 Of the least kind, condemned -- Lu 16:10.
 God
 Regards. -- Ec 5:8.
 Approves not of. -- La 3:35,36.
 Abominates. -- Pr 17:15; 20:10.
 Hears the cry of those who suffer. -- Jas 5:4.
 Provoked to avenge. -- Ps 12:5.
 Brings a curse -- De 27:17,19.
 A bad example leads to -- Ex 23:2.
 Intemperance leads to -- Pr 31:5.
 Covetousness leads to -- Jer 6:13; Eze 22:12; Mic 2:2.
 Saints should
 Hate. -- Pr 29:27.
 Testify against. -- Ps 58:1,2; Mic 3:8,9.
 Bear, patiently. -- 1Co 6:7.
 Take no vengeance for. -- Mt 5:39.
 The wicked
 Deal with. -- Isa 26:10.
 Judge with. -- Ps 82:2; Ec 3:16; Hab 1:4.
 Practise, without shame. -- Jer 6:13,15; Zep 3:5.
 Punishment of -- Pr 11:7; 28:8; Am 5:11,12; 8:5,8; 1Th 4:6.
 Exemplified
 Potiphar. -- Ge 39:20.
 Sons of Samuel. -- 1Sa 8:3.
 Ahab. -- 1Ki 21:10,15,16.
 Jews. -- Isa 59:14.
 Princes & c. -- Da 6:4.
 Judas. -- Mt 27:4.
 Pilate. -- Mt 27:24-26.
 Priests & c. -- Ac 4:3.
 Festus. -- Ac 24:27.

Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, The

Foretold -- Joe 2:28; Ac 2:16-18.
All Scripture given by -- 2Sa 23:2; 2Ti 3:16; 2Pe 1:21.
Design of
To reveal future events. -- Ac 1:16; 28:25; 1Pe 1:11.
To reveal the mysteries of God. -- Am 3:7; 1Co 2:10.
To give power to ministers. -- Mic 3:8; Ac 1:8.
To direct ministers. -- Eze 3:24-27; Ac 11:12; 13:2.
To control ministers. -- Ac 16:6.
To testify against sin. -- 2Ki 17:13; Ne 9:30; Mic 3:8; Joh 16:8,9.
Modes of
Various. -- Heb 1:1.
By secret impulse. -- Jdj 13:25; 2Pe 1:21.
By a voice. -- Isa 6:8; Ac 8:29; Re 1:10.
By visions. -- Nu 12:6; Eze 11:24.
By dreams. -- Nu 12:6; Da 7:1.
Necessary to prophesying -- Nu 11:25-27; 2Ch 20:14-17.
Is irresistible -- Am 3:8.
Despisers of, punished -- 2Ch 36:15,16; Zec 7:12.

Joy

God gives -- Ec 2:26; Ps 4:7.
Christ appointed to give -- Isa 61:3.
Is a fruit of the Spirit -- Ga 5:22.
The gospel, good tidings of -- Lu 2:10,11.
God's word affords -- Ne 8:12; Jer 15:16.
The gospel to be received with -- 1Th 1:6.
Promised to saints -- Ps 132:16; Isa 35:10; 55:12; 56:7.
Prepared for saints -- Ps 97:11.
Enjoined to saints -- Ps 32:11; Php 3:1.
Fulness of, in God's presence -- Ps 16:11.
Vanity of seeking, from earthly things -- Ec 2:10,11; 11:8.
Experienced by
Believers. -- Lu 24:52; Ac 16:34.
Peace-makers. -- Pr 12:20.
The just. -- Pr 21:15.
The wise, and discreet. -- Pr 15:23.
Parents of good children. -- Pr 23:24.
Increased to the meek -- Isa 29:19.
Of saints is
In God. -- Ps 89:16; 149:2; Hab 3:18; Ro 5:11.
In Christ. -- Lu 1:47; Php 3:3.
In the Holy Spirit. -- Ro 14:17.
For election. -- Lu 10:20.
For salvation. -- Ps 21:1; Isa 61:10.
For deliverance from bondage. -- Ps 105:43; Jer 31:10-13.
For manifestation of goodness. -- 2Ch 7:10.
For temporal blessings. -- Joe 2:23,24.
For supplies of grace. -- Isa 12:3.
For divine protection. -- Ps 5:11; 16:8,9.
For divine support. -- Ps 28:7; 63:7.
For the victory of Christ. -- Joh 16:33.
For the hope of glory. -- Ro 5:2.
For the success of the gospel. -- Ac 15:3.
Of saints should be
Great. -- Zec 9:9; Ac 8:8.
Abundant. -- 2Co 8:2.
Exceeding. -- Ps 21:6; 68:3.
Animated. -- Ps 32:11; Lu 6:23.
Unspeakable. -- 1Pe 1:8.
Full of glory. -- 1Pe 1:8.
Constant. -- 2Co 6:10; Php 4:4.
For evermore. -- 1Th 5:16.
With awe. -- Ps 2:11.
In hope. -- Ro 12:12.
In sorrow. -- 2Co 6:10.
Under trials. -- Jas 1:2; 1Pe 1:6.
Under persecutions. -- Mt 5:11,12; Lu 6:22,23; Heb 10:34.
Under calamities. -- Hab 3:17,18.
Expressed in hymns. -- Eph 5:19; Jas 5:13.
Afflictions of saints succeeded by -- Ps 30:5; 126:5; Isa 35:10; Joh 16:20.

Pray for restoration of -- Ps 51:8,12; 85:6.
Promote, in the afflicted -- Job 29:13.
Of saints, made full by
The favour of God. -- Ac 2:28.
Faith in Christ. -- Ro 15:13.
Abiding in Christ. -- Joh 15:10,11.
The word of Christ. -- Joh 17:13.
Answers to prayer. -- Joh 16:24.
Communion of saints. -- 2Ti 1:4; 1Jo 1:3,4; 2Jo 1:12.
Saints should afford, to their ministers -- Php 2:2; Phm 1:20.
Ministers should
Esteem their people as their. -- Php 4:1; 1Th 2:20.
Promote, in their people. -- 2Co 1:24; Php 1:25.
Pray for, for their people. -- Ro 15:13.
Have, in the faith and holiness of their people. -- 2Co 7:4; 1Th 3:9; 3Jo 1:4.
Come to their people with. -- Ro 15:32.
Finish their course with. -- Ac 20:24.
Desire to render an account with. -- Php 2:16; Heb 13:17.
Serve God with -- Ps 100:2.
Liberality in God's service should cause -- 1Ch 29:9,17.
Is strengthening to saints -- Ne 8:10.
Saints should engage in all religious services with -- Ezr 6:22; Ps 42:4.
Saints should have, in all their undertakings -- De 12:18.
Saints shall be presented to God with exceeding -- 1Pe 4:13; Jude 1:24.
The coming of Christ will afford to saints, exceeding -- 1Pe 4:13.
Shall be the final reward of saints at the judgment day -- Mt 25:21.
Of the wicked
Is derived from earthly pleasures. -- Ec 2:10; 11:9.
Is derived from folly. -- Pr 15:21.
Is delusive. -- Pr 14:13.
Is short-lived. -- Job 20:5; Ec 7:6.
Should be turned into mourning. -- Jas 4:9.
Shall be taken away. -- Isa 16:10.
Holy -- Illustrated -- Isa 9:3; Mt 13:44.
Holy -- Exemplified
Hannah. -- 1Sa 2:1.
David. -- 1Ch 29:9.
Wise men. -- Mt 2:10.
The Virgin Mary. -- Lu 1:47.
Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:6.
Converts. -- Ac 2:46; 13:52.
Peter, & c. -- Ac 5:41.
Samaritans. -- Ac 8:8.
Jailor. -- Ac 16:34.

Joy of God Over His People, The

Greatness of, described -- Zep 3:17.
On account of their
Repentance. -- Lu 15:7,10.
Faith. -- Heb 11:5,6.
Fear of him. -- Ps 147:11.
Praying to him. -- Pr 15:8.
Hope in his mercy. -- Ps 147:11.
Meekness. -- Ps 149:4.
Uprightness. -- 1Ch 29:17; Pr 11:20.
Leads to him
Prosper them. -- De 30:9.
Do them good. -- De 28:63; Jer 32:41.
Deliver them. -- 2Sa 22:20.
Comfort them. -- Isa 65:19.
Give them the inheritance. -- Nu 14:8.
Illustrated -- Isa 62:5; Lu 15:23,24.
Exemplified
Solomon. -- 1Ki 10:9.

Judgment

Sin must be judged in the Church
1 Car 5: 2,5,6; Rev 2:5; 19:7,8; Heb 12:6,7.; 2 Cor 2:611

Those who are spiritual restore those who fall Gal 6:11;
 Matt 18:15-17
 Public rebuke for public sin 1 Tim 5:20
 Judgement in the Church Matt 18:15-18; 1 Cor 5; 2 Cor 2:5-11
 Judgement of heretics Tit 3:10
 Putting someone aside for a period 2 Thess 3:6,11,15; Rom 16:17,18
 Praying for those who sin not unto death. I Jn 5:16,17; 1 Pet 4:8; 1 Cor 5:11
 Not receiving any who deny Christ 2Jo7-11

Judges, Extraordinary

Raised up to deliver Israel -- Jdj 2:16.
 Upheld and strengthened by God -- Jdj 2:18.
 Remarkable for their faith -- Heb 11:32.
 Names of
 Othniel. -- Jdj 3:9,10.
 Ehud. -- Jdj 3:15.
 Shamgar. -- Jdj 3:31.
 Deborah. -- Jdj 4:4.
 Gideon. -- Jdj 6:11.
 Abimelech. -- Jdj 9:6.
 Tola. -- Jdj 10:1.
 Jair. -- Jdj 10:3.
 Jephthah. -- Jdj 11:1.
 Ibzan. -- Jdj 12:8.
 Elon. -- Jdj 12:11.
 Abdon. -- Jdj 12:13.
 Samson. -- Jdj 13:24,25; 16:31.
 Eli. -- 1Sa 4:18.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 7:6,15-17.
 During four hundred and fifty years -- Ac 13:20.
 Not without intermission -- Jdj 17:6; 18:1; 19:1; 21:25.
 The office of, not always for life, or hereditary -- Jdj 8:23,29.
 Israel not permanently or spiritually benefitted by -- Jdj 2:17-19.

Judgments

Are from God -- De 32:39; Job 12:23; Am 3:6; Mic 6:9.
 Different kinds of
 Blotting out the name. -- De 29:20.
 Abandonment by God. -- Ho 4:17.
 Cursing men's blessings. -- Mal 2:2.
 Pestilence. -- De 28:21,22; Am 4:10.
 Enemies. -- 2Sa 24:13.
 Famine. -- De 28:38-40; Am 4:7-9.
 Famine of hearing the word. -- Am 8:11.
 The sword. -- Ex 22:24; Jer 19:7.
 Captivity. -- De 28:41; Eze 39:23.
 Continued sorrows. -- Ps 32:10; 78:32,33; Eze 24:23.
 Desolation. -- Eze 33:29; Joe 3:19.
 Destruction. -- Job 31:3; Ps 34:16; Pr 2:22; Isa 11:4.
 Inflicted upon
 Nations. -- Ge 15:14; Jer 51:20,21.
 Individuals. -- De 29:20; Jer 23:34.
 False gods. -- Ex 12:12; Nu 33:4.
 Posterity of sinners. -- Ex 20:5; Ps 37:28; La 5:7.
 All enemies of saints. -- Jer 30:16.
 Sent for correction -- Job 37:13; Jer 30:11.
 Sent for the deliverance of saints -- Ex 6:6.
 Are sent, as punishment for
 Disobedience to God. -- Le 26:14-16; 2Ch 7:19,20.
 Despising the warnings of God. -- 2Ch 36:16; Pr 1:24-31; Jer 44:4-6.
 Murmuring against God. -- Nu 14:29.
 Idolatry. -- 2Ki 22:17; Jer 16:18.
 Iniquity. -- Isa 26:21; Eze 24:13,14.
 Persecuting saints. -- De 32:43.
 Sins of rulers. -- 1Ch 21:2,12.
 Manifest the righteous character of God -- Ex 9:14-16; Eze:21; Da 9:14.
 Are in all the earth -- 1Ch 16:14.

Are frequently tempered with mercy -- Jer 4:27; 5:10,15-18; Am 9:8.
 Should lead to
 Humiliation. -- Jos 7:6; 2Ch 12:6; La 3:1-20; Joe 1:13; Jon 3:5,6.
 Prayer. -- 2Ch 20:9.
 Contrition. -- Ne 1:4; Es 4:3; Isa 22:12.
 Learning righteousness. -- Isa 26:9.
 Should be a warning to others -- Lu 13:3,5.
 May be averted by
 Humiliation. -- Ex 33:3,4,14; 2Ch 7:14.
 Prayer. -- Jdj 3:9-11; 2Ch 7:13,14.
 Forsaking iniquity. -- Jer 18:7,8.
 Turning to God. -- De 30:1-3.
 Saints
 Preserved during. -- Job 5:19,20; Ps 91:7; Isa 26:20; Eze 9:6; Re 7:3.
 Provided for, during. -- Ge 47:12; Ps 33:19; 37:19.
 Pray for those under. -- Ex 32:11-13; Nu 11:2; Da 9:3.
 Sympathise with those under. -- Jer 9:1; 13:17; La 3:48.
 Acknowledge the justice of. -- 2Sa 24:17; Eze 9:13; Ne 9:33; Jer 14:17.
 Upon nations - Exemplified
 The old world. -- Ge 6:7,17.
 Sodom, & c. -- Ge 19:24.
 Egypt. -- Ex 9:14.
 Israel. -- Nu 14:29,35; 21:6.
 People of Ashdod. -- 1Sa 5:6.
 People of Bethshemesh. -- 1Sa 6:19.
 Amalekites. -- 1Sa 15:3.
 Upon individuals - Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:11,12.
 Canaan. -- Ge 9:25.
 Korah, & c. -- Nu 16:33-35.
 Achan. -- Jos 7:25.
 Hophni, & c. -- 1Sa 2:34.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:23.
 Uzzah. -- 2Sa 6:7.
 Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 13:4.
 Ahab. -- 1Ki 22:38.
 Gehazi. -- 2Ki 5:27.
 Jezebel. -- 2Ki 9:35.
 Nebuchadnezzar. -- Da 4:31.
 Belshazzar. -- Da 5:30.
 Zacharias. -- Lu 1:20.
 Ananias, & c. -- Ac 5:1-10.
 Herod. -- Ac 12:23.
 Elymas. -- Ac 13:11.
 Preservation during - Exemplified
 Noah. -- Ge 7:1,16.
 Lot. -- Ge 19:15-17.
 Joseph, & c. -- Ge 45:7.
 Elijah. -- 1Ki 17:9.
 Elisha & c. -- 2Ki 4:38-41.
 Shunammite. -- 2Ki 8:1,2.

Judgment, The

Predicted in the Old Testament -- 1Ch 16:33; Ps 9:7; 96:13; Ec 3:17.
 A first principle of the gospel -- Heb 6:2.
 A day appointed for -- Ac 17:31; Ro 2:16.
 Time of, unknown to us -- Mr 13:32.
 Called the
 Day of wrath. -- Ro 2:5; Re 6:17.
 Revelation of the righteous judgment of God. -- Ro 2:5.
 Day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. -- 2Pe 3:7.
 Day of destruction. -- Job 21:30.
 Judgment of the great day. -- Jude 1:6.
 Shall be administered by Christ -- Joh 5:22,27; Ac 10:42; Ro 14:10; 2Co 5:10.
 Saints shall sit with Christ in -- 1Co 6:2; Re 20:4.
 Shall take place at the coming of Christ -- Mt 25:31; 2Ti 4:1.
 Of Heathen, by the law of conscience -- Ro 2:12,14,15.

Of Jews, by the law of Moses -- Ro 2:12.
 Of Christians, by the gospel -- Jas 2:12.
 Shall be held upon
 All nations. -- Mt 25:32.
 All men. -- Heb 9:27; 12:23.
 Small and great. -- Re 20:12.
 The righteous and wicked. -- Ec 3:17.
 Quick and dead. -- 2Ti 4:1; 1Pe 4:5.
 Shall be in righteousness -- Ps 98:9; Ac 17:31.
 The books shall be opened at -- Da 7:10.
 Shall be of all
 Actions. -- Ec 11:9; 12:14; Re 20:13.
 Words. -- Mt 12:36,37; Jude 1:15.
 Thoughts. -- Ec 12:14; 1Co 4:5.
 None, by nature can stand in -- Ps 130:3; 143:2; Ro 3:19.
 Saints shall, through Christ, be enabled to stand in -- Ro 8:33,34.
 Christ will acknowledge saints at -- Mt 25:34-40; Re 3:5
 Perfect love will give boldness in -- 1Jo 4:17.
 Saints shall be rewarded at -- 2Ti 4:8; Re 11:18.
 The wicked shall be condemned in -- Mt 7:22,23; 25:41.
 Final punishment of the wicked will succeed -- Mt 13:40-42; 25:46.
 The word of Christ shall be a witness against the wicked in -- Joh 12:48.
 The certainty of, a motive to
 Repentance. -- Ac 17:30,31.
 Faith. -- Isa 28:16,17.
 Holiness. -- 2Co 5:9,10; 2Pe 3:11,14.
 Prayer and watchfulness. -- Mr 13:33.
 Warn the wicked of -- Ac 24:25; 2Co 5:11.
 The wicked dread -- Ac 24:25; Heb 10:27.
 Neglected advantages increase condemnation at -- Mt 11:20-24; Lu 11:31,32.
 Devils shall be condemned at -- 2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6.

Justice

Comanded -- De 16:20; Isa 56:1.
 Christ, an example of -- Ps 98:9; Isa 11:4; Jer 23:5.
 Specially required in rulers -- 2Sa 23:3; Eze 45:9.
 To be done
 In executing judgment. -- De 16:18; Jer 21:12.
 In buying and selling. -- Le 19:36; De 25:15.
 To the poor. -- Pr 29:14; 31:9.
 To the fatherless and widows. -- Isa 1:17.
 To servants. -- Col 4:1.
 Gifts impede -- Ex 23:8.
 God
 Requires. -- Mic 6:8.
 Sets the highest value on. -- Pr 2:13.
 Delights in. -- Pr 11:1.
 Gives wisdom to execute. -- 1Ki 3:11,12; Pr 2:6,9.
 Displeased with the want of. -- Ec 5:8.
 Brings its own reward -- Jer 22:15.
 Saints should
 Study the principles of. -- Php 4:8.
 Receive instruction in. -- Pr 1:3.
 Pray for wisdom to execute. -- 1Ki 3:9.
 Always do. -- Ps 119:121; Eze 18:8,9.
 Take pleasure in doing. -- Pr 21:15.
 Teach others to do. -- Ge 18:19.
 Promises to -- Isa 33:15,16; Jer 7:5,7.
 The wicked
 Scorn. -- Pr 19:28.
 Abhor. -- Mic 3:9.
 Call not for. -- Isa 59:4.
 Banish. -- Isa 59:14.
 Pass over. -- Lu 11:42.
 Afflict those who act with. -- Job 12:4; Am 5:12.
 Exemplified
 Moses. -- Nu 16:15.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 12:4.
 David. -- 2Sa 8:15.
 Solomon. -- 1Ki 3:16-27.

Josiah. -- Jer 22:15.
 Joseph. -- Lu 23:50,51.
 Apostles. -- 1Th 2:10.

Justice of God, The

Is a part of his character -- De 32:4; Isa 45:21.
 Declared to be
 Plenteous. -- Job 37:23.
 Incomparable. -- Job 4:1.
 Incorruptible. -- De 10:17; 2Ch 19:7.
 Impartial. -- 2Ch 19:7; Jer 32:19.
 Unfailing. -- Zep 3:5.
 Undeviating. -- Job 8:3; 34:12.
 Without respect of persons. -- Ro 2:11; Col 3:25; 1Pe 1:17.
 The habitation of his throne. -- Ps 89:14.
 Not to be sinned against -- Jer 50:7.
 Denied by the ungodly -- Eze 33:17,20.
 Exhibited in
 Forgiving sins. -- 1Jo 1:9.
 Redemption. -- Ro 3:26.
 His government. -- Ps 9:4; Jer 9:24.
 His judgments. -- Ge 18:25; Re 19:2.
 All his ways. -- Eze 18:25,29.
 The final judgment. -- Ac 17:31.
 Acknowledge -- Ps 51:4; Ro 3:4.
 Magnify -- Ps 98:9; 99:3,4.

Justification Before God

Promised in Christ -- Isa 45:25; 53:11.
 Is the act of God -- Isa 50:8; Ro 8:33.
 Under law
 Requires perfect obedience. -- Le 18:5; Ro 10:5; 2:13; Jas 2:10.
 Man cannot attain to. -- Job 9:2,3,20; 25:4; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Ro 3:20; 9:31,32.
 Under the gospel
 Is not of works. -- Ac 13:39; Ro 8:3; Ga 2:16; 3:11.
 Is not of faith and works united. -- Ac 15:1-29; Ro 3:28; 11:6; Ga 2:14-21; 5:4.
 Is by faith alone. -- Joh 5:24; Ac 13:39; Ro 3:30; 5:1; Ga 2:16.
 Is of grace. -- Ro 3:24; 4:16; 5:17-21.
 In the name of Christ. -- 1Co 6:11.
 By imputation of Christ's righteousness. -- Isa 61:10; Jer 23:6; Ro 3:22; 5:18; 1Co 1:30; 2Co 5:21.
 By the blood of Christ. -- Ro 5:9.
 By the resurrection of Christ. -- Ro 4:25; 1Co 15:17.
 Blessedness of. -- Ps 32:1,2; Ro 4:6-8.
 Frees from condemnation. -- Isa 50:8,9; 54:17; Ro 8:33,34.
 Entitles to an inheritance. -- Tit 3:7.
 Ensures glorification. -- Ro 8:30.
 The wicked shall not attain to -- Ex 23:7.
 By faith
 Revealed under the Old Testament age. Hab 2:4; Ro 1:17
 Excludes boasting. -- Ro 3:27; 4:2; 1Co 1:29,31.
 Does not make void the law. -- Ro 3:30,31; 1Co 9:21.
 Typified -- Zec 3:4,5.
 Illustrated -- Lu 18:14.
 Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 15:6.
 Paul. -- Php 3:8,9.

Law of God, The

Is absolute and perpetual -- Mt 5:18.
 Given
 To Adam. -- Ge 2:16,17; Ro 5:12-14.
 To Noah. -- Ge 9:6.
 To the Israelites. -- Ex 20:2-17; Ps 78:5.
 Through Moses. -- Ex 31:18; Joh 7:19.
 Through the ministration of angels. -- Ac 7:53; Ga 3:19;
 Heb 2:2.

Described as
 Pure. -- Ps 19:8.
 Spiritual. -- Ro 7:14.
 Holy, just, and good. -- Ro 7:12.
 Exceeding broad. -- Ps 119:96.
 Perfect. -- Ps 19:7; Ro 12:2.
 Truth. -- Ps 119:142.
 Not grievous. -- 1Jo 5:3.
 Requires obedience of the heart -- Ps 51:6; Mt 5:28; 22:37.
 Requires perfect obedience -- De 27:26; Ga 3:10; Jas 2:10.
 Love is the fulfilling of -- Ro 13:8,10; Ga 3:10; Jas 2:10.
 It is man's duty to keep -- Ec 12:13.
 Man, by nature, not in subjection to -- Ro 7:5; 8:7.
 Man cannot render perfect obedience to -- 1Ki 8:46; Ec 7:20; Ro 3:10.
 Sin is a transgression of -- 1Jo 3:4.
 All men have transgressed -- Ro 3:9,19.
 Man cannot be justified by -- Ac 13:39; Ro 3:20,28; Ga 2:16; 3:11.
 Gives the knowledge of sin -- Ro 3:20; 7:7.
 Works wrath -- Ro 4:15.
 Conscience testifies to -- Ro 2:15.
 Designed to lead to Christ -- Ga 3:24.
 Obedience to
 A characteristic of saints. -- Re 12:17.
 A test of love. -- 1Jo 5:3.
 Of prime importance. -- 1Co 7:19.
 Blessedness of keeping -- Ps 119:1; Mt 5:19; 1Jo 3:22,24; Re 22:14.
 Christ
 Came to fulfil. -- Mt 5:17.
 Magnified. -- Isa 42:21.
 Explained. -- Mt 7:12; 22:37-40.
 The love of, produces peace -- Ps 119:165.
 Saints
 Freed from the bondage of. -- Ro 6:14; 7:4,6; Ga 3:13.
 Freed from the curse of. -- Ga 3:13.
 Have, written on their hearts. -- Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10.
 Love. -- Ps 119:97,113.
 Delight in. -- Ps 119:77; Ro 7:22.
 Prepare their hearts to seek. -- Ezr 7:10.
 Pledge themselves to walk in. -- Ne 10:29.
 Keep. -- Ps 119:55.
 Pray to understand. -- Ps 119:18.
 Pray for power to keep. -- Ps 119:34.
 Should remember. -- Mal 4:4.
 Should make the subject of their conversation. -- Ex 13:9.
 Lament over the violation of, by others. -- Ps 119:136.
 The wicked
 Despise. -- Am 2:4.
 Forget. -- Ho 4:6.
 Forsake. -- 2Ch 12:1; Jer 9:13.
 Refuse to hear. -- Isa 30:9; Jer 6:19.
 Refuse to walk in. -- Ps 78:10.
 Cast away. -- Isa 5:24.
 Is the rule of life to saints -- 1Co 9:21; Ga 5:13,14.
 Is the rule of the judgment -- Ro 2:12.
 To be used lawfully -- 1Ti 1:8.
 Established by faith -- Ro 3:31.
 Punishment for disobeying -- Ne 9:26,27; Isa 65:11-13; Jer 9:13-16.

Law of Moses, The

Is the law of God -- Le 26:46.
 Given
 In the desert. -- Eze 20:10,11.
 At Horeb. -- De 4:10,15; 5:2.
 From the Mount Sinai. -- Ex 19:11,20.
 By disposition of angels. -- Ac 7:53.
 Through Moses as mediator. -- De 5:5,27,28; Joh 1:17; Ga 3:19.
 To the Jews. -- Le 26:46; Ps 78:5.
 After the exodus. -- De 4:45; Ps 81:4,5.
 To no other nation. -- De 4:8; Ps 147:20.

None to approach the Mount while God gave -- Ex 19:13,21-24; Heb 12:20.
 Remarkable phenomena connected with, at giving of -- Ex 19:16-19.
 Terror of Israel at receiving -- Ex 19:16; 20:18-20; De 5:5,23-25.
 Additions made to, in the plains of Moab by Jordan -- Nu 36:13.
 Called
 A fiery law. -- De 33:2.
 Word spoken by angels. -- Heb 2:2.
 Ministration of death. -- 2Co 3:7.
 Ministration of condemnation. -- 2Co 3:9.
 Lively oracles. -- Ac 7:38.
 Royal law. -- Jas 2:8.
 Book of the law. -- De 30:10; Jos 1:8.
 Book of Moses. -- 2Ch 25:4; 35:12.
 Rehearsed by Moses -- De 1:1-3.
 Entire of, written in a book -- De 31:9.
 Book of, laid up in the sanctuary -- De 31:26.
 Tables of, laid up in the ark -- De 10:5.
 Divided into
 Moral, embodied in the ten commandments. -- De 5:22; 10:4.
 Ceremonial, relating to manner of worshipping God. -- Le 7:37,38; Heb 9:1-7.
 Civil, relating to administration of justice. -- De 17:9-11; Ac 23:3; 24:6.
 A covenant of works to the Jews as a nation. -- De 28:1,15; Jer 31:32.
 Taught the Jews
 To love and fear God. -- De 6:5; 10:12,13; Mt 22:36,38.
 To love their neighbour. -- Le 19:18; Mt 22:39.
 Strict justice and impartiality. -- Le 19:35,36.
 All punishments awarded according to. -- Joh 8:5; 19:7; Heb 10:28.
 All Israelites required
 To know. -- Ex 18:16.
 To observe. -- De 4:6; 6:2.
 To lay up, in their hearts. -- De 6:6; 11:18.
 To remember. -- Mal 4:4.
 To teach their children. -- De 6:7; 11:19.
 Kings to write and study -- De 17:18,19.
 Good kings enforced -- 2Ki 23:24,25; 2Ch 31:21.
 Priests and Levites to teach -- De 33:8-10; Ne 8:7; Mal 2:7.
 The scribes were learned in, and expounded -- Ezr 7:6; Mt 23:2.
 Public instruction given to youth in -- Lu 2:46; Ac 22:3.
 Publicly read
 At the feast of tabernacles in the sabbatical year. -- De 31:10-13.
 By Joshua. -- Jos 8:34,35.
 By Ezra. -- Ne 8:2,3.
 In the synagogues every Sabbath day. -- Ac 13:15; 15:21.
 A means of national reformation -- 2Ch 34:19-21; Ne 8:13-18.
 A shadow of good things to come -- Heb 10:1.
 Could not give righteous and life -- Ga 3:21; Ro 8:3,4; Heb 10:1.
 A schoolmaster to lead to Christ -- Ga 3:24.
 Christ
 Made under. -- Ga 4:4.
 Circumcised according to. -- Lu 2:21; Ro 15:8.
 Came not to destroy but to fulfil. -- Mt 5:17,18.
 Attended all feasts of. -- Joh 2:23; 7:2,10,37.
 Fulfilled all precepts of. -- Ps 40:7,8.
 Fulfilled all types and shadows of. -- Heb 9:8,11-14; 10:1,11-14.
 Magnified and made honourable. -- Isa 42:21.
 Bore the curse of. -- De 21:23; Ga 3:13.
 Abrogated, as a covenant of works. -- Ro 7:4.
 Was not the manifestation of the grace of God -- Joh 1:17; Ro 8:3,4.

Could not disannul the covenant of grace made in Christ -- Ga 3:17.
Jewish converts would have Christians observe -- Ac 15:1.
The Jews
Jealous for. -- Joh 9:28,29; Ac 21:20.
Held those ignorant of, accursed. -- Joh 7:49.
From regard to, rejected Christ. -- Ro 9:31-33.
Accused Christ of breaking. -- Joh 19:7.
Accused Christians of speaking. -- Ac 6:11-14; 21:28.
Broke it themselves. -- Joh 7:19.
Dishonoured God by breaking. -- Ro 2:23.
Shall be judged by. -- Joh 5:45; Ro 2:12.
Was a burdensome yoke -- Ac 15:10.
Darkness, &c at giving of, illustrative of obscurity of Mosaic age -- Heb 12:18-24.

Leadership

Leaders chosen by God and not elected by the people
Eph 4:7,8,1.1-16; Matt 10:1-5; 1 Cor 12:28; Gal 1:1;
Acts 9:15; 20:28; 22:14,15,21; • 26:16T18; 1 Tim 2:7; Phil 1:1; Rom 1:1,5; 2 Cor I.1; 1 Cor 1:1; Gal 2:7-9; Eph 1:1; Col 1:1; 1 Tim 1:1; 2 Tim 1:1
One principal leader in each Church is held in Christ's hand
Rev 1:12-16,20; 2:1,8,12,18; -3:1,7,14; Heb 13:7,17; Tit 1:7; Eph.4:11; 1 Tim 3:2; Phil. 1:1; Acts 20:28
Independence of local Churches and their leaders
Rev 1:12-16,20; 2; 3; Acts 14:23; The Epistles of Paul to the Churches he founded, and to Timothy and Titus.
God will deal with sinful leaders
Rev 1:12-16,20; 3; 2; 2:5; 3:15,16) 1 Sam 3; Ex 18:13-24; Heb 13:7
Qualities required in leaders
1 Tim 3:1-11; Tit 1:5-11; 1 Pet 5:1-4; Matt 18:1-4; 20:25-28; Matt 23; (especially verses 4-12); - Ps 111:9; Mk 9:35,36;
1 Cor 9:15-27; 2 Cor 3:1-6; 4; 6; 10; 11; 12; 1 Tim 4:12-16; 1 Tim 5:1-3,17-22; -6:10-12
Appointment and ordination of leaders
Rev 1:12-16,20; . Acts 13:3; 1 Tim 2:7; Tit 1:5; Acts 14:23
Leadership by men
1 Cor 11:1-11; 14:34,35; 1 Tim 2:11-14; 3:1; . Eph.5:22-24,33; Col 3:18; 1 Pet 3:1-5
Headcovering and prayer 1 Cor 11:1-7; 14:15,34,35
Submitting to leaders
Heb 1.3:7,17; 1 Pet 5:5; 1 Cor 11:1,2; 16:15,16; Phil 2:12,14; Phil 3:17;- 1 Thess 2:13
Supporting the leaders financially
1 Cor 9:4,6,14; . 1 Tim. 5:17,18; Gal 6:6
Responsibilities and qualities of aged women Tit 2:3-5
1:2 The role of the aged widows taken into the number 1 Tim 5:3-14
Elders and Bishops
Lk 15:25; Rom 9:12; 1 Tim 5:1,2,17,19; Tit 1:5; 2 Jn 1; 3 in 1; Acts 11:30; -14:23; -15:2,4,6,22,23; -16:4; 20:17; Acts 21:18; Heb 11:2; Jas 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1-5; Rev 4:4,10; Rev 5:5,6,8,11,14; 7:11,13; 11:16; 14:3 19:4
Appointing deacons 1 Tim 5:8-13
Appointing people to other positions of responsibility Heb 13:7,17; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:1-5

Leaven

Used in making bread -- Ho 7:4.
Diffusive properties of -- 1Co 5:6.
Forbidden
During the feast of the passover. -- Ex 12:15-20.
To be offered with blood. -- Ex 34:25.
To be offered, &c with meat offerings which were burned. -- Le:11; 10:12.
Used with thank offerings -- Le 7:13; Am 4:5.
First fruits of wheat offered with -- Le 23:17.
Illustrative of
The rapid spread of the gospel. -- Mt 13:33; Lu 13:21.
Doctrines of Pharisees, &c. -- Mt 16:6,12.
Ungodly professors. -- 1Co 5:6,7.

False teachers. -- Ga 5:8,9.
Malice and wickedness. -- 1Co 5:8.

Liberality

Pleasing to God -- 2Co 9:7; Heb 13:16.
God never forgets -- Heb 6:10.
Christ set an example of -- 2Co 8:9.
Characteristic of saints -- Ps 112:9; Isa 32:8.
Unprofitable, without love -- 1Co 13:3.
Should be exercised
In the service of God. -- Ex 35:21-29.
Toward saints. -- Ro 12:13; Ga 6:10.
Toward servants. -- De 15:12-14.
Toward the poor. -- De 15:11; Isa 58:7.
Toward strangers. -- Le 25:35.
Toward enemies. -- Pr 25:21.
Toward all men. -- Ga 6:10.
In leading to those in want. -- Mt 5:42.
In giving alms. -- Lu 12:33.
In relieving the destitute. -- Isa 58:7.
In forwarding missions. -- Php 4:14-16.
In rendering personal services. -- Php 2:30.
Without ostentation. -- Mt 6:1-3.
With simplicity. -- Ro 12:8.
According to ability. -- De 16:10,17; 1Co 16:2.
Willingly. -- Ex 25:2; 2Co 8:12.
Abundantly. -- 2Co 8:7; 9:11-13.
Exercise of, provokes others to -- 2Co 9:2.
Labour to be enabled to exercise -- Ac 20:35; Eph 4:28.
Want of
Brings many a curse. -- Pr 28:27.
A proof of not loving God. -- 1Jo 3:17.
A proof of not having faith. -- Jas 2:14-16.
Blessings connected with -- Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Ac 20:35.
Promises to -- Ps 112:9; Pr 11:25; 28:27; Ec 11:1,2; Isa 58:10.
Exhortations to -- Lu 3:11; 11:41; Ac 20:35; 1Co 16:1; 1Ti 6:17,18.
Exemplified
Princes of Israel. -- Nu 7:2.
Boaz. -- Ru 2:16.
David. -- 2Sa 9:7,10.
Barzillai, &c. -- 2Sa 17:28.
Araunah. -- 2Sa 24:22.
Shunammite. -- 2Ki 4:8,10.
Judah. -- 2Ch 24:10,11.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 7:70.
Jews. -- Ne 7:71,72.
Job. -- Job 29:15,16.
Nebuzaradan. -- Jer 40:4,5.
Joanna, &c. -- Lu 8:3.
Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:8.
Christians. -- Ac 2:45.
Barnabas. -- Ac 4:36,37.
Dorcas. -- Ac 9:36.
Cornelius. -- Ac 16:2.
Church of Antioch. -- Ac 11:29,30.
Lydia. -- Ac 16:15.
Paul. -- Ac 20:34.
Stephanas, &c. -- 1Co 16:17.
Extraordinary - Exemplified
Israelites. -- Ex 36:5.
Poor widow. -- Mr 12:42-44.
Churches of Macedonia. -- 2Co 8:1-5.

Liberty, Christian

Foretold -- Isa 42:7; 61:1.
Conferred
By God. -- Col 1:13.
By Christ. -- Ga 4:3-5; 5:1.
By the Holy Spirit. -- Ro 8:15; 2Co 3:17.
Through the gospel. -- Joh 8:32.
Confirmed by Christ -- Joh 8:36.
Proclaimed by Christ -- Isa 61:1; Lu 4:18.

The service of Christ is -- 1Co 7:22.
 Is freedom from
 The law. -- Ro 7:6; 8:2.
 The curse of the law. -- Ga 3:13.
 The fear of death. -- Heb 2:15.
 Sin. -- Ro 6:7,18.
 Corruption. -- Ro 8:21.
 Bondage of man. -- 1Co 9:19.
 Jewish ordinances. -- Ga 4:3; Col 2:20.
 Called the glorious liberty of the children of God -- Ro 8:21.
 Saints are called to -- Ga 5:13.
 Saints should
 Praise God for. -- Ps 116:16,17.
 Assert. -- 1Co 10:29.
 Walk in. -- Ps 119:45.
 Stand fast in. -- Ga 2:5; 5:1.
 Not abuse. -- Ga 5:13; 1Pe 2:16.
 Not offend others by. -- 1Co 8:9; 10:29,32.
 The gospel is the law of -- Jas 1:25; 2:12.
 False teachers
 Promise, to others. -- 2Pe 2:19.
 Abuse. -- Jude 1:4.
 Try to destroy. -- Ga 2:4.
 The wicked, devoid of -- Joh 8:34; Ro 6:20.
 Typified -- Le 25:10-17; Ga 4:22-26,31.

Life, Eternal

Christ is -- 1Jo 1:2; 5:20.
 Revealed by Christ -- Joh 6:68; 2Ti 1:10.
 To know God and Christ is -- Joh 17:3.
 Given
 By God. -- Ps 133:3; Ro 6:23.
 By Christ. -- Joh 6:27; 10:28.
 In Christ. -- 1Jo 5:11.
 Through Christ. -- Ro 5:21; 6:23.
 To all given to Christ. -- Joh 17:2.
 To those who believe in God. -- Joh 5:24.
 To those who believe in Christ. -- Joh 3:15,16; 6:40,47.
 To those who hate life for Christ. -- Joh 12:25.
 In answer to prayer. -- Ps 21:4.
 Revealed in the Scriptures -- Joh 5:39.
 Results from
 Drinking the water of life. -- Joh 4:14.
 Eating the bread of life. -- Joh 6:50-58.
 Eating of the tree of life. -- Re 2:7.
 They who are ordained to, believe the gospel -- Ac 13:48.
 Saints
 Have promises of. -- 1Ti 4:8; 2Ti 1:1; Tit 1:2; 1Jo 2:25.
 Have hope of. -- Tit 1:2; 3:7.
 May have assurance of. -- 2Co 5:1; 1Jo 5:13.
 Shall reap, through the Spirit. -- Ga 6:8.
 Shall inherit. -- Mt 19:29.
 Look for the mercy of God to. -- Jude 1:21.
 Should lay hold of. -- 1Ti 6:12,19.
 Are preserved to. -- Joh 10:28,29.
 Shall rise to. -- Da 12:2; Joh 5:29.
 Shall go into. -- Mt 25:46.
 Shall reign in. -- Da 7:18; Ro 5:17.
 The self-righteous think to inherit, by works -- Mr 10:17.
 Cannot be inherited by works -- Ro 2:7; 3:10-19.
 The wicked
 Have not. -- 1Jo 3:15.
 Judge themselves unworthy of. -- Ac 13:46.
 Exhortation to seek -- Joh 6:27.

Life, Natural

God is the author of -- Ge 2:7; Ac 17:28.
 God preserves -- Ps 36:6; 66:9.
 Is in the hand of God -- Job 12:10; Da 5:23.
 Forfeited by sin -- Ge 2:17; 3:17-19.
 Of others, not to be taken away -- Ex 20:13.
 Described as
 Vain. -- Ec 6:12.

Limited. -- Job 7:1; 14:5.
 Short. -- Job 14:1; Ps 89:47.
 Uncertain. -- Jas 4:13-15.
 Full of trouble. -- Job 14:1.
 God's loving-kindness better than -- Ps 63:3.
 The value of -- Job 2:4; Mt 6:25.
 Preserved by discretion -- Pr 13:3.
 Sometimes prolonged, in answer to prayer -- Isa 38:2-5; Jas 5:15.
 Obedience to God, tends to prolong -- De 30:20.
 Obedience to parents, tends to prolong -- Ex 20:12; Pr 4:10.
 Cares & pleasures of dangerous -- Lu 8:14; 21:34; 2Ti 2:4.
 Saints have true enjoyment of -- Ps 128:2; 1Ti 4:8.
 Of saints, specially protected by God -- Job 2:6; Ac 18:10; 1Pe 3:13.
 Of the wicked, not specially protected by God -- Job 36:6; Ps 78:50.
 The wicked have their portion of good, during -- Ps 17:14; Lu 6:24; 16:25.
 Should be spent in
 The fear of God. -- 1Pe 1:17.
 The service of God. -- Lu 1:75.
 Living to God. -- Ro 14:8; Php 1:21.
 Peace. -- Ro 12:18; 1Ti 2:2.
 Doing good. -- Ec 3:12.
 Should be taken all due care of -- Mt 10:23; Ac 27:34.
 Should be laid down, if necessary, for Christ -- Mt 10:39; Lu 14:26; Ac 20:24.
 Should be laid down, if necessary, for the brethren -- Ro 16:4; 1Jo 3:16.
 Be thankful for
 The preservation of. -- Ps 103:4; Joh 2:6.
 The supply of its wants. -- Ge 48:15.
 The dissatisfied despise -- Ec 2:17.
 We know not what is good for us in -- Ec 6:12.
 Be not over-anxious to provide for its wants -- Mt 6:25.
 The enjoyment of, consists not in abundance of possessions -- Lu 12:15.
 Is compared to
 An eagle hasting to the prey. -- Job 9:26.
 A pilgrimage. -- Ge 47:9.
 A tale told. -- Ps 90:9.
 A swift post. -- Job 9:25.
 A swift ship. -- Job 9:26.
 A hand-breadth. -- Ps 39:5.
 A shepherd's tent removed. -- Isa 38:18.
 A dream. -- Ps 73:20.
 A sleep. -- Ps 90:5.
 A vapour. -- Jas 4:14.
 A shadow. -- Ec 6:12.
 A thread cut by the weaver. -- Isa 38:12.
 A weaver's shuttle. -- Job 7:6.
 A flower. -- Job 14:2.
 Grass. -- 1Pe 1:24.
 Water spilt on the ground. -- 2Sa 14:14.
 Wind. -- Job 7:7.
 Shortness of, should lead to spiritual improvement -- De 32:29; Ps 90:12.
 Sometimes judicially shortened -- 1Sa 2:32,33; Job 36:14.
 Miraculously restored by Christ -- Mt 9:18,25; Lu 7:15,22; Joh 11:43.

Life, Spiritual

God is the Author of -- Ps 36:9; Col 2:13.
 Christ is the Author of -- Joh 5:21,25; 6:33,51-53; 14:6; 1Jo 4:9.
 The Holy Spirit is the Author of -- Eze 37:14; Ro 8:9-13.
 The word of God is the instrument of -- Isa 55:3; 2Co 3:6; 1Pe 4:6.
 Is hidden with Christ -- Col 3:3.
 The fear of God is -- Pr 14:27; 19:23.
 Spiritual-mindedness is -- Ro 8:6.
 Is maintained by

Christ. -- Joh 6:57; 1Co 10:3,4.
 Faith. -- Ga 2:20.
 The word of God. -- De 8:3; Mt 4:4.
 Prayer. -- Ps 69:32.
 Has its origin in the new-birth -- Joh 3:3-8.
 Has its infancy -- Lu 10:21; 1Co 3:1,2; 1Jo 2:12.
 Has its youth -- 1Jo 2:13,14.
 Has its maturity -- Eph 4:13; 1Jo 2:13,14.
 Is described as
 A life to God. -- Ro 6:11; Ga 2:19.
 Newness of life. -- Ro 6:4.
 Living in the Spirit. -- Ga 5:25.
 Revived by God -- Ps 85:6; Ho 6:2.
 Evidenced by love to the brethren -- 1Jo 3:14.
 All saints have -- Eph 2:1,5; Col 2:13.
 Should animate the services of saints -- Ro 12:1; 1Co 14:15.
 Saints praise God for -- Ps 119:175.
 Seek to grow in -- Eph 4:15; 1Pe 2:2.
 Pray for the increase of -- Ps 119:25; 143:11.
 The wicked alienated from -- Eph 4:18.
 Lovers of pleasure destitute of -- 1Ti 5:6.
 Hypocrites destitute of -- Jude 1:12; Re 3:1.
 Illustrated -- Eze 37:9,10; Lu 15:24.

Light

God the only source of -- Jas 1:17.
 Created by God -- Ge 1:3; Isa 45:7.
 Separated from darkness -- Ge 1:4.
 Sun, moon, and stars appointed to communicate to the earth -- Ge 1:14-17; Jer 31:35.
 Divided into
 Natural. -- Job 24:14; Isa 5:30.
 Extraordinary or miraculous. -- Ex 14:20; Ps 78:14; Ac 9:3; 12:7.
 Artificial. -- Jer 25:10; Ac 16:29.
 Communicated to the body through the eye -- Pr 15:30; Mt 6:22.
 Described as
 White and pure. -- Mt 17:2.
 Bright. -- Job 37:21.
 Shining. -- 2Sa 23:4; Job 41:18.
 Diffusive. -- Job 25:3; 36:30.
 Useful and precious. -- Ec 2:13.
 Agreeable. -- Ec 11:7.
 Manifesting objects. -- Joh 3:20,21; Eph 5:13.
 The theory of, beyond man's comprehension -- Job 38:19,20,24.
 Illustrative of
 Glory of God. -- Ps 104:2; 1Ti 6:16.
 Purity of God. -- 1Jo 1:5.
 Wisdom of God. -- Da 2:22.
 Guidance of God. -- Ps 27:1; 36:9.
 Favour of God. -- Ps 4:6; Isa 2:5.
 Christ the source of all wisdom. -- Lu 2:32; Joh 1:4,9; 8:12; 12:46.
 Glory of Christ. -- Ac 9:3,5; 26:13.
 Purity of Christ. -- Mt 17:2.
 Word of God. -- Ps 119:105,130; 2Pe 1:19.
 Gospel. -- 2Co 4:4; 1Pe 2:9.
 Ministers. -- Mt 5:14; Joh 5:35.
 Wise rulers. -- 2Sa 21:17; 23:4.
 The soul of man. -- Job 18:5,6.
 Saints. -- Lu 16:8; Eph 5:8; Php 2:15.
 Future glory of saints. -- Ps 97:11; Col 1:12.
 The path of the just. -- Pr 4:18.
 The glory of the church. -- Isa 60:1-3.
 Whatever makes manifest. -- Joh 3:21; Eph 5:13.

Long-Suffering of God, The

Is part of his character -- Ex 34:6; Nu 14:18; Ps 86:15.
 Salvation, the object of -- 2Pe 3:15.
 Through Christ's intercession -- Lu 13:8.
 Should lead to repentance -- Ro 2:4; 2Pe 3:9.

An encouragement to repent -- Joe 2:13.
 Exhibited in forgiving sins -- Ro 3:25.
 Exercised toward
 His people. -- Isa 30:18; Eze 20:17.
 The wicked. -- Ro 9:22; 1Pe 3:20.
 Plead in prayer -- Jer 15:15.
 Limits set to -- Ge 6:3; Jer 44:22.
 The wicked
 Abuse. -- Ec 8:11; Mt 24:48,49.
 Despise. -- Ro 2:4.
 Punished for despising. -- Ne 9:30; Mt 24:48-51; Ro 2:5.
 Illustrated -- Lu 13:6,9.
 Exemplified
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:10-13.
 Israel. -- Ps 78:38; Isa 48:9.
 Jerusalem. -- Mt 23:37.
 Paul. -- 1Ti 1:16.

Love of Christ, The

To the Father -- Ps 91:14; Joh 14:31.
 To his church -- Song 4:8,9; 5:1; Joh 15:9; Eph 5:24.
 To those who love him -- Pr 8:17; Joh 14:21.
 Manifested in his
 Coming to seek the lost. -- Lu 19:10.
 Praying for his enemies. -- Lu 23:34.
 Giving himself for us. -- Ga 2:20.
 Dying for us. -- Joh 15:13; 1Jo 3:16.
 Washing away our sins. -- Re 1:5.
 Interceding for us. -- Heb 7:25; 9:24.
 Sending the Spirit. -- Ps 68:18; Joh 16:7.
 Rebukes and chastisements. -- Re 3:19.
 Passes knowledge -- Eph 3:19.
 To be imitated -- Joh 13:34; 15:12; Eph 5:2; 1Jo 3:16.
 To saints, is
 Unquenchable. -- Song 8:7.
 Constraining. -- 2Co 5:14.
 Unchangeable. -- Joh 13:1.
 Indissoluble. -- Ro 8:35.
 Obedient saints abide in -- Joh 15:10.
 Saints obtain victory through -- Ro 8:37.
 Is the banner over his saints -- Song 2:4.
 Is the ground of his saints love to him -- Lu 7:47.
 To saints, shall be acknowledge even by enemies -- Re 3:9.
 Illustrated -- Mt 18:11-13.
 Exemplified towards
 Peter. -- Lu 22:32,61.
 Lazarus, &c. -- Joh 11:5,36.
 His apostles. -- Joh 13:1,34.
 John. -- Joh 13:23.

Love of God, The

Is a part of his character -- 2Co 13:11; 1Jo 4:8.
 Christ, the especial object of -- Joh 15:9; 17:26.
 Christ abides in -- Joh 15:10.
 Described as
 Sovereign. -- De 7:8; 10:15.
 Great. -- Eph 2:4.
 Abiding. -- Zep 3:17.
 Unfailing. -- Isa 49:15,16.
 Unalienable. -- Ro 8:39.
 Constraining. -- Ho 11:4.
 Everlasting. -- Jer 31:3.
 Irrespective of merit -- De 7:7; Job 7:17.
 Manifested towards
 Perishing sinners. -- Joh 3:16; Tit 3:4.
 His saints. -- Joh 16:27; 17:23; 2Th 2:16; 1Jo 4:16.
 The destitute. -- De 10:18.
 The cheerful giver. -- 2Co 9:7.
 Exhibited in
 The giving of Christ. -- Joh 3:16.
 The sending of Christ. -- 1Jo 4:9.
 Christ's dying for us while sinners. -- Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:10.
 Election. -- Mal 1:2,3; Ro 9:11-13.
 Adoption. -- 1Jo 3:1.

Redemption. -- Isa 43:3,4; 63:9.
 Freeness of salvation. -- Tit 3:4-7.
 Forgiving sin. -- Isa 38:17.
 Quickening of souls. -- Eph 2:4,5.
 Drawing us to himself. -- Ho 11:4.
 Temporal blessings. -- De 7:13.
 Chastisements. -- Heb 12:6.
 Defeating evil counsels. -- De 23:5.
 Shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Spirit -- Ro 5:5.
 Saints know and believe -- 1Jo 4:16.
 Saints should abide in -- Jude 1:21.
 Perfected in saints
 By obedience. -- 1Jo 2:5.
 By brotherly love. -- 1Jo 4:12.
 The source of our love to him -- 1Jo 4:19.
 To be sought in prayer -- 2Co 13:14.

Love to Christ

Exhibited by God -- Mt 17:5; Joh 5:20.
 Exhibited by saints -- 1Pe 1:8.
 His personal excellence is deserving of -- Song 5:9-16.
 His love to us a motive to -- 2Co 5:14.
 Manifested in
 Seeking him. -- Song 3:2.
 Obeying him. -- Joh 14:15,21,23.
 Ministering to him. -- Mt 27:55; 25:40.
 Preferring him to all others. -- Mt 10:37.
 Taking up the cross for Him. -- Mt 10:38.
 A characteristic of saints -- Song 1:4.
 An evidence of adoption -- Joh 8:42.
 Should be
 Sincere. -- Eph 6:24.
 With the soul. -- Song 1:7.
 In proportion to our mercies. -- Lu 7:47.
 Supreme. -- Mt 10:37.
 Ardent. -- Song 2:5; 8:6.
 Unquenchable. -- Song 8:7.
 Even to death. -- Ac 21:13; Re 12:11.
 Promises to -- 2Ti 4:8; Jas 1:12.
 Increase of, to be prayed for -- Php 1:9.
 Pray for grace to those who have -- Eph 6:24.
 They who have
 Are loved by the Father. -- Joh 14:21,23; 16:27.
 Are loved by Christ. -- Pr 8:17; Joh 14:21.
 Enjoy communion with God and Christ. -- Joh 14:23.
 Decrease of, rebuked -- Re 2:4.
 Want of, denounced -- 1Co 16:22.
 The wicked, destitute of -- Ps 35:19; Joh 15:18,25.
 Exemplified
 Joseph of Arimathaea. -- Mt 27:57-60.
 Penitent woman. -- Lu 7:47.
 Certain women. -- Lu 23:28.
 Thomas. -- Joh 11:16.
 Mary Magdalene. -- Joh 20:11.
 Peter. -- Joh 21:15-17.
 Paul. -- Ac 21:13.

Love to God

Commanded -- De 11:1; Jos 22:5.
 The first great commandment -- Mt 22:38.
 With all the heart -- De 6:5; Mt 22:37.
 Better than all sacrifices -- Mr 12:33.
 Produced by
 The Holy Spirit. -- Ga 5:22; 2Th 3:5.
 The love of God to us. -- 1Jo 4:19.
 Answers to prayer. -- Ps 116:1.
 Exhibited by Christ -- Joh 14:31.
 A characteristic of saints -- Ps 5:11.
 Should produce
 Joy. -- Ps 5:11.
 Love to saints. -- 1Jo 5:1.
 Hatred of sin. -- Ps 97:10.
 Obedience to God. -- De 30:20; 1Jo 5:3.
 Perfected in obedience -- 1Jo 2:5.

Perfected, gives boldness -- 1Jo 4:17,18.
 God, faithful to those who have -- De 7:9.
 They who have
 Are known of him. -- 1Co 8:3.
 Are preserved by him. -- Ps 145:20.
 Are delivered by him. -- Ps 91:14.
 Partake of his mercy. -- Ex 20:6; De 7:9.
 Have all things working for their good. -- Ro 8:28.
 Persevere in -- Jude 1:21.
 Exhort one another to -- Ps 31:23.
 Pray for -- 2Th 3:5.
 The love of the world is a proof of not having -- 1Jo 2:15.
 They who love not others, are without -- 1Jo 4:20.
 Hypocrites, without -- Lu 11:42; Joh 5:42.
 The uncharitable, without -- 1Jo 3:17.
 God tries the sincerity of -- De 13:3.
 Promises connected with -- De 11:13-15; Ps 69:36; Isa 56:6,7; Jas 1:12.

Love to Man

Is of God -- 1Jo 4:7.
 Commanded by God -- 1Jo 4:21.
 Commanded by Christ -- Joh 13:34; 15:12; 1Jo 3:23.
 After the example of Christ -- Joh 13:34; 15:12; Eph 5:2.
 Taught by God -- 1Th 4:9.
 Faith works by -- Ga 5:6.
 A fruit of the Spirit -- Ga 5:22; Col 1:8.
 Purity of heart leads to -- 1Pe 1:22.
 Explained -- 1Co 13:4-7.
 Is an active principle -- 1Th 1:3; Heb 6:10.
 Is an abiding principle -- 1Co 13:8,13.
 Is the second great commandment -- Mt 22:37-39.
 Is the end of the commandment -- 1Ti 1:5.
 Supernatural gifts are nothing without -- 1Co 13:1,2.
 The greatest sacrifices are nothing without -- 1Co 13:3.
 Especially enjoined upon ministers -- 1Ti 4:12; 2Ti 2:22.
 Saints should
 Put on. -- Col 3:14.
 Follow after. -- 1Co 14:1.
 Abound in. -- Php 1:9; 1Th 3:12.
 Continue in. -- 1Ti 2:15; Heb 13:1.
 Provoke each other to. -- 2Co 8:7; 9:2; Heb 10:24.
 Be sincere in. -- Ro 12:9; 2Co 6:6; 8:8; 1Jo 3:18.
 Be disinterested in. -- 1Co 10:24; 13:5; Php 2:4.
 Be fervent in. -- 1Pe 1:22; 4:8.
 Should be connected with brotherly kindness -- Ro 12:10; 2Pe 1:7.
 Should be with a pure heart -- 1Pe 1:22.
 All things should be done with -- 1Co 16:14.
 Should be exhibited, toward
 Saints. -- 1Pe 2:17; 1Jo 5:1.
 Ministers. -- 1Th 5:13.
 Our families. -- Eph 5:25; Tit 2:4.
 Fellow-countrymen. -- Ex 32:32; Ro 9:2,3; 10:1.
 Strangers. -- Le 19:34; De 10:19.
 Enemies. -- Ex 23:4,5; 2Ki 6:22; Mt 5:44; Ro 12:14,20; 1Pe 3:9.
 All men. -- Ga 6:10.
 Should be exhibited, in
 Ministering to the wants of others. -- Mt 25:35; Heb 6:10.
 Loving each other. -- Ga 5:13.
 Relieving strangers. -- Le 25:35; Mt 25:36.
 Clothing the naked. -- Isa 58:7; Mt 25:36.
 Visiting the sick, &c. -- Job 31:16-22; Jas 1:27.
 Sympathising. -- Ro 12:15; 1Co 12:26.
 Supporting the weak. -- Ga 6:2; 1Th 5:14.
 Covering the faults of others. -- Pr 10:12; 1Pe 4:8.
 Forgiving injuries. -- Eph 4:32; Col 3:13.
 Forbearing. -- Eph 4:2.
 Rebuking. -- Le 19:17; Mt 18:15.
 Necessary to true happiness -- Pr 15:17.
 The love of God is a motive to -- Joh 13:34; 1Jo 4:11.
 An evidence of
 Being in the light. -- 1Jo 2:10.

Discipleship with Christ. -- Joh 13:35.
 Spiritual life. -- 1Jo 3:14.
 Is the fulfilling of the law -- Ro 13:8-10; Ga 5:14; Jas 2:8.
 Love to self is the measure of -- Mr 12:33.
 Is good and pleasant -- Ps 133:1,2.
 Is a bond of union -- Col 2:2.
 Is the bond of perfectness -- Col 3:14.
 Hypocrites, devoid of -- 1Jo 2:9,11; 4:20.
 The wicked devoid of -- 1Jo 3:10.
 Exemplified
 Joseph. -- Ge 45:15.
 Ruth. -- Ru 1:16,17.
 Jonathan, &c. -- 1Sa 20:17,41,42.
 Obadiah. -- 1Ki 18:4.
 Centurion. -- Lu 7:5.
 The Church. -- Ac 2:46; Heb 10:33,34.
 Lydia. -- Ac 16:15.
 Aquila. -- Ro 16:3,4.
 Paul. -- 2Co 6:11,12.
 Epaphroditus. -- Php 2:25,26,30.
 Philippians. -- Php 4:15-19.
 Colossians. -- Col 1:4.
 Thessalonians. -- 1Th 3:6.
 Onesiphorus. -- 2Ti 1:16-18.
 Philemon. -- Phm 1:7-9.
 Moses. -- Heb 11:25.

Loving-Kindness of God, The

Is through Christ -- Eph 2:7; Tit 3:4-6.
 Described as
 Great. -- Ne 9:17.
 Excellent. -- Ps 36:7.
 Good. -- Ps 69:16.
 Marvellous. -- Ps 17:7; 31:21.
 Multitudinous. -- Isa 63:7.
 Everlasting. -- Isa 54:8.
 Merciful. -- Ps 117:2.
 Better than life. -- Ps 63:3.
 Consideration of the dealings of God gives a knowledge of -- Ps 107:43.
 Saints
 Betrothed in. -- Ho 2:19.
 Drawn by. -- Jer 31:3.
 Preserved by. -- Ps 40:11.
 Quickened after. -- Ps 119:88.
 Comforted by. -- Ps 119:76.
 Look for mercy through. -- Ps 51:1.
 Receive mercy through. -- Isa 54:8.
 Are heard according to. -- Ps 119:149.
 Are ever mindful of. -- Ps 26:3; 48:9.
 Should expect, in affliction. -- Ps 42:7,8.
 Crowned with. -- Ps 103:4.
 Never utterly taken from saints -- Ps 89:33; Isa 54:10.
 Former manifestations of, to be pleaded in prayer -- Ps 25:6; 89:49.
 Pray for the
 Exhibition of. -- Ps 17:7; 143:8.
 Continuance of. -- Ps 36:10.
 Extension of. -- Ge 24:12; 2Sa 2:6.
 Praise God for -- Ps 92:2; 138:2.
 Proclaim -- Ps 40:10.

Lying

Forbidden -- Le 19:11; Col 3:9.
 Hateful to God -- Pr 6:16-19.
 An abomination to God -- Pr 12:22.
 A hindrance to prayer -- Isa 59:2,3.
 The devil, the father of -- Joh 8:44.
 The devil excites men to -- 1Ki 22:22; Ac 5:3.
 Saints
 Hate. -- Ps 119:163; Pr 13:5.
 Avoid. -- Isa 63:8; Zep 3:13.
 Respect not those who practise. -- Ps 40:4.
 Reject those who practise. -- Ps 101:7.

Pray to be preserved from. -- Ps 119:29; Pr 30:8.
 Unbecoming in rulers -- Pr 17:7.
 The evil of rulers hearkening to -- Pr 29:12.
 False prophets addicted to -- Jer 23:14; Eze 22:28.
 False witnesses addicted to -- Pr 14:5,25.
 Antinomians guilty of -- 1Jo 1:6; 2:4.
 Hypocrites addicted to -- Ho 11:12.
 Hypocrites, a seed of -- Isa 57:4.
 The wicked
 Addicted to, from their infancy. -- Ps 58:3.
 Love. -- Ps 52:3.
 Delight in. -- Ps 62:4.
 Seek after. -- Ps 4:2.
 Prepare their tongues for. -- Jer 9:3,5.
 Bring forth. -- Ps 7:14.
 Give heed to. -- Pr 17:4.
 A characteristic of the Apostasy -- 2Th 2:9; 1Ti 4:2.
 Leads to
 Hatred. -- Pr 26:28.
 Love of impure conversation. -- Pr 17:4.
 Often accompanied by gross crimes -- Ho 4:1,2.
 Folly of concealing hatred by -- Pr 10:18.
 Vanity of getting riches by -- Pr 21:6.
 Shall be detected -- Pr 12:19.
 Poverty preferable to -- Pr 19:22.
 Excludes from heaven -- Re 21:27; 22:15.
 They who are guilty of, shall be cast into hell -- Re 21:8.
 Punishment for -- Ps 5:6; 120:3,4; Pr 19:5; Jer 50:36.
 Exemplified
 The devil. -- Ge 3:4.
 Cain. -- Ge 4:9.
 Sarah. -- Ge 18:15.
 Jacob. -- Ge 27:19.
 Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 37:31,32.
 Gibeonites. -- Jos 9:9-13.
 Samson. -- Jdj 16:10.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:13.
 Michal. -- 1Sa 19:14.
 David. -- 1Sa 21:2.
 Prophet of Bethel. -- 1Ki 13:18.
 Gehazi. -- 2Ki 5:22.
 Job's friends. -- Job 13:4.
 Ninevites. -- Na 3:1.
 Peter. -- Mt 26:72.
 Ananias, &c. -- Ac 5:5.
 Cretans. -- Tit 1:12.

Making Provision

Men should work and provide
 Gal 6:2-5; Eph 4:28; Rom 12:11,13; 1 Thess 4:10-12;
 2 Thess 3:8,10-13; Gen 3:17-19
 Christians must not draw the unemployment benefit
 Scriptures as for F-IX 1 above.
 Women should be keepers at home
 1 Tim 5:10,14; - Tit 2:4,5; Gen 2:18; 3:16; 1 Cor 11:3-11
 Responsibilities of Christian masters at work
 Eph 6:9; Col 4:1,2; Rom 12:11; Lk 6:31; 1 Jn 3:17-19
 Christian workers must obey their masters
 Eph 6:5-8; Col 3:22-24; 1 Tim 6:1,2; Tit 2:9,10; - 1 Pet
 2:18-23
 Christians are not to disobey Christ for any ungodly masters
 Acts 4:19; 5:29 Matt 22:21;
 Not conformed to this world: Rom 12:1,2; Jas 4:4
 Christian businessmen are not to make a gain out of
 ungodliness Not friendship with worldly businessmen: Matt
 7:13,14; Rom 12:1,2,21; 2 Car 6:14-18; Jas 4:4 No love of
 money: Jas 5:1-4; Matt 6:24; Lk 6:24,25; 16:13; . 1 Tim
 6:5-11; Eph;5:3-5; . Col 3:5,6
 Faithful in business: Rom 12:11; Lk 16:1.0-12; 1 Jn 5:4
 Christian businessmen are not to make personal gain Matt
 20:25-28; 1 Pet 5:3; Prov 17:23; Matt 22:25-27; 2 Cor
 8:14,15; Matt 7:12

All money to be laid before the Church and shared with, all Acts 2:44,45; 4:32,34-37

Malice

Springs from an evil heart -- Mt 15:19,20; Ga 5:19.
Forbidden -- 1Co 14:20; Col 3:8; Eph 4:26,27.
A hindrance to growth in grace -- 1Pe 2:1,2.
Incompatible with the worship of God -- 1Co 5:7,8.
Christian liberty not to be a cloak for -- 1Pe 2:16.
Saints avoid -- Job 31:29,30; Ps 35:12-14.
The wicked
Speak with. -- 3Jo 1:10.
Live in. -- Tit 3:3.
Conceive. -- Ps 7:14.
Filled with. -- Ro 1:29.
Visit saints with. -- Ps 83:3; Mt 22:6.
Pray for those who injure you through -- Mt 5:44.
Brings its own punishment -- Ps 7:15,16.
God requites -- Ps 10:14; Eze 36:5.
Punishment of -- Am 1:11,12; Ob 1:10-15.
Exemplified
Cain. -- Ge 4:5.
Esau. -- Ge 27:41.
Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 37:19,20.
Saul. -- 1Sa 18:9-11.
Shimei. -- 2Sa 16:5; 1Ki 2:8,9.
Joab. -- 2Sa 3:27; 1Ki 2:5,28-33.
Sanballat. -- Ne 2:10.
Haman. -- Es 3:5,6.
Edomites. -- Eze 35:5.
Presidents, &c. -- Da 6:4-9.
Herodias. -- Mr 6:19.
Scribes &c. -- Mr 11:18; Lu 11:54.
Diotrephes. -- 3Jo 1:10.

Man

Made for God -- Pr 16:4; Re 4:11.
God's purpose in creation completed by making -- Ge 2:5,7.
Cannot profit God -- Job 22:2; Ps 16:2.
Unworthy of God's favour -- Job 7:17; Ps 8:4.
Created
By God. -- Ge 1:27; Isa 45:12.
By Christ. -- Joh 1:3; Col 1:16.
By the Holy Spirit. -- Job 33:4.
After consultation, by the Trinity. -- Ge 1:26.
On the sixth day. -- Ge 1:31.
Upon the earth. -- De 4:32; Job 20:4.
From the dust. -- Ge 2:7; Job 33:6.
In the image of God. -- Ge 1:26,27; 1Co 11:7.
After the likeness of God. -- Ge 1:26; Jas 3:9.
Male and female. -- Ge 1:27; 5:2.
A living soul. -- Ge 2:7; 1Co 15:45.
In uprightness. -- Ec 7:29.
In knowledge (inferred). -- Col 3:10.
Under obligations to obedience. -- Ge 2:16,17.
A type of Christ. -- Ro 5:14.
Approved of by God -- Ge 1:31.
Blessed by God -- Ge 1:28; 5:2.
Placed in the garden of Eden -- Ge 2:15.
Every herb and tree given to, for food -- Ge 1:29.
Allowed to eat flesh after the flood -- Ge 9:3.
Not good for, to be alone -- Ge 2:18.
Woman formed to be a help for -- Ge 21:2-25.
Possessed of
A Body. -- Mt 6:25.
A soul. -- Lu 12:20; Ac 14:22; 1Pe 4:19.
A spirit. -- Pr 18:14; 20:17; 1Co 2:11.
Understanding. -- Eph 1:18; 4:18.
Will. -- 1Co 9:17; 2Pe 1:21.
Affections. -- 1Ch 29:3; Col 3:2.
Conscience. -- Ro 2:15; 1Ti 4:2.
Memory. -- Ge 41:9; 1Co 15:2.

Made by God in his successive generations -- Job 10:8-11; 31:15.
Fearfully and wonderfully made -- Ps 139:14.
Of every nation, made of one blood -- Ac 17:26.
Quickened by the breath of God -- Ge 2:7; 7:22; Job 33:4.
Made wise by the inspiration of the Almighty -- Job 32:8,9.
Inferior to angels -- Ps 8:5; Heb 2:7.
Is of the earth earthy -- 1Co 15:47.
Nature and constitution of, different from other creatures -- 1Co 15:39.
More valuable than other creatures -- Mt 6:26; 10:31; 12:12.
Wiser than other creatures -- Job 35:11.
Received dominion over creatures - Ge 1:28; Ps 8:6-8.
Gave names to other creatures -- Ge 2:19,20.
Intellect of, matured by age -- 1Co 13:11.
Called
The potsherd of the earth. -- Isa 45:9.
A worm. -- Job 25:6.
Vain man. -- Job 11:12; Jas 2:20.
Flesh. -- Ge 6:12; Joe 2:28.
Compared to
Grass. -- Isa 40:6-8; 1Pe 1:24.
Clay in the potter's hand. -- Isa 64:8; Jer 18:2,6.
Vanity. -- Ps 144:4.
A sleep. -- Ps 90:5.
A wild ass's colt. -- Job 11:12.
Originally naked and not ashamed -- Ge 2:25.
Disobeyed God by eating part of the forbidden fruit -- Ge 3:1-12.
Filled with shame after the fall -- Ge 3:10.
Covered himself with fig leaves -- Ge 3:7.
Clothed by God with skins -- Ge 3:21.
Punished for disobedience -- Ge 3:16-19.
Banished from paradise -- Ge 3:23,24.
Involved posterity in his ruin -- Ro 5:12-19.
Has sought out many inventions -- Ec 7:29.
Born in sin -- Ps 51:5.
Born to trouble -- Job 5:7.
Has an appointed time on the earth -- Job 7:1.
Days of, compared to a shadow -- 1Ch 29:15.
Days of, as the days of a hireling -- Job 7:1.
Has but few days -- Job 14:1.
Ordinary limit of his life -- Ps 90:10.
Ignorant of what is good for him -- Ec 10:2.
Ignorant of what is to come after him -- Ec 10:14.
Not profited by all his labour and travail -- Ec 2:22; 6:12.
Cannot direct his ways -- Jer 10:23; Pr 20:24.
Walks in a vain show -- Ps 39:6.
God
Instructs. -- Ps 94:10.
Orders the goings of. -- Pr 5:21; 20:24.
Prepares the heart of. -- Pr 16:1.
Enables to speak. -- Pr 16:1.
Preserves. -- Job 7:20; Ps 36:6.
Provides for. -- Ps 145:15,16.
Destroys the hopes of. -- Job 14:19.
Makes the wrath of, to praise him. -- Ps 76:10.
Makes his beauty consume away. -- Ps 39:11.
Turns to destruction. -- Ps 90:3.
Cannot be just with God -- Job 9:2; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Ro 3:20.
Cannot cleanse himself -- Job 15:14; Jer 2:22.
All the ways of, clean in his own eyes -- Pr 16:2.
Christ
Knew what was in. -- Joh 2:25.
Took on him nature of. -- Joh 1:14; Heb 2:14,16.
Made in the image of. -- Php 2:7.
Was found in fashion as. -- Php 2:8.
Approved of God as. -- Ac 2:22.
Called the second, as covenant head of the church. -- 1Co 15:47.
Is the head of every. -- 1Co 11:3.

A refuge as, to sinners. -- Isa 32:2.
As such, is the cause of the resurrection. -- 1Co 15:21,22.
Shall be recompensed according to his works -- Ps 62:12;
Ro 2:6.
Cannot retain his spirit from death -- Ec 8:8.
Would give all his possessions for the preservation of life -
- Job 2:4.
Able to sustain bodily affliction -- Pr 18:14.
Sinks under trouble of mind -- Pr 18:14.
No trust to be placed in -- Ps 118:8; Isa 2:22.
The help of, vain -- Ps 60:11.
The whole duty of -- Ec 12:13.

Marriage

Divinely instituted -- Ge 2:24.
A covenant relationship -- Mal 2:4.
Designed for
The happiness of man. -- Ge 2:18.
Increasing the human population. -- Ge 1:28; 9:1.
Raising up godly seed. -- Mal 2:15.
Preventing fornication. -- 1Co 7:2.
The expectation of the promised seed of the woman an
incentive to, in the early age
-- Ge 3:15; 4:1.
Lawful in all -- 1Co 7:2,28; 1Ti 5:14.
Honourable for all -- Heb 13:4.
Should be only in the Lord -- 1Co 7:39.
Expressed by
Joining together. -- Mt 19:6.
Making affinity. -- 1Ki 3:1.
Taking to wife. -- Ex 2:1.
Giving daughters to sons, and sons to daughters. -- De 7:3;
Ezr 9:12.
Indissoluble during the joint lives of the parties -- Mt 19:6;
Ro 7:2,3; 1Co 7:39.
Early introduction of polygamy -- Ge 4:19.
Contracted in patriarchal age with near relations -- Ge
20:12; 24:24; 28:2.
Often contracted by parents for children -- Ge 24:49-51;
34:6,8.
Should be with consent of parents -- Ge 28:8; Jdj 14:2,3.
Consent of the parties necessary to -- Ge 24:57,58; 1Sa
18:20; 25:41.
Parents might refuse to give their children in -- Ex 22:17;
De 7:3.
The Jews
Forbidden to contract, with their near relations. -- Le 18:6.
Forbidden to contract with idolaters. -- De 7:3,4; Jos
23:12; Ezr 9:11,12.
Often contracted with foreigners. -- 1Ki 11:1; Ne 13:23.
Sometimes guilty of polygamy. -- 1Ki 11:1,3.
Careful in contracting for their children. -- Ge 24:2,3;
28:1,2.
Betrothed themselves some time before. -- De 20:7; Jdj
14:5,7,8; Mt 1:18.
Contracted when young. -- Pr 2:17; Joe 1:8.
Often contracted, in their own tribe. -- Ex 2:1; Nu 36:6-13;
Lu 1:5,27.
Obliged to contract with a brother's wife who died without
seed.
-- De 25:5; Mt 22:24.
Considered being debarred from, a reproach. -- Isa 4:1.
Considered being debarred from, a cause of grief. -- Jdj
11:38.
Often punished by being debarred from. -- Jer 7:34; 16:9;
25:10.
Were allowed divorce from, because of hardness of their
hearts.
-- De 24:1; Mt 19:7,8.
Exempted from going to war immediately after. -- De 20:7.
Priest not to contract, with divorced or improper persons --
Le 21:7.
The high priest not to contract, with a widow or a divorced
or profane person -- Le 21:14.

Contracted at the gate and before witnesses -- Ru
4:1,10,11.
Modes of demanding women in -- Ge 24:3,4; 34:6,8; 1Sa
25:39,40.
Elder daughters usually given in, before the younger -- Ge
29:26.
A dowry given to the woman's parents before -- Ge 29:18;
34:12;
1Sa 18:27,28; Ho 3:2.
Celebrated
With great rejoicing. -- Jer 33:11; Joh 3:29.
With feasting. Ge 29:22; Jdj 14:10; Mt 22:2,3; Joh 2:1-10.
For seven days. -- Jdj 14:12.
A benediction pronounced after -- Ge 24:60; Ru 4:11,12.
The bride
Received presents before. -- Ge 24:53.
Given a handmaid at. -- Ge 24:59; 29:24,29.
Adorned with jewels for. -- Isa 49:18; 61:10.
Gorgeously apparelled. -- Ps 45:13,14.
Attended by bridesmaids. -- Ps 45:9.
Stood on the right of bridegroom. -- Ps 45:9.
Called to forget her father's house. -- Ps 45:10.
The bridegroom
Adorned with ornaments. -- Isa 61:10.
Attended by many friends. -- Jdj 14:11; Joh 3:29.
Presented with gifts. -- Ps 45:12.
Crowned with garlands. -- Song 3:11.
Rejoiced over the bride. -- Isa 62:5.
Returned with the bride to his house at night. -- Mt 25:1-6.
Garments provided for guests at -- Mt 22:12.
Infidelity of those contracted in, punished as if married --
De 22:23,24; Mt 1:19.
Illustrative of
God's union with the Jewish nation. -- Isa 54:5; Jer 3:14;
Ho 2:19,20.
Christ's union with his church. -- Eph 5:23,24,32.

Martyrdom

Is death endured for the word of God, and testimony of
Christ -- Re 6:9; 20:4.
Saints
Forewarned of. -- Mt 10:21; 24:9; Joh 16:2.
Should not fear. -- Mt 10:28; Re 2:10.
Should be prepared for. -- Mt 16:24,25; Ac 21:13.
Should resist sin to. -- Heb 12:4.
Reward of -- Re 2:10; 6:11.
Inflicted at the instigation of the devil -- Re 2:10,13.
The Apostasy guilty of inflicting -- Re 17:6; 18:24.
Of saints, shall be avenged -- Lu 11:50,51; Re 18:20-24.
Exemplified
Abel. -- Ge 4:8; 1Jo 3:12.
Ahimelech and his fellow priests. -- 1Sa 22:18,19.
Prophets and Saints of old. -- 1Ki 18:4; 19:10; Lu
11:50,51; Heb 11:37.
Urijah. -- Jer 26:23.
John the Baptist. -- Mr 6:27.
Peter. -- Joh 21:18,19.
Stephen. -- Ac 7:58.
Christians. -- Ac 9:1; 22:4; 26:10.
James. -- Ac 12:2.
Antipas. -- Re 2:13.

Masters

Authority of, established -- Col 3:22; 1Pe 2:18.
Should, with their households,
Worship God. -- Ge 35:3.
Fear God. -- Ac 10:2.
Serve God. -- Jos 24:15.
Observe the Sabbath. -- Ex 20:10; De 5:12-14.
Put away idols. -- Ge 35:2.
Should select faithful servants -- Ge 24:2; Ps 101:6,7.
Should receive faithful advice from servants -- 2Ki
5:13,14.
Duty of, toward servants;

To act justly. -- Job 31:13,15; Col 4:1.
 To deal with them in the fear of God. -- Eph 6:9; Col 4:1.
 To esteem them highly, if saints. -- Phm 1:16.
 To take care of them in sickness. -- Lu 7:3.
 To forbear threatening them. -- Eph 6:9.
 Not to defraud them. -- Ge 31:7.
 Not to keep back their wages. -- Le 19:13; De 24:15.
 Not to rule over them with rigour. -- Le 25:43; De 24:14.
 Benevolent, blessed -- De 15:18.
 Unjust, denounced -- Jer 22:13; Jas 5:4.
 Good -- Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 18:19.
 Jacob. -- Ge 35:2.
 Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.
 Centurion. -- Lu 7:2,3.
 Cornelius. -- Ac 10:2.
 Bad -- Exemplified
 Egyptians. -- Ex 1:13,14.
 Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:17.
 Amalekite. -- 1Sa 30:13.

Meekness

Christ set an example of -- Ps 45:4; Isa 53:7; Mt 11:29;
 21:5; 2Co 10:1; 1Pe 2:21-23.
 His teaching -- Mt 5:38-45.
 A fruit of the Spirit -- Ga 5:22,23.
 Saints should
 Seek. -- Zep 2:3.
 Put on. -- Col 3:12-13.
 Receive the word of God with. -- Jas 1:21.
 Exhibit, in conduct, &c. -- Jas 3:13.
 Answer for their hope with. -- 1Pe 3:15.
 Show to all men. -- Tit 3:2.
 Restore the erring with. -- Ga 6:1.
 Precious in the sight of God -- 1Pe 3:4.
 Ministers should
 Follow after. -- 1Ti 6:11.
 Instruct opposers with. -- 2Ti 2:24,25.
 Urge, on their people. -- Tit 3:1,2.
 A characteristic of wisdom -- Jas 3:17.
 Necessary to a Christian walk -- Eph 4:1,2; 1Co 6:7.
 Those who are gifted with
 Are preserved. -- Ps 76:9.
 Are exalted. -- Ps 147:6; Mt 23:12.
 Are guided and taught. -- Ps 25:9.
 Are richly provided for. -- Ps 22:26.
 Are beautified with salvation. -- Ps 149:4.
 Increase their joy. -- Isa 29:19.
 Shall inherit the earth. -- Ps 37:11.
 The gospel to be preached to those who possess -- Isa 61:1.
 Blessedness of -- Mt 5:5.
 Exemplified
 Moses. -- Nu 12:3.
 David. -- 1Sa 30:6; 2Sa 16:9-12.
 Paul. -- 1Co 4:12; 1Th 2:7.

Meetings

Not forsaking the assembling together Heb 10:24,25; Acts
 18:22; 20:1
 preaching, teaching, discussing, testifying: Acts
 14:21,22,25,27; Acts 15:6,22,35; 16:13,32; 17:2; 18:11;
 19:9,10; 20:17-37; Acts 21:17,19; 28:17-31 Communion:
 Matt 26:26,29; Mk 14:22,25; Lk 22:15-20; 1 .Cor 11:23,26;
 Acts 20:7,11. ; 1 -Cor 10:16; 16:2 Prayer, praise and
 fellowship:
 Acts 4:23,31; 6:4; 12:5; 13:15;- Col 4:2; 1 Pet 4:7;
 1 in 1:7. General references: Acts 2:42,43; 14:23- Sundry
 references to meetings: Acts 5:1-14; 1 Cor 5:4,5; 11:17,18;
 Jude 12
 2 Each person to contribute in the meetings
 1 Pet 2:5,9; Rev 1:6; Heb 13:15; . 1 Cor 14:26,2 9-35; 1
 Tim 2:11,32; Matt 18:17,18; 1 Cor 5:3-5
 Worshipping in Spirit and in Truth - both in balance Jn
 4:23,24; 1 Cor 14:12,15-,24,26-33,40; Acts 2:42;

Mercy

After the example of God -- Lu 6:36.
 Enjoined -- 2Ki 6:21-23; Ho 12:6; Ro 12:20,21; Col 3:12.
 To be engraved on the heart -- Pr 3:3.
 Characteristic of saints -- Ps 37:26; Isa 57:1.
 Should be shown
 With cheerfulness. -- Ro 12:8.
 To our brethren. -- Zec 7:9.
 to those that are in distress. -- Lu 10:37.
 To the poor. -- Pr 14:31; Da 4:27.
 To backsliders. -- Lu 15:18-20; 2Co 2:6-8.
 To animals. -- Pr 12:10.
 Upholds the throne of kings -- Pr 20:28.
 Beneficial to those who exercise -- Pr 11:17.
 Blessedness of showing -- Pr 14:21; Mt 5:7.
 Hypocrites devoid of -- Mt 23:23.
 Denunciations against those devoid of -- Ho 4:1,3; Mt
 18:23-25; Jas 2:13.

Mercy of God, The

Is part of his character -- Ex 34:6,7; Ps 62:12; Ne 9:17; Jon
 4:2,10,11; 2Co 1:3.
 Described as
 Great. -- Nu 14:18; Isa 54:7.
 Rich. -- Eph 2:4.
 Manifol. -- Ne 9:27; La 3:32.
 Plenteous. -- Ps 86:5,15; 103:8.
 Abundant. -- 1Pe 1:3.
 Sure. -- Isa 55:3; Mic 7:20.
 Everlasting. -- 1Ch 16:34; Ps 89:28; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-
 26.
 Tender. -- Ps 25:6; 103:4; Lu 1:78.
 New every morning. -- La 3:23.
 High as heaven. -- Ps 36:5; 103:11.
 Filling the earth. -- Ps 119:64.
 Over all his works. -- Ps 145:9.
 Is his delight -- Mic 7:18.
 Manifested
 In the sending of Christ. -- Lu 1:78.
 In salvation. -- Tit 3:5.
 In long-suffering. -- La 3:22; Da 9:9.
 To his people. -- De 32:43; 1Ki 8:23.
 To them that fear him. -- Ps 103:17; Lu 1:50.

To returning backsliders. -- Jer 3:12; Ho 14:4; Joe 2:13.
 To repentant sinners. -- Ps 32:5; Pr 28:13; Isa 55:7; Lu
 15:18-20.
 To the afflicted. -- Isa 49:13; 54:7.
 To the fatherless. -- Ho 14:3.
 To whom he will. -- Ho 2:23; Ro 9:15,18.
 With everlasting kindness. -- Isa 54:8.
 A ground of hope -- Ps 130:7; 147:11.
 A ground of trust -- Ps 52:8.
 Should be
 Sought for ourselves. -- Ps 6:2.
 Sought for others. -- Ga 6:16; 1Ti 1:2; 2Ti 1:18.
 Pleaded in prayer. -- Ps 6:4; 25:6; 51:1.
 Rejoiced in. -- Ps 31:7.
 Magnified. -- 1Ch 16:34; Ps 115:1; 118:1-4,29; Jer 33:11.
 Typified
 Mercy seat. -- Ex 25:17.
 Exemplified
 Lot. -- Ge 19:16,19.
 Epaphroditus. -- Php 2:27.
 Paul. -- 1Ti 1:13.

Ministers

Called by God -- Ex 28:1; Heb 5:4.
 Qualified by God -- Isa 6:5-7; 2Co 3:5,6.
 Commissioned by Christ -- Mt 28:19.
 Sent by the Holy Spirit -- Ac 13:2,4.
 Have authority from God -- 2Co 10:8; 13:10.
 Authority of, is for edification -- 2Co 10:8; 13:10.

Separated to the gospel -- Ro 1:1.
 Entrusted with the gospel -- 1Th 2:4.
 Described as
 Ambassadors for Christ. -- 2Co 5:20.
 Ministers of Christ. -- 1Co 4:1.
 Stewards of the mysteries of God. -- 1Co 4:1.
 Defenders of the faith. -- Php 1:7.
 The servants of Christ's people. -- 2Co 4:5.
 Specially protected by God -- 2Co 1:10.
 Necessity for -- Mt 9:37,38; Ro 10:14.
 Excellency of -- Ro 10:15.
 Labours of, vain, without God's blessing -- 1Co 3:7; 15:10.
 Compared to earthen vessels -- 2Co 4:7.
 Should be
 Pure. -- Isa 52:11; 1Ti 3:9.
 Holy. -- Ex 28:36; Le 21:6; Tit 1:8.
 Humble. -- Ac 20:19.
 Patient. -- 2Co 6:4; 2Ti 2:24.
 Blameless. -- 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:7.
 Willing. -- Isa 6:8; 1Pe 5:2.
 Disinterested. -- 2Co 12:14; 1Th 2:6.
 Impartial. -- 1Ti 5:21.
 Gentle. -- 1Th 2:7; 2Ti 2:24.
 Devoted. -- Ac 20:24; Php 1:20,21.
 Strong in grace. -- 2Ti 2:1.
 Self-denying. -- 1Co 9:27.
 Sober, just, and temperate. -- Le 10:9; Tit 1:8.
 Hospitable. -- 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:8.
 Apt to teach. -- 1Ti 3:2; 2Ti 2:24.
 Studious and meditative. -- 1Ti 4:13,15.
 Watchful. -- 2Ti 4:5.
 Prayerful. -- Eph 3:14; Php 1:4.
 Strict in ruling their own families. -- 1Ti 3:4,12.
 Affectionate to their people. -- Php 1:7; 1Th 2:8,11.
 Ensemble to flock. Php 3:17; 2Th 3:9; 1Ti 4:12; 1Pe 5:3.
 Should not be
 Lords over God's heritage. -- 1Pe 5:3.
 Greedy of filthy lucre. -- Ac 20:33; 1Ti 3:3,8; 1Pe 5:2.
 Contentious. -- 1Ti 3:3; Tit 1:7.
 Crafty. -- 2Co 4:2.
 Men-pleasers. -- Ga 1:10; 1Th 2:4.
 Easily dispirited. -- 2Co 4:8,9; 6:10.
 Entangled by cares. -- Lu 9:60; 2Ti 2:4.
 Given to wine. -- 1Ti 3:3; Tit 1:7.
 Should seek the salvation of their flock -- 1Co 10:33.
 Should avoid giving unnecessary offence -- 1Co 10:32,33; 2Co 6:3.
 Should make full proof of their ministry -- 2Ti 4:5.
 Are bound to
 Preach the gospel to all. -- Mr 16:16; 1Co 1:17.
 Feed the Church. -- Jer 3:15; Joh 21:15-17; Ac 20:28; 1Pe 5:2.
 Build up the Church. -- 2Co 12:19; Eph 4:12.
 Watch for souls. -- Heb 13:17.
 Pray for their people. -- Joe 2:17; Col 1:9.
 Strengthen the faith of their people. -- Lu 22:32; Ac 14:22.
 Teach. -- 2Ti 2:2.
 Exhort. -- Tit 1:9; 2:15.
 Warn affectionately. -- Ac 20:31.
 Rebuke. -- Tit 1:13; 2:15.
 Comfort. -- 2Co 1:4-6.
 Convince gainsayers. -- Tit 1:9.
 War a good warfare. -- 1Ti 1:18; 2Ti 4:7.
 Endure hardness. -- 2Ti 2:3.
 Should preach
 Christ crucified. -- Ac 8:5,35; 1Co 2:2.
 Repentance and faith. -- Ac 20:21.
 According to the oracles of God. -- 1Pe 4:11.
 Everywhere. -- Mr 16:20; Ac 8:4.
 Not with enticing words of man's wisdom. -- 1Co 1:17; 2:1,4.
 Not setting forth themselves. -- 2Co 4:5.
 Without deceitfulness. -- 2Co 2:17; 4:2; 1Th 2:3,5.
 Fully, and without reserve. -- Ac 5:20; 20:20,27; Ro 15:19.

With boldness. -- Isa 58:1; Eze 2:6; Mt 10:27,28.
 With plainness of speech. -- 2Co 3:12.
 With zeal. -- 1Th 2:8.
 With constancy. -- Ac 6:4; 2Ti 4:2.
 With consistency. -- 2Co 1:18,19.
 With heedfulness. -- 1Ti 4:16.
 With good will and love. -- Php 1:15-17.
 With faithfulness. -- Eze 3:17,18.
 Without charge, if possible. -- 1Co 9:18; 1Th 2:9.
 Woe to those who do not preach the gospel -- 1Co 9:16.
 When faithful
 Approve themselves as the ministers of God. -- 2Co 6:4.
 Thank God for his gifts to their people. -- 1Co 1:4; Php 1:3; 1Th 3:9.
 Glory in their people. -- 2Co 7:4.
 Rejoice in the faith and holiness of their people. -- 1Th 3:6-9.
 Commend themselves to the consciences of men. -- 2Co 4:2.
 Are rewarded. -- Mt 24:47; 1Co 3:14; 9:17,18; 1Pe 5:4.
 When unfaithful
 Described. -- Isa 56:10-12; Tit 1:10,11.
 Deal treacherously with their people. -- Joh 10:12.
 Delude men. -- Jer 6:14; Mt 15:14.
 Seek gain. -- Mic 3:11; 2Pe 2:3.
 Shall be punished. -- Eze 33:6-8; Mt 24:48-51.
 Their people are bound, to
 Regard them as God's messengers. -- 1Co 4:1; Ga 4:14.
 Not to despise them. -- Lu 10:16; 1Ti 4:12.
 Attend to their instructions. -- Mal 2:7; Mt 23:3.
 Follow their holy example. -- 1Co 11:1; Php 3:17.
 Imitate their faith. -- Heb 13:7.
 Hold them in reputation. -- Php 2:29; 1Th 5:13; 1Ti 5:17.
 Love them. -- 2Co 8:7; 1Th 3:6.
 Pray for them. -- Ro 15:30; 2Co 1:11; Eph 6:19; Heb 13:18.
 Obey them. -- 1Co 16:16; Heb 13:17.
 Give them joy. -- 2Co 1:14; 2:3.
 Help them. -- Ro 16:9; Php 4:3.
 Support them. -- 2Ch 31:4; 1Co 9:7-11; Ga 6:6.
 Pray for the increase of -- Mt 9:38.
 Faithful -- Exemplified
 The Eleven Apostles. -- Mt 28:16-19.
 The seventy. -- Lu 10:1,17.
 Matthias. -- Ac 1:26.
 Philip. -- Ac 8:5.
 Barnabas. -- Ac 11:23.
 Simeon, &c. -- Ac 13:1.
 Paul. -- Ac 28:31.
 Tychicus. -- Eph 6:21.
 Timothy. -- Php 2:22.
 Epaphroditus. -- Php 2:24.
 Archippus. -- Col 4:17.
 Titus. -- Tit 1:5.

Miracles

Power of God necessary to -- Joh 3:2.
 Described as
 Marvellous things. -- Ps 78:12.
 Marvellous works. -- Isa 29:14; Ps 105:5.
 Signs and wonders. -- Jer 32:21; Joh 4:48; 2Co 12:12.
 Manifest
 The glory of God. -- Joh 11:4.
 The glory of Christ. -- Joh 2:11; 11:4.
 The works of God. -- Joh 9:3.
 Were evidences of a divine commission -- Ex 4:1-5; Mr 16:20.
 The Messiah was expected to perform -- Mt 11:2,3; Joh 7:31.
 Jesus was proved to be the Messiah by -- Mt 11:4-6; Lu 7:20-22; Joh 5:36; Ac 2:22.
 Jesus was followed on account of -- Mt 4:23-25; 14:35,36; Joh 6:2,26; 12:18.
 A gift of the Holy Spirit -- 1Co 12:10.

Were performed
 By the power of God. -- Ex 8:19; Ac 14:3; 15:12; 19:11.
 By the power of Christ. -- Mt 10:1.
 By the power of the Holy Spirit. -- Mt 12:28; Ro 15:19.
 In the name of Christ. -- Mt 16:17; Ac 3:16; 4:30.
 First preaching of the gospel confirmed by -- Mr 16:20;
 Heb 2:4.
 The who wrought, disclaimed all power of their own -- Ac 3:12.
 Should produce faith -- Joh 2:23; 20:30,31.
 Should produce obedience -- De 11:1-3; 29:2,3,9.
 Instrumental to the early propagation of the gospel -- Ac 8:6; Ro 15:18,19.
 Faith required in
 Those who performed. -- Mt 17:20; 21:21; Joh 14:12; Ac 3:16; 6:8.
 Those for whom they were performed. -- Mt 9:28; 13:58;
 Mr 9:22-24; Ac 14:9.
 Should be remembered -- 1Ch 16:12; Ps 105:5.
 Should be told to future generations -- Ex 10:2; Jdj 6:13.
 Insufficient of themselves, to produce conversion -- Lu 16:31.
 The wicked
 Desire to see. -- Mt 27:42; Lu 11:29; 23:8.
 Often acknowledge. -- Joh 11:47; Ac 4:16.
 Do not understand. -- Ps 106:7.
 Do not consider. -- Mr 6:52.
 Forget. -- Ne 9:17; Ps 78:1,11.
 Proof against. -- Nu 14:22; Joh 12:37.
 Guilt of rejecting the evidence afforded by -- Mt 11:20-24;
 Joh 15:24.

Miracles of Christ, The

Water turned to wine -- Joh 2:6-10.
 Nobleman's son healed -- Joh 4:46-53.
 Centurion's servant healed -- Mt 9:5-13.
 Draughts of fish -- Lu 5:4-6; Joh 21:6.
 Devils cast out -- Mt 8:28-32; 9:32,33; 15:22-28; 17:14-18;
 Mr 1:23-27.
 Peter's wife's mother healed -- Mt 8:14,15.
 Lepers cleansed -- Mt 8:3; Lu 17:14.
 Paralytic healed -- Mr 2:3-12.
 Withered hand restored -- Mt 12:10-13.
 Impotent man healed -- Joh 5:5-9.
 The dead raised to life -- Mt 9:18; 19:23-25; Lu 7:12-15;
 Joh 11:11-44.
 Issue of blood stopped -- Mt 9:20-22.
 The blind restored to sight -- Mt 9:27-30; Mr 8:22-25; Joh 9:1-7.
 The deaf and dumb cured -- Mr 7:32-35.
 His walking on the sea -- Mt 14:25-27.
 Peter walking on the sea -- Mt 14:29.
 Tempest stilled -- Mt 8:23-26; 14:32.
 Sudden arrival of the ship -- Joh 6:21.
 Tribute money -- Mt 17:27.
 Woman healed of infirmity -- Lu 13:11-13.
 Dropsy cured -- Lu 14:2-4.
 Fig tree blighted -- Mt 21:19.
 Malchus healed -- Lu 22:50,51.
 Performed before the messengers of John -- Lu 7:21,22.
 Many and divers diseases healed -- Mt 4:23,24; 14:14;
 15:30; Mr 1:34; Lu 6:17-19.
 His transfiguration -- Mt 17:1-8.
 His resurrection -- Lu 24:6; Joh 10:18.
 His appearance to disciples, the doors shut -- Joh 20:19.
 His ascension -- Ac 1:9.

Miracles Through Evil Agents

Performed through the power of the devil -- 2Th 2:9; Re 16:14.
 Wrought
 In support of false religions. -- De 13:1-2.
 By false christ. -- Mt 24:24.
 By false prophets. -- Mt 24:24; Re 19:20.

A mark of the Apostasy -- 2Th 2:3,9; Re 13:13.
 Not to be regarded -- De 13:3.
 Deceive the ungodly -- 2Th 2:10-12; Re 13:14; 19:20.
 Exemplified
 Magicians of Egypt. -- Ex 7:11,22; 8:7.
 Witch of Endor. -- 1Sa 28:7-14.
 Simon Magus. -- Ac 8:9-11.

Miracles Wrought Through Servants of God

Moses and Aaron
 Rod turned into a serpent. -- Ex 4:3; 7:10.
 Rod restored. -- Ex 4:4.
 Hand made leprous. -- Ex 4:6.
 Hand healed. -- Ex 4:7.
 Water turned into blood. -- Ex 4:9,30.
 River turned into blood. -- Ex 7:20.
 Frogs brought. -- Ex 8:6.
 Frogs removed. -- Ex 8:13.
 Lice brought. -- Ex 8:17.
 Flies brought. -- Ex 8:21-24.
 Flies removed. -- Ex 8:31.
 Murrain of beasts. -- Ex 9:3-6.
 Boils and blains brought. -- Ex 9:10,11.
 Hail brought. -- Ex 9:23.
 Hail removed. -- Ex 9:33.
 Locusts brought. -- Ex 10:13.
 Locust removed. -- Ex 10:19.
 Darkness brought. -- Ex 10:22.
 The first-born destroyed. -- Ex 12:29.
 The red-sea divided. -- Ex 14:21,22.
 Egyptians overwhelmed. -- Ex 14:26-28.
 Water sweetened. -- Ex 15:25.
 Water from rock in Horeb. -- Ex 17:6.
 Amalek vanquished. -- Ex 17:11-13.
 Destruction of Korah. -- Nu 16:28-32.
 Water from rock in Kadesh. -- Nu 20:11.
 Healing by brazen serpent. -- Nu 21:8,9.
 Joshua
 Waters of Jordan divided. -- Jos 3:10-17.
 Jordan restored to its course. -- Jos 4:18.
 Jericho taken. -- Jos 6:6-20.
 The sun and moon stayed. -- Jos 10:12-14.
 Gideon
 Midianites destroyed. -- Jdj 7:16-22.
 Samson
 A lion killed. -- Jdj 14:6.
 Philistines killed. -- Jdj 14:19; 15:15.
 The gates of Gaza carried away. -- Jdj 16:3.
 Dagon's house pulled down. -- Jdj 16:30.
 Samuel
 Thunder and rain in harvest. -- 1Sa 12:18.
 The prophet of Judah
 Jeroboam's hand withered. -- 1Ki 13:4.
 The altar rent. -- 1Ki 13:5.
 The withered hand restored. -- 1Ki 13:6.
 Elijah
 Drought caused. -- 1Ki 17:1; Jas 5:17.
 Meal and oil multiplied. -- 1Ki 17:14-16.
 A child restored to life. -- 1Ki 17:22,23.
 Sacrifice consumed by fire. -- 1Ki 18:36,38.
 Men destroyed by fire. -- 2Ki 1:10-12.
 Rain brought. -- 1Ki 18:41-45; Jas 5:18.
 Waters of Jordan divided. -- 2Ki 2:8.
 Taken to heaven. -- 2Ki 2:11.
 Elisha
 Waters of Jordan divided. -- 2Ki 2:14.
 Waters healed. -- 2Ki 2:21,22.
 Children torn by bears. -- 2Ki 2:24.
 Oil multiplied. -- 2Ki 4:1-7.
 Child restored to life. -- 2Ki 4:32-35.
 Naaman healed. -- 2Ki 5:10,14.
 Gehazi struck with leprosy. -- 2Ki 5:27.
 Iron caused to swim. -- 2Ki 6:6.
 Syrians smitten with blindness. -- 2Ki 6:20.

Syrians restored to sight. -- 2Ki 6:20.
 A man restored to life. -- 2Ki 13:21.
 Isaiah
 Hezekiah healed. -- 2Ki 20:7.
 Shadow put back on the dial. -- 2Ki 20:11.
 The seventy disciples
 Various miracles. -- Lu 10:9,17.
 The apostles
 Many miracles. -- Ac 2:43; 5:12.
 Peter
 Lame man cured. -- Ac 3:7.
 Death of Ananias. -- Ac 5:5.
 Death of Sapphira. -- Ac 5:10.
 The sick healed. -- Ac 5:15,16.
 Aeneas made whole. -- Ac 9:34.
 Dorcas restored to life. -- Ac 9:40.
 Stephen
 Great miracles. -- Ac 6:8.
 Philip
 Various miracles. -- Ac 8:6,7,13.
 Paul
 Elymas smitten with blindness. -- Ac 13:11.
 Lame man cured. -- Ac 14:10.
 An unclean spirit cast out. -- Ac 16:18.
 Special miracles. -- Ac 19:11,12.
 Eutychus restored to life. -- Ac 20:10-12.
 Viper's bite made harmless. -- Ac 28:5.
 Father of Publius healed. -- Ac 28:8.
 Paul and Barnabas
 Various miracles. -- Ac 14:3.

Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit

Foretold -- Isa 35:4-6; Joe 2:28,29.
 Of different kinds -- 1Co 12:4-6.
 Enumerated -- 1Co 12:8-10,28; 14:1.
 Christ was endued with -- Mt 12:28.
 Poured out on the day of Pentecost -- Ac 2:1-4.
 Communicated
 Upon the preaching of the gospel. -- Ac 10:44-46.
 By the laying on of the Apostles' hands. -- Ac 8:17,18; 19:6.
 For the confirmation of the gospel. -- Mr 16:20; Ac 14:3; Ro 15:19; Heb 2:4.
 For the edification of the Church. -- 1Co 12:7; 14:12,13.
 Dispensed according to his sovereign will -- 1Co 12:11.
 Were to be sought after -- 1Co 12:31; 14:1.
 Temporary nature of -- 1Co 13:8.
 Were not to be
 Neglected. -- 1Ti 4:14; 2Ti 1:6.
 Despised. -- 1Th 5:20.
 Purchased. -- Ac 8:20.
 Might be possessed without saving grace -- Mt 7:22,23; 1Co 13:1,2.
 Counterfeited by Antichrist -- Mt 24:24; 2Th 2:9; Re 13:13,14.

Missionaries, All Christians Should Be As

After the example of Christ -- Ac 10:38.
 Women and children as well as men -- Ps 8:2; Pr 31:26; Mt 21:15,16; Php 4:3; 1Ti 5:10; Tit 2:3-5; 1Pe 3:1.
 The zeal of idolaters should provoke to -- Jer 7:18.
 The zeal of hypocrites should provoke to -- Mt 23:15.
 An imperative duty -- Jdj 5:23; Lu 19:40.
 The principle on which -- 2Co 5:14,15.
 However weak they may be -- 1Co 1:27.
 From their calling as saints -- Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9.
 As faithful stewards -- 1Pe 4:10,11.
 In youth -- Ps 71:17; 148:12,13.
 In old age -- De 32:7; Ps 71:18.
 In the family -- De 6:7; Ps 78:5-8; Isa 38:19; 1Co 7:16.
 In their intercourse with the world -- Mt 5:16; Php 2:15,16; 1Pe 2:12.
 In first giving their own selves to the Lord -- 2Co 8:5.

In declaring what God has done for them -- Ps 66:16; 116:16-19.
 In hating life for Christ -- Lu 14:26.
 In openly confessing Christ -- Mt 10:32.
 In following Christ -- Lu 14:27; 18:22.
 In preferring Christ above all relations -- Lu 14:26; 1Co 2:2.
 In joyfully suffering for Christ -- Heb 10:34.
 In forsaking all for Christ -- Lu 5:11.
 In a holy example -- Mt 5:16; Php 2:15; 1Th 1:7.
 In holy conduct -- 1Pe 2:12.
 In holy boldness -- Ps 119:46.
 In dedicating themselves to the service of God -- Jos 24:15; Ps 27:4.
 In devoting all property to God -- 1Ch 29:2,3,14,16; Ec 11:1; Mt 6:19,20; Mr 12:44; Lu 12:33; 18:22,28; Ac 2:45; 4:32-34.
 In holy conservation -- Ps 37:30; Pr 10:31; 15:7; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6.
 In talking of God and his works -- Ps 71:24; 77:12; 119:27; 145:11,12.
 In showing forth God's praises -- Isa 43:21.
 In inviting forth God's praises -- Isa 43:21.
 In inviting others to embrace the gospel -- Ps 34:8; Isa 2:3; Joh 1:46; 4:29.
 In seeking edification of others - Ro 14:19; 15:2; 1Th 5:11.
 In admonishing others -- 1Th 5:14; 2Th 3:15.
 In reproofing others -- Le 19:17; Eph 5:11.
 In teaching and exhorting -- Ps 34:11; 51:13; Col 3:16; Heb 3:13; 10:25.
 In interceding for others -- Col 4:3; Heb 13:18; Jas 5:16.
 In aiding ministers in their labours -- Ro 16:3,9; 2Co 11:9; Php 4:14-16; 3Jo 1:6.
 In giving a reason for their faith -- Ex 12:26,27; De 6:20,21; 1Pe 3:15.
 encouraging the weak Isa 35:3,4; Ro 14:1; 15:1; 1Th 5:14.
 In visiting and relieving the poor, the sick - Le 25:35; Ps 112:9; 2Co 9:9; Mt 25:36; Ac 20:35; Jas 1:27.
 With a willing heart -- Ex 35:29; 1Ch 29:9,14.
 With a superabundant liberality -- Ex 36:5-7; 2Co 8:3.
 Encouragement to -- Pr 11:25,30; 1Co 1:27; Jas 5:19,20.
 Blessedness of -- Da 12:3.
 Illustrated -- Mt 25:14; Lu 19:13.
 Exemplified
 Hannah. -- 1Sa 2:1-10.
 Captive maid. -- 2Ki 5:3.
 Chief of the Fathers, &c. -- Ezr 1:5.
 Shadrach, &c. -- Da 3:16-18.
 Restored demoniac. -- Mr 5:20.
 Shepherds. -- Lu 2:17.
 Anna. -- Lu 2:38.
 Joanna, &c. -- Lu 8:3.
 Leper. -- Lu 17:15.
 Disciples. -- Lu 19:37,38.
 Centurion. -- Lu 23:47.
 Andrew. -- Joh 1:41,42.
 Philip. -- Joh 1:46.
 Woman of Samaria. -- Joh 4:29.
 Barnabas. -- Ac 4:36,37.
 Persecuted Saints. -- Ac 8:4; 11:19,20.
 Apollos. -- Ac 18:25.
 Aquila, &c. -- Ac 18:26.
 Various individuals. -- Ro 16:1-27.
 Onesiphorus. -- 2Ti 1:16.
 Philemon. -- Phm 1:1-6.

Missionary Work By Ministers

Commanded -- Mt 28:19; Mr 16:15.
 Warranted by predictions concerning the heathen, &c -- Isa 42:10-12; 66:19.
 Is according to the purpose of God -- Lu 24:46,47; Ga 1:15,16; Col 1:25-27.
 Directed by the Holy Spirit -- Ac 13:2.
 Required -- Lu 10:2; Ro 10:14,15.

The Holy Spirit calls to -- Ac 13:2.
 Christ engaged in -- Mt 4:17,23; 11:1; Mr 1:38,39; Lu 8:1.
 Christ sent his disciples to labour in -- Mr 3:14; 6:7; Lu 10:1-11.
 Obligations to engage in -- Ac 4:19,20; Ro 1:13-15; 1Co 9:16.
 Excellency of -- Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15.
 Worldly concerns should not delay -- Lu 9:59-62.
 God qualifies for -- Ex 3:11,18; 4:11,12,15; Isa 6:5-9.
 God strengthens for -- Jer 1:7-9.
 Guilt and danger of shrinking from -- Jon 1:3,4.
 Requires wisdom and meekness -- Mt 10:16.
 Be ready to engage in -- Isa 6:8.
 Aid those engaged in -- Ro 16:1,2; 2Co 11:9; 3Jo 1:5-8.
 Harmony should subsist amongst those engaged in -- Ga 2:9.
 Success of
 To be prayed for. -- Eph 6:18,19; Col 4:3.
 A cause of joy. -- Ac 15:3.
 A cause of praise. -- Ac 11:18; 21:19,20.
 No limits to the sphere of -- Isa 11:9; Mr 16:15; Re 14:6.
 Opportunities for, not to be neglected -- 1Co 16:9.
 Exemplified
 Levites. -- 2Ch 17:8,9.
 Jonah. -- Jon 3:2.
 The Seventy. -- Lu 10:1,17.
 Apostles. -- Mr 6:12; Ac 13:2-5.
 Philip. -- Ac 8:5.
 Paul &c. -- Ac 13:2-4.
 Silas. -- Ac 15:40,41.
 Timotheus. -- Ac 16:3.
 Noah. -- 2Pe 2:5.

Money

Gold and silver used as -- Ge 13:2; Nu 22:18.
 Brass introduced as, by the Romans -- Mt 10:9.
 Originally stamped with the image of a lamb -- Ge 23:15; 33:19.
 Of the Romans, stamped with the image of Caesar -- Mt 22:20,21.
 Usually taken by weight -- Ge 23:16; Jer 32:10.
 Pieces of mentioned
 Talent of gold. -- 1Ki 9:14; 2Ki 23:23.
 Talent of silver. -- 1Ki 16:24; 2Ki 5:22,23.
 Shekel of silver. -- Jdj 17:10; 2Ki 15:20.
 Half shekel or bekah. -- Ex 30:15.
 Third of a shekel. -- Ne 10:32.
 Fourth of a shekel. -- 1Sa 9:8.
 Gerah the twentieth of a shekel. -- Nu 3:47.
 Pound. -- Lu 19:13.
 Penny. -- Mt 20:2; Mr 6:37.
 Farthing. -- Mt 5:26; Lu 12:6.
 Mite. -- Mr 12:42; Lu 21:2.
 Of the Jews regulated by the standard of sanctuary -- Le 5:15; Nu 3:47.
 Was current with the merchants -- Ge 23:16.
 Jews forbidden to take usury for -- Le 25:37.
 Changing of, a trade -- Mt 21:12; Joh 2:15.
 Was given
 For lands. -- Ge 23:9; Ac 4:37.
 For slaves. -- Ge 37:28; Ex 21:21.
 For merchandise. -- Ge 43:12; De 2:6.
 For tribute. -- 2Ki 23:33; Mt 22:19.
 As wages. -- Ezr 3:7; Mt 20:2; Jas 5:4.
 As offerings. -- 2Ki 12:7-9; Ne 10:32.
 As alms. -- 1Sa 2:36; Ac 3:3,6.
 Custom of presenting a piece of. -- Job 42:11.
 Power and usefulness of. -- Ec 7:12; 10:19.
 Love of, the root of all evil. -- 1Ti 6:10.

Murmuring

Forbidden -- 1Co 10:10; Php 2:14.
 Against
 God. -- Pr 19:3.

The sovereignty of God. -- Ro 9:19,20.
 The service of God. -- Mal 3:14.
 Christ. -- Lu 5:30; 15:2; 19:7; Joh 6:41-43,52.
 Ministers of God. -- Ex 17:3; Nu 16:41.
 Disciples of Christ. -- Mt 7:2; Lu 5:30; 6:2.
 Unreasonableness of -- La 3:39.
 Tempts God -- Ex 17:2.
 Provokes God -- Nu 14:2,11; De 9:8,22.
 Saints cease from -- Isa 29:23,24.
 Characteristic of the wicked -- Jude 1:16.
 Guilt of encouraging others in -- Nu 13:31-33; 14:36,37.
 Punishment of -- Nu 11:1; 14:27-29; 16:45,46; Ps 106:25,26.
 Illustrated -- Mt 20:11; Lu 15:29,30.
 Exemplified
 Cain. -- Ge 4:13,14.
 Moses. -- Ex 5:22,23.
 Israelites. -- Ex 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2,3; Nu 11:1-4; 21:5.
 Aaron, &c. -- Nu 12:1,2,8.
 Korah &c. -- Nu 16:3.
 Elijah. -- 1Ki 19:4.
 Job. -- Job 3:1-26.
 Jeremiah. -- Jer 20:14-18.
 Jonah. -- Jon 4:8,9.
 Disciples. -- Mr 14:4,5; Joh 6:61.
 Pharisees. -- Lu 15:2; 19:7.
 Jews. -- Joh 6:41-43.
 Grecians. -- Ac 6:1.

Music

Early invention of -- Ge 4:21.
 Divided into
 Vocal. -- 2Sa 19:35; Ac 16:25.
 Instrumental. -- Da 6:18.
 Designed to promote joy -- Ec 2:8,10.
 Vanity of all un sanctified -- Ec 2:8,11.
 Considered efficacious in mental disorders -- 1Sa 16:14-17,23.
 Effects produced on the prophets of old by -- 1Sa 10:5,6; 2Ki 3:15.
 Instruments of
 Cymbals. -- 1Ch 16:5; Ps 150:5.
 Cornet. -- Ps 98:6; Ho 5:8.
 Dulcimer. -- Da 3:5.
 Flute. -- Da 3:5.
 Harp. -- Ps 137:2; Eze 26:13.
 Organ. -- Ge 4:21; Job 21:12; Ps 150:4.
 Pipe. -- 1Ki 1:40; Isa 5:12; Jer 48:36.
 Psaltery. -- Ps 33:2; 71:22.
 Sackbut. -- Da 3:5.
 Tabret. -- 1Sa 10:5; Isa 24:8.
 Timbrel. -- Ex 15:20; Ps 68:25.
 Trumpet. -- 2Ki 11:14; 2Ch 29:27.
 Viol. -- Isa 14:11; Am 5:23.
 Made of fir wood. -- 2Sa 6:5.
 Made of almug wood. -- 1Ki 10:12.
 Made of brass. -- 1Co 13:1.
 Made of silver. -- Nu 10:2.
 Made of horns of animals. -- Jos 6:8.
 Many, with strings. -- Ps 33:2; 150:4.
 Early invention of. -- Ge 4:21.
 Invented by David. -- 1Ch 23:5; 2Ch 7:6.
 The Jews celebrated for inventing. -- Am 6:5.
 Often expensively ornamented. -- Eze 28:13.
 Great diversity of. -- Ec 2:8.
 Appointed to be used in the temple -- 1Ch 16:4-6; 23:5,6; 25:1; 2Ch 29:25.
 Custom of sending away friends with -- Ge 31:27.
 The Jews used
 In sacred processions. -- 2Sa 6:4,5,15; 1Ch 13:6-8; 15:27,28.
 At laying foundation of temple. -- Ezr 3:9,10.
 At consecration of temple. -- 2Ch 5:11-13.

At coronation of kings. -- 2Ch 23:11,13.
 At dedication of city walls. -- Ne 12:27,28.
 To celebrate victories. -- Ex 15:20; 1Sa 18:6,7.
 In religious feasts. -- 2Ch 30:21.
 In private entertainments. -- Isa 5:12; Am 6:5.
 In dances. -- Mt 11:17; Lu 15:25.
 In funeral ceremonies. -- Mt 9:23.
 In commemorating great men. -- 2Ch 35:25.
 Used in idol worship -- Da 3:5.
 The movements of armies regulated by -- Jos 6:8; 1Co 14:8.
 Generally put aside in affliction -- Ps 137:2-4; Da 6:18.
 Illustrative
 Of joy and gladness. -- Zep 3:17; Eph 5:19.
 Of heavenly felicity. -- Re 5:8,9.
 (Ceasing of,) of calamities. -- Isa 24:8,9; Re 18:22.

New Birth, The

The corruption of human nature requires -- Joh 3:6; Ro 8:7,8.
 None can enter heaven without -- Joh 3:3.
 Effected by
 God. -- Joh 1:13; 1Pe 1:3.
 Christ. -- 1Jo 2:29.
 The Holy Spirit. -- Joh 3:6; Tit 3:5.
 Through the instrumentality of
 The word of God. -- Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:23.
 The resurrection of Christ. -- 1Pe 1:3.
 The ministry of the gospel. -- 1Co 4:15.
 Is of the will of God -- Jas 1:18.
 Is of the mercy of God -- Tit 3:5.
 Is for the glory of God -- Isa 43:7.
 Described as
 A new creation. -- 2Co 5:17; Ga 6:15; Eph 2:10.
 Newness of life. -- Ro 6:4.
 A spiritual resurrection. -- Ro 6:4-6; Eph 2:1,5; Col 2:12; 3:1.
 A new heart. -- Eze 36:26.
 A new spirit. -- Eze 11:19; Ro 7:6.
 Putting on the new man. -- Eph 4:24.
 The inward man. -- Ro 7:22; 2Co 4:16.
 Circumcision of the heart. -- De 30:6; Ro 2:29; Col 2:11.
 Partaking of the divine nature. -- 2Pe 1:4.
 The washing of regeneration. -- Tit 3:5.
 All saints partake of -- Ro 8:16,17; 1Pe 2:2; 1Jo 5:1.
 Produces
 Likeness to God. -- Eph 4:24; Col 3:10.
 Likeness to Christ. -- Ro 8:29; 2Co 3:18; 1Jo 3:2.
 Knowledge of God. -- Jer 24:7; Col 3:10.
 Hatred of sin. -- 1Jo 3:9; 5:18.
 Victory over the world. -- 1Jo 5:4.
 Delight in God's law. -- Ro 7:22.
 Evidenced by
 Faith in Christ. -- 1Jo 5:1.
 Righteousness. -- 1Jo 2:29.
 Brotherly love. -- 1Jo 4:7.
 Connected with adoption -- Isa 43:6,7; Joh 1:12,13.
 The ignorant cavil at -- Joh 3:4.
 Manner of effecting -- Illustrated -- Joh 3:8.
 Preserves from Satan's devices -- 1Jo 5:18.

Oaths

The lawful purpose of, explained -- Heb 6:16.
 Antiquity of -- Ge 14:22; 24:3,8.
 Used for
 Confirming covenants. -- Ge 26:28; 31:44,53; 1Sa 20:16,17.
 Deciding controversies in courts of law. -- Ex 22:11; Nu 5:19; 1Ki 8:31.
 Pledging allegiance to sovereigns. -- 2Ki 11:4; Ec 8:2.
 Binding to performance of sacred duties. -- Nu 30:2; 2Ch 15:14,15; Ne 10:29; Ps 132:2.

Binding to performance of any particular act. -- Ge 24:3,4; 50:25; Jos 2:12.
 Judicial from of administering -- 1Ki 22:16; Mt 26:63.
 Often accompanied by raising up the hand -- Ge 14:22; Da 12:7; Re 10:5,6.
 Often accompanied by placing the hand under the thigh of the person sworn to -- Ge 24:2,9; 47:29.
 To be taken in fear and reverence -- Ec 9:2.
 The Jews
 Forbidden to take, in name of idols. -- Jos 23:7.
 Forbidden to take in the name of any created thing. -- Mt 5:34-36; Jas 5:12.
 Forbidden to take false. -- Le 6:3; Zec 8:17.
 Forbidden to take rash, or unholy. -- Le 5:4.
 To use God's name alone in. -- De 6:13; 10:20; Isa 65:16.
 To take, in truth, judgment, &c. -- Jer 4:2.
 Generally respected the obligation of. -- Jos 9:19,20; 2Sa 21:7; Ps 15:4; Mt 14:9.
 Fell into many errors respecting. -- Mt 23:16-22.
 Often guilty of rashly taking. -- Jdj 21:7; Mt 14:7; 26:72.
 Often guilty of falsely taking. -- Le 6:3; Jer 5:2; 7:9.
 Condemned for false. -- Zec 5:4; Mal 3:5.
 Condemned for profane. -- Jer 23:10; Ho 4:2.
 Instances of rash,
 Joshua, &c. -- Jos 9:15,16.
 Jephthah. -- Jdj 11:30-36.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 14:27,44.
 Herod. -- Mt 14:7-9.
 The Jews who sought to kill Paul. -- Ac 23:21.
 Custom of swearing by the life of the king -- Ge 42:15,16.
 Expressions used as
 By the fear of Isaac. -- Ge 31:53.
 As the Lord liveth. -- Jdj 8:19; Ru 3:13.
 The Lord do so to me, and more also. -- Ru 1:17.
 God do so to thee, and more also. -- 1Sa 3:17.
 By the Lord. -- 2Sa 19:7; 1Ki 2:42.
 God do so to thee and more also. -- 1Sa 3:17.
 Before God I lie not. -- Ga 1:20.
 I call God for a record. -- 2Co 1:23.
 God is witness. -- 1Th 2:5.
 I charge you by the Lord. -- 1Th 5:27.
 As thy soul liveth. -- 1Sa 1:26; 25:26.
 God used, to show the immutability of his counsel -- Ge 22:16; Nu 14:28; 6:17.

Obedience to God

Commanded -- De 13:4.
 Without faith, is impossible -- Heb 11:6.
 Includes
 Obeying his voice. -- Ex 19:5; Jer 7:23.
 Obeying his law. -- De 11:27; Isa 42:24.
 Obeying Christ. -- Ex 23:21; 2Co 10:5.
 Obeying the gospel. -- Ro 1:5; 6:17; 10:16,17.
 Keeping his commandments. -- Ec 12:13.
 Submission to higher powers. -- Ro 13:1.
 Better than sacrifice -- 1Sa 15:22.
 Justification obtained by that of Christ -- Ro 5:19.
 Christ, an example of -- Mt 3:15; Joh 15:20; Php 2:5-8; Heb 5:8.
 Angles engaged in -- Ps 103:20.
 A characteristic of saints -- 1Pe 1:14.
 Saints elected to -- 1Pe 1:2.
 Obligations to -- Ac 4:19,20; 5:29.
 Exhortations to -- Jer 26:13; 38:20.
 Should be
 From the heart. -- De 11:13; Ro 6:17.
 With willingness. -- Ps 18:44; Isa 1:19.
 Unreserved. -- Jos 22:2,3.
 Undeviating. -- De 28:14.
 Constant. -- Php 2:12.
 Resolve upon -- Ex 24:7; Jos 24:24.
 Confess your failure in -- Da 9:10.
 Prepare the heart for -- 1Sa 7:3; Ezr 7:10.
 Pray to be taught -- Ps 119:35; 143:10.

Promises to -- Ex 23:22; 1Sa 12:14; Isa 1:19; Jer 7:23.
 To be universal in the latter days -- Da 7:27.
 Blessedness of -- De 11:27; 28:1-13; Lu 11:28; Jas 1:25.
 The wicked refuse -- Ex 5:2; Ne 9:17.
 Punishment of refusing De 11:28; 28:15-68; Jos 5:6;
 Isa 1:20.
 Exemplified
 Noah. -- Ge 6:22.
 Abram. -- Ge 12:1-4; Heb 11:8; Ge 22:3,12.
 Israelites. -- Ex 12:28; 24:7.
 Caleb &c. -- Nu 32:12.
 Asa. -- 1Ki 15:11.
 Elijah. -- 1Ki 17:5.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ki 18:6.
 Josiah. -- 2Ki 22:2.
 David. -- Ps 119:106.
 Zerubbabel. -- Hag 1:12.
 Joseph. -- Mt 1:24.
 Wise men. -- Mt 2:12.
 Zacharias &c. -- Lu 1:6.
 Paul. -- Ac 26:19.
 Saints of Rome. -- Ro 16:19.

Offence

Occasions of, must arrive -- Mt 18:7.
 Occasions of, forbidden -- 1Co 10:32; 2Co 6:3.
 Persecution, a cause of, to mere professors -- Mt 13:21;
 24:10; 26:31.
 The wicked take, at
 The low station of Christ. -- Isa 53:1-3; Mt 13:54-57.
 Christ, as the corner-stone. -- Isa 8:14; Ro 9:33; 1Pe 2:8.
 Christ, as the bread of life. -- Joh 6:58-61.
 Christ crucified. -- 1Co 1:23; Ga 5:11.
 The righteousness of faith. -- Ro 9:32.
 The necessity of inward purity. -- Mt 15:11,12.
 Blessedness of not taking, at Christ -- Mt 11:6.
 Saints warned against taking -- Joh 16:1.
 Saints should
 Be without. -- Php 1:10.
 Be cautious of giving. -- Ps 73:15; Ro 14:13; 1Co 8:9.
 Have a conscience void of. -- Ac 24:16.
 Cut off what causes, to themselves. -- Mt 5:29,30; Mr
 9:43-47.
 Not let their liberty occasion, to others. -- 1Co 8:9.
 Use self-denial rather than occasion. -- Ro 14:21; 1Co
 8:13.
 Avoid those who cause. -- Ro 16:17.
 Reprove those who cause. -- Ex 32:21; 1Sa 2:24.
 Ministers should
 Be cautious of giving. -- 2Co 6:3.
 Remove that which causes. -- Isa 57:14.
 All things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's
 kingdom -- Mt 13:41.
 Denunciation against those who cause -- Mt 18:7; Mr 9:42.
 Punishment for occasioning -- Eze 44:12; Mal 2:8,9; Mt
 18:6,7.
 Exemplified
 Aaron. -- Ex 32:2-6.
 Balaam, &c. -- Nu 31:16; Re 2:14.
 Gideon. -- Jdj 8:27.
 Sons of Eli. -- 1Sa 2:12-17.
 Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 12:26-30.
 Old prophet. -- 1Ki 13:18-26.
 Priests. -- Mal 2:8.
 Peter. -- Mt 16:23.

Offences Against the Holy Spirit

Exhortations against -- Eph 4:30; 1Th 5:19.
 Exhibited in
 Tempting him. -- Ac 5:9.
 Vexing him. -- Isa 63:10.
 Grieving him. -- Eph 4:30.
 Quenching him. -- 1Th 5:19.
 Lying to him. -- Ac 5:3,4.

Resisting him. -- Ac 7:51.
 Undervaluing His gifts. -- Ac 8:19,20.
 Danger of trifling with the Holy Spirit. -- Heb 6:4-6.
 Doing despite to him. -- Heb 10:29.
 Disregarding His testimony. -- Ne 9:30.
 Blasphemy against him, unpardonable -- Mt 12:31,32; 1Jo
 5:16.

Parables

Remarkable Parables of the Old Testament -- Jdj 9:8-15;
 2Sa 12:1-4; 14:5-7.
 Parables of Christ
 Wise and foolish builders. -- Mt 7:24-27.
 Children of the bride chamber. -- Mt 9:15.
 New cloth and old garment. -- Mt 9:16.
 New wine and old bottles. -- Mt 9:17.
 Unclean spirit. -- Mt 12:43.
 Sower. -- Mt 13:3-23; Lu 8:5-15.
 Tares. -- Mt 13:24-30,36-43.
 Mustard-seed. -- Mt 13:31,32; Lu 13:19.
 Leaven. -- Mt 13:33.
 Treasure hid in a field. -- Mt 13:44.
 Pearl of great price. -- Mt 13:45,46.
 Net cast into the sea. -- Mt 13:47-50.
 Meats defiling not. -- Mt 15:10-15.
 Unmerciful servant. -- Mt 18:23-35.
 Labourers hired. -- Mt 20:1-16.
 Two sons. -- Mt 21:28-32.
 Wicked husbandmen. -- Mt 21:33-45.
 Marriage-feast. -- Mt 22:2-14.
 Fig-tree leafing. -- Mt 24:32-34.
 Man of the house watching. -- Mt 24:43.
 Faithful, and evil servants. -- Mt 24:45-51.
 Ten virgins. -- Mt 25:1-13.
 Talents. -- Mt 25:14-30.
 Kingdom, divided against itself. -- Mr 3:24.
 House, divided against itself. -- Mr 3:25.
 Strong man armed. -- Mr 3:27; Lu 11:21.
 Seed growing secretly -- Mr 4:26-29.
 Lighted candle -- Mr 4:21; Lu 11:33-36.
 Man taking a far journey -- Mr 13:34-37.
 Blind leading the blind -- Lu 6:39.
 Beam and mote -- Lu 6:41,42.
 Tree and its fruit -- Lu 6:43-45.
 Creditor and debtors -- Lu 7:41-47.
 Good Samaritan -- Lu 10:30-37.
 Importunate friend -- Lu 11:5-9.
 Rich fool -- Lu 12:16-21.
 Cloud and wind -- Lu 12:54-57.
 Barren fig-tree -- Lu 13:6-9.
 Men bidden to a feast -- Lu 14:7-11.
 Builder of a tower -- Lu 14:28-30,33.
 King going to war -- Lu 14:31-33.
 Savour of salt -- Lu 14:34,35.
 Lost sheep -- Lu 15:3-7.
 Lost piece of silver -- Lu 15:8-10.
 Prodigal son -- Lu 15:11-32.
 Unjust steward -- Lu 16:1-8.
 Rich man and Lazarus -- Lu 16:19-31.
 Importunate widow -- Lu 18:1-8.
 Pharisee and Publican -- Lu 18:9-14.
 Pounds -- Lu 19:12-27.
 Good Shepherd -- Joh 10:1-6.
 Vine and branches -- Joh 15:1-5.

Pardon

Promised -- Isa 1:18; Jer 31:34; Heb 8:12; Jer 50:20.
 None without shedding of blood -- Le 17:11; Heb 9:22.
 Legal sacrifices, ineffectual for -- Heb 10:4.
 Outward purifications, ineffectual for -- Job 9:30,31; Jer
 2:22.
 The blood of Christ, alone, is efficacious for -- Zec 13:1;
 1Jo 1:7.
 Is granted

By God alone. -- Da 9:9; Mr 2:7.
 By Christ. -- Mr 2:5; Lu 7:48.
 Through Christ. -- Lu 1:69,77; Ac 5:31; 13:38.
 Through the blood of Christ. -- Mt 26:28; Ro 3:25; Col 1:14.
 For the name's sake of Christ. -- 1Jo 2:12.
 According to the riches of grace. -- Eph 1:7.
 On the exaltation of Christ. -- Ac 5:31.
 Freely. -- Isa 43:25.
 Readily. -- Ne 9:17; Ps 86:5.
 Abundantly. -- Isa 55:7; Ro 5:20.
 To those who confess their sins. -- 2Sa 12:13; Ps 32:5; 1Jo 1:9.
 To those who repent. -- Ac 2:38.
 To those who believe. -- Ac 10:43.
 Should be preached in the name of Christ -- Lu 24:47.
 Exhibits the
 Compassion of God. -- Mic 7:18,19.
 Grace of God. -- Ro 5:15,16.
 Mercy of God. -- Ex 34:7; Ps 51:1.
 Goodness of God. -- 2Ch 30:18; Ps 86:5.
 Forbearance of God. -- Ro 3:25.
 Loving-kindness of God. -- Ps 51:1.
 Justice of God. -- 1Jo 1:9.
 Faithfulness of God. -- 1Jo 1:9.
 Expressed by
 Forgiving transgression. -- Ps 32:1.
 Removing transgression. -- Ps 103:12.
 Blotting out transgression. -- Isa 44:22.
 Covering sin. -- Ps 32:1.
 Blotting out sin. -- Ac 3:19.
 Casting sins into the sea. -- Mic 7:19.
 Not imputing sin. -- Ro 4:8.
 Not mentioning transgression. -- Eze 18:22.
 Remembering sins no more. -- Heb 10:17.
 All saints enjoy -- Col 2:13; 1Jo 2:12.
 Blessedness of -- Ps 32:1; Ro 4:7.
 Should lead to
 Returning to God. -- Isa 44:22.
 Loving God. -- Lu 7:47.
 Fearing God. -- Ps 130:4.
 Praising God. -- Ps 103:2,3.
 Ministers are appointed to proclaim -- Isa 40:1,2; 2Co 5:19.
 Pray for
 For yourselves. -- Ps 25:11,18; 51:1; Mt 6:12; Lu 11:4.
 For others. -- Jas 5:15; 1Jo 5:16.
 Encouragement to pray for -- 2Ch 7:14.
 Withheld from
 The unforgiving. -- Mr 11:26; Lu 6:37.
 The unbelieving. -- Joh 8:21,24.
 The impenitent. -- Lu 13:2-5.
 Blasphemers against the Holy Spirit. -- Mt 12:32; Mr 3:28,29.
 Apostates. -- Heb 10:26,27; 1Jo 5:16.
 Illustrated -- Lu 7:42; 15:20-24.
 Exemplified
 Israelites. -- Nu 14:20.
 David. -- 2Sa 12:13.
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:13.
 Hezekiah. -- Isa 38:17.
 The Paralytic. -- Mt 9:2.
 The Penitent. -- Lu 7:47.

Parents

Receive their children from God -- Ge 33:5; 1Sa 1:27; Ps 127:3.
 Their duty to their children is
 To love them. -- Tit 2:4.
 To bring them to Christ. -- Mt 19:13,14.
 To train them up for God. -- Pr 22:6; Eph 6:4.
 To instruct them in God's word. -- De 4:9; 11:19; Isa 38:19.
 To tell them of God's judgments. -- Joe 1:3.

To tell them of the miraculous works of God. -- Ex 10:2; Ps 78:4.
 To command them to obey God. -- De 32:46; 1Ch 28:9.
 To bless them. -- Ge 48:15; Heb 11:20.
 To pity them. -- Ps 103:13.
 To provide for them. -- Job 42:15; 2Co 12:14; 1Ti 5:8.
 To rule them. -- 1Ti 3:4,12.
 To correct them. -- Pr 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; Heb 12:7.
 Not to provoke them. -- Eph 6:4; Col 3:21.
 Not to make unholy connections for them. -- Ge 24:1-4; 28:1,2.
 Wicked children, a cause of grief to -- Pr 10:1; 17:25.
 Should pray for their children
 For their spiritual welfare. -- Ge 17:18; 1Ch 29:19.
 When in temptation. -- Job 1:5.
 When in sickness. -- 2Sa 12:16; Mr 5:23; Joh 4:46,49.
 When Faithful
 Are blessed by their children. -- Pr 31:28.
 Leave a blessing to their children. -- Ps 112:2; Pr 11:21; Isa 65:23.
 Sins of, visited on their children -- Ex 20:5; Isa 14:20; La 5:7.
 Negligence of, sorely punished -- 1Sa 3:13.
 When wicked
 Instruct their children in evil. -- Jer 9:14; 1Pe 1:18.
 Set a bad example to their children. -- Eze 20:18; Am 2:4.
 Good - Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 18:19.
 Jacob. -- Ge 44:20,30.
 Joseph. -- Ge 48:13-20.
 Mother of Moses. -- Ex 2:2,3.
 Manoah. -- Jdj 13:8.
 Hannah. -- 1Sa 1:28.
 David. -- 2Sa 18:5,33.
 Shunammite. -- 2Ki 4:19,20.
 Job. -- Job 1:5.
 Mother of Lemuel. -- Pr 31:1.
 Nobleman. -- Joh 4:49.
 Lois and Eunice. -- 2Ti 1:5.
 Bad - Exemplified
 Mother of Micah. -- Jdj 17:3.
 Eli. -- 1Sa 3:13.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 20:33.
 Athaliah. -- 2Ch 22:3.
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:6.
 Herodias. -- Mr 6:24.

Paschal Lamb, Typical Nature Of

A type of Christ -- Ex 12:3; 1Co 5:7.
 A male of the first year -- Ex 12:5; Isa 9:6.
 Without blemish -- Ex 12:5; 1Pe 1:19.
 Taken out of the flock -- Ex 12:5; Heb 2:14,17.
 Chosen before-hand -- Ex 12:3; 1Pe 2:4.
 Shut up four days that it might be closely examined -- Ex 12:6; Joh 8:46; 18:38.
 Killed by the people -- Ex 12:6; Ac 2:23.
 Killed at the place where the Lord put his name -- De 16:2,5-7; 2Ch 35:1; Lu 13:33.
 Killed in the evening -- Ex 12:6; Mr 15:34,37.
 Its blood to be shed -- Ex 12:7; Lu 22:20.
 Blood of, sprinkled on lintel and door-posts -- Ex 12:22; Heb 9:13,14; 10:22; 1Pe 1:2.
 Blood of, not sprinkled on threshold -- Ex 12:7; Heb 10:29.
 Not a bone of, broken -- Ex 12:46; Joh 19:36.
 Not eaten raw -- Ex 12:9; 1Co 11:28,29.
 Roasted with fire -- Ex 12:8; Ps 22:14,15.
 Eaten with bitter herbs -- Ex 12:8; Zec 12:10.
 Eaten with unleavened bread -- Ex 12:39; 1Co 5:7,8; 2Co 1:12.
 Eaten in haste -- Ex 12:11; Heb 6:18.
 Eaten with the loins girt -- Ex 12:11; Lu 12:35; Eph 6:14; 1Pe 1:13.

Eaten with staff in hand -- Ex 12:11; Ps 23:4.
Eaten with shoes on -- Ex 12:11; Eph 6:15.
Not taken out of the house -- Ex 12:46; Eph 3:17.
What remained of it till morning to be burned -- Ex 12:10;
Mt 7:6; Lu 11:3.

Patience

God, is the God of -- Ro 15:5.
Christ, an example of -- Isa 53:7; Ac 8:32; Mt 27:14.
Enjoined -- Tit 2:2; 2Pe 1:6.
Should have its perfect work -- Jas 1:4.
Trials of saints lead to -- Ro 5:3; Jas 1:3.
Produces
Experience. -- Ro 5:4.
Hope. -- Ro 15:4.
Suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God --
1Pe 2:20.
To be exercised
Running the race set before us. -- Heb 12:1.
Bringing forth fruits. -- Lu 8:15.
Well-doing. -- Ro 2:7; Ga 6:9.
Waiting for God. -- Ps 37:7; 40:1.
Waiting for Christ. -- 1Co 1:7; 2Th 3:5.
Waiting for the hope of the gospel. -- Ro 8:25; Ga 5:5.
Waiting for God's salvation. -- La 3:26.
Bearing the yoke. -- La 3:27.
Tribulation. -- Lu 21:19; Ro 12:12.
Necessary to the inheritance of the promises -- Heb 6:12;
10:36.
Exercise, towards all -- 1Th 5:14.
They who are in authority, should exercise -- Mt 18:26; Ac
26:3.
Ministers should follow after -- 1Ti 6:11.
Ministers approved by -- 2Co 6:4.
Should be accompanied by
Godliness. -- 2Pe 1:6.
Faith. -- 2Th 1:4; Heb 6:12; Re 13:10.
Temperance. -- 2Pe 1:6.
Long-suffering. -- Col 1:11.
Joyfulness. -- Col 1:11.
Saints strengthened to all -- Col 1:11.
Commended -- Ec 7:8; Re 2:2,3.
Illustrated -- Jas 5:7.
Exemplified
Job. -- Job 1:21; Jas 5:11.
Simeon. -- Lu 2:25.
Paul. -- 2Ti 3:10.
Abraham. -- Heb 6:15.
Prophets. -- Jas 5:10.
John. -- Re 1:9.

Peace

God is the author of -- Ps 147:14; Isa 45:7; 1Co 14:33.
Results from
Heavenly wisdom. -- Jas 3:17.
The government of Christ. -- Isa 2:4.
Praying for rulers. -- 1Ti 2:2.
Seeking the peace of those with whom we dwell. -- Jer
29:7.
Necessary to the enjoyment of life -- Ps 34:12,14; 1Pe
3:10,11.
God bestows upon those who
Obey him. -- Le 26:6.
Please him. -- Ps 16:7.
Endure his chastisements. -- Job 5:17,23,24.
Is a bond of union -- Eph 4:3.
The fruit of righteousness should be sown in -- Jas 3:18.
The church shall enjoy Ps 125:5; 128:6; Isa 2:4; Ho 2:18.
Saints should
Love. -- Zec 8:19.
Seek. -- Ps 34:14; 1Pe 3:11.
Follow. -- 2Ti 2:22.
Follow the things which make for. -- Ro 14:19.
Cultivate. -- Ps 120:7.
Speak. -- Es 10:3.

Live in. -- 2Co 13:11.
Have, with each other. -- Mr 9:50; 1Th 5:13.
Endeavour to have will all men. -- Ro 12:18; Heb 12:14.
Pray for that of the church -- Ps 122:6-8.
Exhort others to -- Ge 45:24.
Ministers should exhort to -- 2Th 3:12.
Advantages of -- Pr 17:1; Ec 4:6.
Blessedness of -- Ps 133:1.
Blessedness of promoting -- Mt 5:9.
The wicked
Hypocritically speak. -- Ps 28:3.
Speak not. -- Ps 35:20.
Enjoy not. -- Isa 48:22; Eze 7:25.
Opposed to. -- Ps 120:7.
Hate. -- Ps 120:6.
Shall abound in the latter days -- Isa 2:4; 11:13; 32:18.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 13:8,9.
Abimelech. -- Ge 26:29.
Mordecai. -- Es 10:3.
David. -- Ps 120:7.

Peace, Spiritual

God is the God of -- Ro 15:33; 2Co 13:11; 1Th 5:23; Heb
13:20.
God ordains -- Isa 26:12.
God speaks, to his saints -- Ps 85:8.
Christ is the Lord of -- 2Th 3:16.
Christ is the prince of -- Isa 9:6.
Christ gives -- 2Th 3:16.
Christ guides into the way of -- Lu 1:79.
Christ is our -- Eph 2:14.
Is through the atonement of Christ -- Isa 53:5; Eph
2:14,15; Col 1:20.
Bequeathed by Christ -- Joh 14:27.
Preached
By Christ. -- Eph 2:17.
Through Christ. -- Ac 10:36.
By ministers. -- Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15.
Announced by angels -- Lu 2:14.
Follows upon justification -- Ro 5:1.
A fruit of the Spirit -- Ro 14:17; Ga 5:22.
Divine wisdom is the way of -- Pr 3:17.
Accompanies
Faith. -- Ro 15:13.
Righteousness. -- Isa 32:17.
Acquaintance with God. -- Job 22:21.
The love of God's law. -- Ps 119:165.
Spiritual-mindedness. -- Ro 8:6.
Established by covenant -- Isa 54:10; Eze 34:25; Mal 2:5.
Promised to
The Church. -- Isa 66:12.
The Gentiles. -- Zec 9:10.
Saints. -- Ps 72:3,7; Isa 55:12.
The meek. -- Ps 37:11.
Those who confide in God. -- Isa 26:3.
Returning backsliders. -- Isa 57:18,19.
We should love -- Zec 8:19.
The benediction of Nu 6:26; Lu 10:5.
Saints
Have in Christ. -- Joh 16:33.
Have, with God. -- Isa 27:5; Ro 5:1.
Enjoy. -- Ps 119:165.
Repose in. -- Ps 4:8.
Blessed with. -- Ps 29:11.
Kept in perfect. -- Isa 26:3.
Ruled by. -- Col 3:15.
Kept by. -- Php 4:7.
Die in. -- Ps 37:37; Lu 2:29.
Wish, to each other. -- Ga 6:16; Php 1:2; Col 1:2; 1Th 1:1.
Of saints
Great. -- Ps 119:165; Isa 54:13.
Abundant. -- Ps 72:7; Jer 33:6.
Secure. -- Job 34:29.

Passes all understanding. -- Php 4:7.
Consummated after death. -- Isa 57:2.
The gospel is good tidings of -- Ro 10:15.
The wicked
Know not the way of. -- Isa 57:2; Ro 3:17.
Know not the things of. -- Lu 19:42.
Promise, to themselves. -- De 29:19.
Are promised, by false teachers. -- Jer 6:14.
There is none for. -- Isa 48:22; 57:21.
Supports under trials -- Joh 14:27; 16:33.

Perfection

Is of God -- Ps 18:32; 138:8.
All saints have, in Christ -- 1Co 2:6; Php 3:15; Col 2:10.
God's perfection the standard of -- Mt 5:48.
Implies
Entire devotedness. -- Mt 19:21.
Purity and holiness in speech. -- Jas 3:2.
Saints commanded to aim at -- Ge 17:1; De 18:13.
Saints claim not -- Job 9:20; Php 3:12.
Saints follow after -- Pr 4:18; Php 3:12.
Ministers appointed to lead saints to -- Eph 4:12; Col 1:28.
Exhortation to -- 2Co 7:1; 13:11.
Impossibility of attaining to -- 2Ch 6:36; Ps 119:96.
The word of God is
The rule of. -- Jas 1:25.
Designed to lead us to. -- 2Ti 3:16,17.
Charity is the bond of -- Col 3:14.
Patience leads to -- Jas 1:4.
Pray for -- Heb 13:20,21; 1Pe 5:10.
The Church shall attain to -- Joh 17:23; Eph 4:13.
Blessedness of -- Ps 37:37; Pr 2:21.

Persecution

Christ suffered -- Ps 69:26; Joh 5:16.
Christ voluntarily submitted to -- Isa 50:6.
Christ was patient under -- Isa 53:7.
Christians shall suffer persecution 2 Tim 3:12; Jn 15:19-21.; 16:1-4,33; 17:14; Lk 6:22-26; Matt 10:16,25
Christians sometimes have favour with certain people Jn 3:1-9; . 7:50-52; 19:38-42
Christians to rejoice under persecution Matt 5:10-12; Lk 6:22,23;. - Acts 5:41,42; 7:60; 16:22-25; Phil, 3:10,11; 1 Pet 2:23; 3:14-17; 4:1,12-19; Lk 12:6,8
Saints may expect -- Mr 10:30; Lu 21:12; Joh 15:20.
Saints suffer, for the sake of God -- Jer 15:15.
Of saints, is a persecution of Christ -- Zec 2:8; Ac 9:4,5.
All that live godly in Christ, shall suffer -- 2Ti 3:12.
Originates
Ignorance of God and Christ. -- Joh 16:3.
Hated to God and Christ. -- Joh 15:20,24.
Hatred to the gospel. -- Mt 13:21.
Pride. -- Ps 10:2.
Mistaken zeal. -- Ac 13:50; 26:9-11.
Is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel -- Mt 26:52.
Men by nature addicted to -- Ga 4:29.
Preacher of the gospel subject to -- Ga 5:11.
Is sometimes to death -- Ac 22:4.
God forsakes not his saints under -- 2Co 4:9.
God delivers out of -- Da 3:25,28; 2Co 1:10; 2Ti 3:11.
Cannot separated from Christ -- Ro 8:35.
Lawful means may be used to escape -- Mt 2:13; 10:23; 12:14,15.
Saints suffering, should
Commit themselves to God. -- 1Pe 4:19.
Exhibit patience. -- 1Co 4:12.
Rejoice. -- Mt 5:12; 1Pe 4:13.
Glorify God. -- 1Pe 4:16.
Pray for deliverance. -- Ps 7:1; 119:86.
Pray for those who inflict. -- Mt 5:44.
Return blessing for. -- Ro 12:14.
The hope of future blessedness supports under -- 1Co 15:19,32; Heb 10:34,35.

Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake -- Mt 5:10; Lu 6:22.
Pray for those suffering -- 2Th 3:2.
Hypocrites cannot endure -- Mt 4:17.
False teachers shrink from -- Ga 6:12.
The wicked
Addicted to. -- Ps 10:2; 69:26.
Active in. -- Ps 143:3; La 4:19.
Encourage each other in. -- Ps 71:11.
Rejoice in its success. -- Ps 13:4; Re 11:10.
Punishment for. -- Ps 7:13; 2Th 1:6.
Illustrated. -- Mt 21:33-39.
Spirit of -- Exemplified
Pharaoh &c. -- Ex 1:8-14.
Saul. -- 1Sa 26:18.
Jezebel. -- 1Ki 19:2.
Zedekiah &c. -- Jer 38:4-6.
Chaldeans. -- Da 3:8-30.
Pharisees. -- Mt 12:14.
Jews. -- Joh 5:16; 1Th 2:15.
Herod. -- Ac 12:1.
Gentiles. -- Ac 14:5.
Paul. -- Php 3:6; 1Ti 1:13.
Suffering of -- Exemplified
Micaiah. -- 1Ki 22:27.
David. -- Ps 119:161.
Jeremiah. -- Jer 32:2.
Daniel. -- Da 6:5-17.
Peter &c. -- Ac 4:3.
Apostles. -- Ac 5:18.
The Prophets. -- Ac 7:52.
The Church. -- Ac 8:1.
Paul and Barnabas. -- Ac 13:50.
Paul and Silas. -- Ac 16:23.
Hebrews. -- Heb 10:33.
Saints of old. -- Heb 11:36.
Exhorting to those under persecutions Matt 10:2631; Lk 12:4-12; 1 Cor 10:13; Matt 28218,20; In 14:18,27
Rewards for those who bear persecutions Matt 5:12; 10:32-42; Lk 6:21-26; Rom 8:17-23; 1 Pet 2:20; Jas 1:12; Rev 2:10; 6:9-11; 7:9-17; 14:13; Heb 13:5

Perseverance

An evidence of reconciliation with God -- Col 1:21-23.
An evidence of belonging to Christ -- Joh 8:31; Heb 3:6,14.
A characteristic of saints -- Pr 4:18.
To be manifested in
Seeking God. -- 1Ch 16:11.
Waiting upon god. -- Ho 12:6.
Prayer. -- Ro 12:12; Eph 6:18.
Well-doing. -- Ro 2:7; 2Th 3:13.
Continuing in the faith. -- Ac 14:22; Col 1:23; 2Ti 4:7.
Holding fast hope. -- Heb 3:6.
Maintained through
The power of God. -- Ps 37:24; Php 1:6.
The power of Christ. -- Joh 10:28.
The intercession of Christ. -- Lu 22:31,32; Joh 17:11.
The fear of God. -- Jer 32:40.
Faith. -- 1Pe 1:5.
Promised to saints -- Job 17:9.
Leads to increase of knowledge -- Joh 8:31,32.
IN WELL-DOING
Leads to assurance of hope. -- Heb 6:10,11.
Is not in vain. -- 1Co 15:58; Ga 6:9.
Ministers should exhort to -- Ac 13:43; 14:22.
Encouragement to -- Heb 12:2,3.
Promises to -- Mt 10:22; 24:13; Re 2:26-28.
Blessedness of -- Jas 1:25.
Want of
Excludes from the benefits of the gospel. -- Heb 6:4-6.
Punished. -- Joh 15:6; Ro 11:22.
Illustrated. -- Mr 4:5,17.

Poor, The

Made by God -- Job 34:19; Pr 22:2.
Are such by God's appointment -- 1Sa 2:7; Job 1:21.
Condition of, often results from
Sloth. -- Pr 20:13.
Bad company. -- Pr 28:19.
Drunkenness and gluttony. -- Pr 23:21.
God
Regards equally with the rich. -- Job 34:19.
Forgets not. -- Ps 9:18.
Hears. -- Ps 69:33; Isa 41:17.
Maintains the right of. -- Ps 140:12.
Delivers. -- Job 36:15; Ps 35:10.
Protects. -- Ps 12:5; 109:31.
Exalts. -- 1Sa 2:8; Ps 107:41.
Provides for. -- Ps 68:10; 146:7.
Despises no the prayer of. -- Ps 102:17.
Is the refuge of. -- Ps 14:6.
Shall never cease out of the land -- De 15:11; Zep 3:12; Mt 26:11.
May be
Rich in faith. -- Jas 2:5.
Liberal. -- Mr 12:42; 2Co 9:12.
Wise. -- Pr 28:11.
Upright. -- Pr 19:1.
Christ lived as one of -- Mt 8:20.
Christ preached to -- Lu 4:18.
Christ delivers -- Ps 72:12.
Offerings of, acceptable to God -- Mr 12:42-44; 2Co 8:2,12.
Should
Rejoice in God. -- Isa 29:19.
Hope in God. -- Job 5:16.
Commit themselves to God. -- Ps 10:14.
When converted, rejoice in their exaltation. -- Jas 1:9.
Provided for under the Law. -- Ex 23:11; Le 19:9,10.
Neglect towards is
A neglect of Christ. -- Mt 25:42-45.
Inconsistent with love to God. -- 1Jo 3:17.
A proof of unbelief. -- Jas 2:15-17.
Rob not -- Pr 22:22.
Wrong not in judgment -- Ex 23:6.
Take no usury from -- Le 25:36.
Harden not the heart against -- De 15:7.
Shut not the hand against -- De 15:7.
Rule not, with vigour -- Le 25:39,43.
Oppress not -- De 24:14; Zec 7:10.
Despise not -- Pr 14:21; Jas 2:2-4.
Relive -- Le 25:35; Mt 19:21.
Defend -- Ps 82:3,4.
Do justice to -- Ps 82:3; Jer 22:3,16.
A care for
Is characteristic of saints. -- Ps 112:9; 2Co 9:9; Pr 29:7.
Is a fruit of repentance. -- Lu 3:11.
Should be urged. -- 2Co 8:7,8; Ga 2:10.
Give to
Not grudgingly. -- De 15:10; 2Co 9:7.
Liberally. -- De 14:29; 15:8,11.
Cheerfully. -- 2Co 8:12; 9:7.
Without ostentation. -- Mt 6:1.
Specially if saints. -- Ro 12:13; Ga 6:10.
Pray for. -- Ps 74:19,21.
They who in faith, believe
Are happy. -- Pr 14:21.
Are blessed. -- De 15:10; Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Ac 20:35.
Have the favour of God. -- Heb 13:16.
Have promises. -- Pr 28:27; Lu 14:13,14.
By oppressing, God is reproached -- Pr 14:31.
By mocking, God is reproached -- Pr 17:5.
The wicked
Care not for. -- Joh 12:6.
Oppress. -- Job 24:4-10; Eze 18:12.
Vex. -- Eze 22:20.
Regard not the cause of. -- Pr 29:7.

Sell. -- Am 2:6.
Crush. -- Am 4:1.
Tread down. -- Am 5:11.
Grind the faces of. -- Isa 3:15.
Devour. -- Hab 3:14.
Persecute. -- Ps 10:2.
Defraud. -- Am 8:5,6.
Despise the counsel of. -- Ps 14:6.
Guilt of defrauding -- Jas 5:4.
Punishment for
Oppressing. -- Pr 22:16; Eze 22:29,31.
Spoiling. -- Isa 3:13-15; Eze 18:13.
Refusing to assist. -- Job 22:7,10; Pr 21:13.
Acting unjustly towards. -- Job 20:19,29; 22:6,10; Isa 10:1-3;
Am 5:11,12.
Oppression of -- Illustrated -- 2Sa 12:1-6.
Care for -- Illustrated -- Lu 10:33-35.
Exemplified
Gideon. -- Jdj 6:15.
Ruth. -- Ru 2:2.
Widow of Zarephath. -- 1Ki 17:12.
Prophet's widow. -- 2Ki 4:2.
Saints of old. -- Heb 11:37.
Regard for -- Exemplified
Boaz. -- Ru 2:14.
Job. -- Job 29:12-16.
Nebuzaradan. -- Jer 39:10.
Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:8.
Peter and John. -- Ac 3:6.
Dorcas. -- Ac 9:36,39.
Cornelius. -- Ac 10:2.
Church at Antioch. -- Ac 11:29,30.
Paul. -- Ro 15:25.
Churches of Macedonia and Achaia. Ro 15:26; 2Co 8:1-5.

Power of Christ, The

As the Son of God, is the power of God -- Joh 5:17-19; 10:28-30.
As man, is from the Father -- Ac 10:38.
Described as
Supreme. -- Eph 1:20,21; 1Pe 3:22.
Unlimited. -- Mt 28:18.
Over all flesh. -- Joh 17:2.
Over all things. -- Joh 3:35; Eph 1:22.
Glorious. -- 2Th 1:9.
Everlasting. -- 1Ti 6:16.
Is able to subdue all things -- Php 3:21.
Exhibited in
Creation. -- Joh 1:3,10; Col 1:16.
Upholding all things. -- Col 1:17; Heb 1:3.
Salvation. -- Isa 63:1; Heb 7:25.
His teaching. -- Mt 7:28,29; Lu 4:32.
Working miracles. -- Mt 8:27; Lu 5:17.
Enabling others to work miracles. -- Mt 10:1; Mr 16:17,18; Lu 10:17.
Forgiving sins. -- Mt 9:6; Ac 5:31.
Giving spiritual life. -- Joh 5:21,25,26.
Giving eternal life. -- Joh 17:2.
Raising the dead. -- Joh 5:28,29.
Raising himself from the dead. -- Joh 2:19-21; 10:18.
Overcoming the world. -- Joh 16:33.
Overcoming Satan. -- Col 2:15; Heb 2:14.
Destroying the works of Satan. -- 1Jo 3:8.
Ministers should make known -- 2Pe 1:16.
Saints
Made willingly by. -- Ps 110:3.
Helped by. -- Heb 2:18.
Strengthened by. -- Php 4:13; 2Ti 4:17.
Preserved by. -- 2Ti 1:12; 4:18.
Bodies of, shall be changed by. -- Php 3:21.
Rests upon saints -- 2Co 12:9.
Present in the assembly of saints -- 1Co 5:4.

Shall be specially manifested at his second coming -- Mr 13:26;
2Pe 1:16.
Shall subdue all power -- 1Co 15:24.
The wicked shall be destroyed by -- Ps 2:9; Isa 11:4; 63:3;
2Th 1:9.

Power of God, The

Is one of his attributes -- Ps 62:11.
Expressed by the
Voice of God. -- Ps 29:3,5; 68:33.
Finger of God. -- Ex 8:19; Ps 8:3.
Hand of God. -- Ex 9:3,15; Isa 48:13.
Arm of God. -- Job 40:9; Isa 52:10.
Thunder of his power. -- Job 26:14.
Described as
Great. -- Ps 79:11; Na 1:3.
Strong. -- Ps 89:13; 136:12.
Glorious. -- Ex 15:6; Isa 63:12.
Mighty. -- Job 9:4; Ps 89:13.
Everlasting. -- Isa 26:4; Ro 1:20.
Sovereign. -- Ro 9:21.
Effectual. -- Isa 43:13; Eph 3:7.
Irresistible. -- De 32:39; Da 4:35.
Incomparable. -- Ex 15:11,12; De 3:24; Job 40:9; Ps 89:8.
Unsearchable. -- Job 5:9; 9:10.
Incomprehensible. -- Job 26:14; Ec 3:11.
All things possible to -- Mt 19:26.
Nothing too hard for -- Ge 18:14; Jer 32:27.
Can save by many or by few -- 1Sa 14:6.
Is the source of all strength -- 1Ch 29:12; Ps 68:35.
Exhibited in
Creation. -- Ps 102:25; Jer 10:12.
Establishing and governing all things. -- Ps 65:6; 66:7.
The miracles of Christ. -- Lu 11:20.
The resurrection of Christ. -- 2Co 13:4; Col 2:12.
The resurrection of saints. -- 1Co 6:14.
Making the gospel effectual. -- Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18,24.
Delivering his people. -- Ps 106:8.
The destruction of the wicked. -- Ex 9:16; Ro 9:22.
Saints
Long for exhibitions. -- Ps 63:1,2.
Have confidence in. -- Jer 20:11.
Receive increase of grace by. -- 2Co 9:8.
Strengthened by. -- Eph 6:10; Col 1:11.
Upheld by. -- Ps 37:17; Isa 41:10.
Supported in affliction by. -- 2Co 6:7; 2Ti 1:8.
Delivered by. -- Ne 1:10; Da 3:17.
Exalted by. -- Job 36:22.
Kept by, to salvation. -- 1Pe 1:5.
Exerted in behalf of saints -- 2Ch 16:9.
Works in, and for saints -- 2Co 13:4; Eph 1:19; 3:20.
The faith of saints stands in -- 1Co 2:5.
Should be
Acknowledged. -- 1Ch 29:11; Isa 33:13.
Pleaded in prayer. -- Ps 79:11; Mt 6:13.
Feared. -- Jer 5:22; Mt 10:28.
Magnified. -- Ps 21:13; Jude 1:25.
Efficiency of ministers is through -- 1Co 3:6-8; Ga 2:8;
Eph 3:7.
Is a ground of trust -- Isa 26:4; Ro 4:21.
The wicked
Know not. -- Mt 22:29.
Have against them. -- Ezr 8:22.
Shall be destroyed by. -- Lu 12:5.
The heavenly host magnify -- Re 4:11; 5:13; 11:17.

Power of the Holy Spirit, The

Is the power of God -- Mt 12:28; Lu 11:20.
Christ commenced his ministry in -- Lu 4:14.
Christ wrought his miracles by -- Mt 12:28.
Exhibited in
Creation. -- Ge 1:2; Job 26:13; Ps 104:30.
The conception of Christ. -- Lu 1:35.

Raising Christ from the dead. -- 1Pe 3:18.
Giving spiritual life. -- Eze 37:11-14; Ro 8:11.
Working miracles. -- Ro 15:19.
Making the gospel efficacious. -- 1Co 2:4; 1Th 1:5.
Overcoming all difficulties. -- Zec 4:6,7.
Promised by the Father. -- Lu 24:49.
Promised by Christ. -- Ac 1:8.
Saints
Upheld by. -- Ps 51:12.
Strengthened by. -- Eph 3:16.
Enable to speak the truth boldly by. -- Mic 3:8; Ac 6:5,10;
2Ti 1:7,8.
Helped in prayer by. -- Ro 8:26.
Abound in hope by. -- Ro 15:13.
Qualifies ministers -- Lu 24:49; Ac 1:8.
God's word the instrument of -- Eph 6:17.

Praise

God is worthy of -- 2Sa 22:4.
Christ is worthy of -- Re 5:12.
God is glorified by -- Ps 22:23; 50:23.
Offered to Christ -- Joh 12:13.
Acceptable through Christ -- Heb 13:15.
Is due to God on account of
His majesty. -- Ps 96:1,6; Isa 24:14.
His glory. -- Ps 138:5; Eze 3:12.
His excellency. -- Ex 15:7; Ps 148:13.
His greatness. -- 1Ch 16:25; Ps 145:3.
His holiness. -- Ex 15:11; Isa 6:3.
His wisdom. -- Da 2:20; Jude 1:25.
His power. -- Ps 21:13.
His goodness. -- Ps 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; Jer 33:11.
His mercy. -- 2Ch 20:21; Ps 89:1; 118:1-4; 136:1-26.
His loving-kindness and truth. -- Ps 138:2.
His faithfulness and truth. -- Isa 25:1.
His salvation. -- Ps 18:46; Isa 35:10; 61:10; Lu 1:68,69.
His wonderful works. -- Ps 89:5; 150:2; Isa 25:1.
His consolation. -- Ps 42:5; Isa 12:1.
His judgment. -- Ps 101:1.
His counsel. -- Ps 16:7; Jer 32:19.
Fulfilling of his promises. -- 1Ki 8:56.
Pardon of sin. -- Ps 103:1-3; Ho 14:2.
Spiritual health. -- Ps 103:3.
Constant preservation. -- Ps 71:6-8.
Deliverance. -- Ps 40:1-3; 124:6.
Protection. -- Ps 28:7; 59:17.
Answering prayer. -- Ps 28:6; 118:21.
The hope of glory. -- 1Pe 1:3,4.
All spiritual blessings. -- Ps 103:2; Eph 1:3.
All temporal blessings. -- Ps 104:1,14; 136:25.
The continuance of blessings. -- Ps 68:19.
Is obligatory upon
Angels. -- Ps 103:20; 148:2.
Saints. -- Ps 30:4; 149:5.
Gentiles. -- Ps 117:1; Ro 15:11.
Children. -- Ps 8:2; Mt 21:16.
High and low. -- Ps 148:1,11.
Young and old. -- Ps 148:1,12.
Small and great. -- Re 19:5.
All men. -- Ps 107:8; 145:21.
All creation. -- Ps 148:1-10; 150:6.
Is good and comely -- Ps 33:1; 147:1.
Should be offered
With the understanding. -- Ps 47:7; 1Co 14:15.
With the soul. -- Ps 103:1; 104:1,35.
With the whole heart. -- Ps 9:1; 111:1; 138:1.
With uprightness of heart. -- Ps 119:7.
With the lips. -- Ps 63:3; 119:171.
With the mouth. -- Ps 51:15; 63:5.
With joy. -- Ps 63:5; 98:4.
With gladness. -- 2Ch 29:30; Jer 33:11.
With thankfulness. -- 1Ch 16:4; Ne 12:24; Ps 147:7.
Continually. -- Ps 35:28; 71:6.
During life. -- Ps 104:33.

More and more. -- Ps 71:14.
 Day and night. -- Re 4:8.
 Day by day. -- 2Ch 30:21.
 For ever and ever. -- Ps 145:1,2.
 Throughout the world. -- Ps 113:3.
 In psalms and hymns &c. -- Ps 105:2; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16.
 Accompanied with musical instruments -- 1Ch 16:41,42;
 Ps 150:3,5.
 Is a part of public worship -- Ps 9:14; 100:4; 118:19,20;
 Heb 2:12.
 Saints should
 Show forth. -- Isa 43:21; 1Pe 2:9.
 Be endued with the spirit of. -- Isa 61:3.
 Render, under affliction. -- Ac 16:25.
 Glory in. -- 1Ch 16:35.
 Triumph in. -- Ps 106:47.
 Express their joy by. -- Jas 5:13.
 Declare. -- Isa 42:12.
 Invite others to. -- Ps 34:3; 95:1.
 Pray for ability to offer. -- Ps 51:15; 119:175.
 Posture suited to. -- 1Ch 23:30; Ne 9:5.
 Called the
 Fruit of the lips. -- Heb 13:15.
 Voice of praise. -- Ps 66:8.
 Voice of triumph. -- Ps 47:1.
 Voice of melody. -- Isa 51:3.
 Voice of a psalm. -- Ps 98:5.
 Garment of praise. -- Isa 61:3.
 Sacrifice of praise. -- Heb 13:15.
 Sacrifices of joy. -- Ps 27:6.
 Calves of the lips. -- Ho 14:2.
 The heavenly host engage in -- Isa 6:3; Lu 2:13; Re 4:9-11;
 5:12.
 Exemplified
 Melchizedek. -- Ge 14:20.
 Moses. -- Ex 15:1-21.
 Jethro. -- Ex 18:10.
 Israelites. -- 1Ch 16:36.
 David. -- 1Ch 29:10-13; Ps 119:164.
 Priests and Levites. -- Ezr 3:10-11.
 Ezra. -- Ne 8:6.
 Hezekiah. -- Isa 38:19.
 Zacharias. -- Lu 1:64.
 Shepherds. -- Lu 2:20.
 Simeon. -- Lu 2:28.
 Anna. -- Lu 2:38.
 Multitudes. -- Lu 18:43.
 Disciples. -- Lu 19:37,38.
 The Apostles. -- Lu 24:53.
 First converts. -- Ac 2:47.
 Lame man. -- Ac 3:8.
 Paul and Silas. -- Ac 16:25.

Prayer

Commanded -- Isa 55:6; Mt 7:7; Php 4:6.
 To be offered
 To God. -- Ps 5:2; Mt 4:10.
 To Christ. -- Lu 23:42; Ac 7:59.
 To the Holy Spirit. -- 2Th 3:5.
 Through Christ. -- Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19.
 God hears -- Ps 10:17; 65:2.
 God answers -- Ps 99:6; Isa 58:9.
 Is described as
 Bowing the knees. -- Eph 3:14.
 Looking up. -- Ps 5:3.
 Lifting up the soul. -- Ps 25:1.
 Lifting up the heart. -- La 3:41.
 Pouring out the heart. -- Ps 62:8.
 Pouring out the soul. -- 1Sa 1:15.
 Calling upon the name of the Lord. -- Ge 12:8; Ps 116:4;
 Ac 22:16.
 Crying to God. -- Ps 27:7; 34:6.
 Drawing near to God. -- Ps 73:28; Heb 10:22.
 Crying to heaven. -- 2Ch 32:20.

Beseeching the Lord. -- Ex 32:11.
 Seeking to God. -- Job 8:5.
 Seeking the face of the Lord. -- Ps 27:8.
 Making supplication. -- Job 8:5; Jer 36:7.
 Acceptable through Christ -- Joh 14:13,14; 15:16;
 16:23,24.
 Ascends to heaven -- 2Ch 30:27; Re 5:8.
 Quickening grace necessary to -- Ps 80:18.
 The holy spirit
 Promised as a Spirit of. -- Zec 12:10.
 As the Spirit of adoptions, leads to. -- Ro 8:15; Ga 4:6.
 Helps our infirmities in. -- Ro 8:26.
 An evidence of conversion -- Ac 9:11.
 Of the righteous, avails much -- Jas 5:16.
 Of the upright, a delight to God -- Pr 15:8.
 Should be offered up
 In the Holy Spirit. -- Eph 6:18; Jude 1:20.
 In faith. -- Mt 21:22; Jas 1:6.
 In full assurance of faith. -- Heb 10:22.
 In a forgiving spirit. -- Mt 6:12.
 With the heart. -- Jer 29:13; La 3:41.
 With the whole heart. -- Ps 119:58,145.
 With preparation of heart. -- Job 11:13.
 With a true heart. -- Heb 10:22.
 With the soul. -- Ps 42:4.
 With the spirit and understanding. -- Joh 4:22-24; 1Co
 14:15.
 With confidence in God. -- Ps 56:9; 86:7; 1Jo 5:14.
 With submission to God. -- Lu 22:42.
 With unfeigned lips. -- Ps 17:1.
 With deliberation. -- Ec 5:2.
 With holiness. -- 1Ti 2:8.
 With humility. -- 2Ch 7:14; 33:12.
 With truth. -- Ps 145:18; Joh 4:24.
 With desire to be heard. -- Ne 1:6; Ps 17:1; 55:1,2; 61:1.
 With desire to be answered. -- Ps 27:7; 102:2; 108:6;
 143:1.
 With boldness. -- Heb 4:16.
 With earnestness. -- 1Th 3:10; Jas 5:17.
 With importunity. -- Ge 32:26; Lu 11:8,9; 18:1-7.
 Night and day. -- 1Ti 5:5.
 Without ceasing. -- 1Th 5:17.
 Everywhere. -- 1Ti 2:8.
 In everything. -- Php 4:6.
 For temporal blessings -- Ge 28:20; Pr 30:8; Mt 6:11.
 For spiritual blessings -- Mt 6:33.
 For mercy and grace to help in time of need -- Heb 4:16.
 Model for -- Mt 6:9-13.
 Vain repetitions in, forbidden -- Mt 6:7.
 Ostentation in, forbidden -- Mt 6:5.
 Accompanied with
 Repentance. -- 1Ki 8:33; Jer 36:7.
 Confession. -- Ne 1:4,7; Da 9:4-11.
 Self-abasement. -- Ge 18:27.
 Weeping. -- Jer 31:9; Ho 12:4.
 Fasting. -- Ne 1:4; Da 9:3; Ac 13:3.
 Watchfulness. -- Lu 21:36; 1Pe 4:7.
 Praise. -- Ps 66:17.
 Thanksgiving. -- Php 4:6; Col 4:2.
 Plead in the
 Promises of God. -- Ge 32:9-12; Ex 32:13; 1Ki 8:26; Ps
 119:49.
 Covenant of God. -- Jer 14:21.
 Faithfulness of God. -- Ps 143:1.
 Mercy of God. -- Ps 51:1; Da 9:18.
 Righteousness of God. -- Da 9:16.
 Rise early for -- Ps 5:3; 119:147.
 Seek divine teaching for -- Lu 11:1.
 Faint not in -- Lu 18:1.
 Continue instant in -- Ro 12:12.
 Avoid hindrances in -- 1Pe 3:7.
 Suitable in affliction -- Isa 26:16; Jas 5:13.
 Shortness of time a motive to -- 1Pe 4:7.
 Postures in

Standing. -- 1Ki 8:22; Mr 11:25.
 Bowing down. -- Ps 95:6.
 Kneeling. -- 2Ch 6:13; Ps 95:6; Lu 22:41; Ac 20:36.
 Falling on the face. -- Nu 16:22; Jos 5:14; 1Ch 21:16; Mt 26:39.
 Spreading forth the hands. -- Isa 1:15.
 Lifting up the hands. -- Ps 28:2; La 2:19; 1Ti 2:8.
 The promises of God encourage to -- Isa 65:24; Am 5:4; Zec 13:9.
 The promises of Christ encourage to -- Lu 11:9,10; Joh 14:13,14.
 Experience of past mercies an incentive to -- Ps 4:1; 112:2.

Prayer, Answers To

God gives -- Ps 99:6; 118:5; 138:3.
 Christ gives -- Joh 4:10,14; 14:14.
 Christ received -- Joh 11:42; Heb 5:7.
 Granted
 Through the grace of God. -- Isa 30:19.
 Sometimes immediately. -- Isa 65:24; Da 9:21,23; 10:12.
 Sometimes after delay. -- Lu 18:7.
 Sometimes differently from our desire. -- 2Co 12:8,9.
 Beyond expectation. -- Jer 33:3; Eph 3:20.
 Promised -- Isa 58:9; Jer 29:12; Mt 7:7.
 Promised especially in times of trouble -- Ps 50:15; 91:15.
 Received by those who
 Seek God. -- Ps 34:4.
 Seek God with all the heart. -- Jer 29:12,13.
 Wait upon God. -- Ps 40:1.
 Return to God. -- 2Ch 7:14; Job 22:23,27.
 Ask in faith. -- Mt 21:11; Jas 5:15.
 Ask in the name of Christ. -- Joh 14:13.
 Ask according to God's will. -- 1Jo 5:14.
 Call upon God in truth. -- Ps 145:18.
 Fear God. -- Ps 145:19.
 Set their love upon God. -- Ps 91:14,15.
 Keep God's commandments. -- 1Jo 3:22.
 Call upon God under oppression. -- Isa 19:20.
 Call upon God under affliction. -- Ps 18:6; 106:44; Isa 30:19,20.
 Abide in Christ. -- Joh 15:7.
 Humble themselves. -- 2Ch 7:14; Ps 9:12.
 Are righteous. -- Ps 34:15; Jas 5:16.
 Are poor and needy. -- Isa 41:17.
 Saints
 Are assured of. -- 1Jo 5:15.
 Love God for. -- Ps 116:1.
 Bless God for. -- Ps 66:20.
 Praise God for. -- Ps 116:17; 118:21.
 A motive for continued prayer -- Ps 116:2.
 Denied to those who
 Ask amiss. -- Jas 4:3.
 Regard iniquity in the heart. -- Ps 66:18.
 Live in sin. -- Isa 59:2; Joh 9:31.
 Offer unworthy service to God. -- Mal 1:7-9.
 Forsake God. -- Jer 14:10,12.
 Reject the call of God. -- Pr 1:24,25,28.
 Hear not the law. -- Pr 28:9; Zec 7:11-13.
 Are deaf to the cry of the poor. -- Pr 21:13.
 Are blood shedders. -- Isa 1:15; 59:3.
 Are idolaters. -- Jer 11:11-14; Eze 8:15-18.
 Are wavering. -- Jas 1:6,7.
 Are hypocrites. -- Job 27:8,9.
 Are proud. -- Job 35:12,13.
 Are self-righteous. -- Lu 18:11,12,14.
 Are the enemies of saints. -- Ps 18:40,41.
 Cruelly oppress saints. -- Mic 3:2-4.
 Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 17:20.
 Lot. -- Ge 19:19-21.
 Abraham's servant. -- Ge 24:15-27.
 Jacob. -- Ge 32:24-30.
 Israelites. -- Ex 2:23,24.
 Moses. -- Ex 17:4-6,11-13; 32:11-14.

Samson. -- Jdj 15:18,19.
 Hannah. -- 1Sa 1:27.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 7:9.
 Solomon. -- 1Ki 3:9,12.
 Man of God. -- 1Ki 13:6.
 Elijah. -- 1Ki 18:36-38; Jas 5:17,18.
 Elisha. -- 2Ki 4:33-35.
 Jehoahaz. -- 2Ki 13:4.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ki 19:20.
 Jabez. -- 1Ch 4:10.
 Asa. -- 2Ch 14:11,12.
 Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 20:6-17.
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:13,19.
 Ezra. -- Ezr 8:21-23.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 4:9,15.
 Job. -- Job 42:10.
 David. -- Ps 18:6.
 Jeremiah. -- La 3:55,56.
 Daniel. -- Da 9:20-23.
 Jonah. -- Jon 2:2,10.
 Zacharias. -- Lu 1:13.
 Blind man. -- Lu 18:38,41-43.
 Thief on the cross. -- Lu 23:42,43.
 Apostles. -- Ac 4:29-31.
 Cornelius. -- Ac 10:4,31.
 The Christians. -- Ac 12:5,7.
 Paul and Silas. -- Ac 16:25,26.
 Paul. -- Ac 28:8.
 Refusal of, exemplified
 Saul. -- 1Sa 28:15.
 Elders of Israel. -- Eze 20:3.
 Pharisees. -- Mt 23:14.

Prayer, Intercessory

Christ set an example of -- Lu 22:32; 23:34; Joh 17:9-24.
 Commanded -- 1Ti 2:1; Jas 5:14,16.
 Should be offered up for
 Kings. -- 1Ti 2:2.
 All in authority. -- 1Ti 2:2.
 Ministers. -- 2Co 1:11; Php 1:19.
 The Church. -- Ps 122:6; Isa 62:6,7.
 All saints. -- Eph 6:18.
 All men. -- 1Ti 2:1.
 Masters. -- Ge 24:12-14.
 Servants. -- Lu 7:2,3.
 Children. -- Ge 17:18; Mt 15:22.
 Friends. -- Job 42:8.
 Fellow-countrymen. -- Ro 10:1.
 The sick. -- Jas 5:14.
 Persecutors. -- Mt 5:44.
 Enemies among whom we dwell. -- Jer 29:7.
 Those who envy us. -- Nu 12:13.
 Those who forsake us. -- 2Ti 4:16.
 Those who murmur against God. -- Nu 11:1,2; 14:13,19.
 By ministers for their people -- Eph 1:16; 3:14-19; Php 1:4.
 Encouragement to -- Jas 5:16; 1Jo 5:16.
 Beneficial to the offerer -- Job 42:10.
 Sin of neglecting -- 1Sa 12:23.
 Seek an interest in -- 1Sa 12:19; Heb 13:18.
 Unavailing for the obstinately-impenitent -- Jer 7:13-16; 14:10,11.
 Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ge 18:23-32.
 Abraham's servant. -- Ge 24:12-14.
 Moses. -- Ex 8:12; 32:11-13.
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 7:5.
 Solomon. -- 1Ki 8:30-36.
 Elisha. -- 2Ki 4:33.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 30:18.
 Isaiah. -- 2Ch 32:20.
 Nehemiah. -- Ne 1:4-11.
 David. -- Ps 25:22.
 Ezekiel. -- Eze 9:8.

Daniel. -- Da 9:3-19.
Stephen. -- Ac 7:60.
Peter and John. -- Ac 8:15.
Church of Jerusalem. -- Ac 12:5.
Paul. -- Col 1:9-12; 2Th 1:11.
Epaphras. -- Col 4:12.
Philemon. -- Phm 1:22.

Prayer, Private

Christ was constant in -- Mt 14:23; 26:36,39; Mr 1:35; Lu 9:18,29.
Commanded -- Mt 6:6.
Should be offered
At evening, morning, and noon. -- Ps 55:17.
Day and night. -- Ps 88:1.
Without ceasing. -- 1Th 5:17.
Shall be heard -- Job 22:27.
Rewarded openly -- Mt 6:6.
An evidence of conversion -- Ac 9:11.
Nothing should hinder -- Da 6:10.
Exemplified
Lot. -- Ge 19:20.
Eliezer. -- Ge 24:12.
Jacob. -- Ge 32:9-12.
Gideon. -- Jdj 6:22,36,39.
Hannah. -- 1Sa 1:10.
David. -- 2Sa 7:18-29.
Hezekiah. -- 2Ki 20:2.
Isaiah. -- 2Ki 20:11.
Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:18,19.
Ezra. -- Ezr 9:5,6.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 2:4.
Jeremiah. -- Jer 32:16-25.
Daniel. -- Da 9:3,17.
Jonah. -- Jon 2:1.
Habakkuk. -- Hab 1:2.
Anna. -- Lu 2:37.
Paul. -- Ac 9:11.
Peter. -- Ac 9:40; 10:9.
Cornelius. -- Ac 10:30.

Prayer, Public

Acceptable to God -- Isa 56:7.
God promises to hear -- 2Ch 7:14,16.
God promises to bless in -- Ex 20:24.
Christ
Sanctifies by his presence. -- Mt 18:20.
Attended. -- Mt 12:9; Lu 4:16.
Promises answers to. -- Mt 18:19.
Instituted form of -- Lu 11:2.
Should not be in an unknown language -- 1Co 14:14-16.
Saints delight in -- Ps 42:4; 122:1.
Exhortation to -- Heb 10:25.
Urge others to join in -- Ps 95:6; Zec 8:21.
Exemplified
Joshua. -- Jos 7:6-9.
David. -- 1Ch 29:10-19.
Solomon. -- 2Ch 6:1-42.
Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 20:5-13.
Jeshua. -- Ne 9:1-38.
Jews. -- Lu 1:10.
The Christians. -- Ac 2:46; 4:24; 12:5,12.
Peter. -- Ac 3:1.
Teachers and Prophets, at Antioch. -- Ac 13:3.
Paul. -- Ac 16:16.

Prayer, Social and Family

Promise of answers to -- Mt 18:19.
Christ promises to be present at -- Mt 18:20.
Punishment for neglecting -- Jer 10:25.
Exemplified
Abram. -- Ge 12:5,8.
Jacob. -- Ge 35:2,3,7.
Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.

David. -- 2Sa 6:20.
Job. -- Job 1:5.
The Disciples. -- Ac 1:13,14.
Cornelius. -- Ac 10:2.
Paul and Silas. -- Ac 16:25.
Paul. -- Ac 20:36; 21:5.

Preciousness of Christ

To God -- Mt 3:17; 1Pe 2:4.
To Saints -- Song 5:10; Php 3:8; 1Pe 2:7.
On account of his
Goodness and beauty. -- Zec 9:17.
Excellence and grace. -- Ps 45:2.
Name. -- Song 1:3; Heb 1:4.
Atonement. -- 1Pe 1:19; Heb 12:24.
Words. -- Joh 6:68.
Promises. -- 2Pe 1:4.
Care and tenderness. -- Isa 40:11.
As the corner-stone of the Church -- Isa 28:16; 1Pe 2:6.
As the source of all grace -- Joh 1:14; Col 1:19.
Unsearchable -- Eph 3:8.
Illustrated -- Song 2:3; 5:10-16; Mt 13:44-46.

Presumption

A characteristic of the wicked -- 2Pe 2:10.
A characteristic of Antichrist -- 2Th 2:4.
Exhibited in
Opposing God. -- Job 15:25,26.
Wilful commission of sin. -- Ro 1:32.
Self-righteousness. -- Ho 12:8; Re 3:17.
Spiritual pride. -- Isa 65:5; Lu 18:11.
Esteeming our own ways right. -- Pr 12:15.
Seeking precedence. -- Lu 14:7-11.
Planning for the future. -- Lu 12:18; Jas 4:13.
Pretending to prophecy. -- De 18:22.
Pray to be kept from sins of -- Ps 19:13.
Saints avoid -- Ps 131:1.
Punishment for -- Nu 15:30; Re 18:7,8.
Exemplified
Builders of Babel. -- Ge 11:4.
Israelites. -- Nu 14:44.
Korah &c. -- Nu 16:3,7.
Men of Bethshemesh. -- 1Sa 6:19.
Uzzah. -- 2Sa 6:6.
Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 13:4.
Benhadad. -- 1Ki 20:19.
Uzziah. -- 2Ch 26:16.
Sennacherib. -- 2Ch 32:13,14.
Theudas. -- Ac 5:36.
Sons of Sceva. -- Ac 19:13,14.
Diotrephes. -- 3Jo 1:9.

Pride

Is sin -- Pr 21:4.
Hateful to God -- Pr 6:16,17; 16:5.
Hateful to Christ -- Pr 8:12,13.
Often originates in
Self-righteousness. -- Lu 18:11,12.
Religious privileges. -- Zep 3:11.
Unsanctified knowledge. -- 1Co 8:1.
Inexperience. -- 1Ti 3:6.
Possession of power. -- Le 26:19; Eze 30:6.
Possession of wealth. -- 2Ki 20:13.
Forbidden -- 1Sa 2:3; Ro 12:3,16.
Defiles a man -- Mr 7:20,22.
Hardens the mind -- Da 5:20.
Saints
give not away. -- Ps 131:1.
Respect not, in others. -- Ps 40:4.
Mourn over, in others. -- Jer 13:17.
Hate, in others. -- Ps 101:5.
A hindrance to seeking God -- Ps 10:4; Ho 7:10.
A hindrance to improvement -- Pr 26:12.
A characteristic
The devil. -- 1Ti 3:6.

The world. -- 1Jo 2:16.
 False teachers. -- 1Ti 6:3,4.
 The wicked. -- Hab 2:4,5; Ro 1:30.
 Comes from the heart -- Mr 7:21-23.
 The wicked encompassed with -- Ps 73:6.
 Leads men to
 Contempt & rejection of God's word Jer 43:2.
 A persecuting spirit. -- Ps 10:2.
 Wrath. -- Pr 21:24.
 Contention. -- Pr 13:10; 28:25.
 Self-deception. -- Jer 49:16; Ob 1:3.
 Exhortation against -- Jer 13:15.
 Is followed by
 Shame. -- Pr 11:2.
 Debasement. -- Pr 29:23; Isa 28:3.
 Destruction. -- Pr 16:18; 18:12.
 Shall abound in the last days -- 2Ti 3:2.
 Woe to -- Isa 28:1,3.
 They who are guilty of, shall be
 Resisted. -- Jas 4:6.
 Brought into contempt. -- Isa 23:9.
 Recompensed. -- Ps 31:23.
 Marred. -- Jer 13:9.
 Subdued. -- Ex 18:11; Isa 13:11.
 Brought low. -- Ps 18:27; Isa 2:12.
 Abased. -- Da 4:37; Mt 23:12.
 Scattered. -- Lu 1:51.
 Punished. -- Zep 2:10,11; Mal 4:1.
 Exemplified
 Ahithophel. -- 2Sa 17:23.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 32:25.
 Pharaoh. -- Ne 9:10.
 Haman. -- Es 3:5.
 Moab. -- Isa 16:6.
 Tyre. -- Isa 23:9.
 Israel. -- Isa 28:1; Ho 5:5,9.
 Judah. -- Jer 13:9.
 Babylon. -- Jer 50:29,32.
 Assyria. -- Eze 31:3,10.
 Nebuchadnezzar. -- Da 4:30; 5:20.
 Belshazzar. -- Da 5:22,23.
 Edom. -- Ob 1:3.
 Scribes. -- Mr 12:38,39.
 Herod. -- Ac 12:21-23.
 Laodiceans. -- Re 3:17.

Privileges of Saints

Abiding in Christ -- Joh 15:4,5.
 Partaking of the divine nature -- 2Pe 1:4.
 Access to God by Christ -- Eph 3:12.
 Being of the household of God -- Eph 2:19.
 Membership with the Church of the first-born Heb 12:23.
 Having
 Christ for their Shepherd. -- Isa 40:11; Joh 10:14,16.
 Christ for their intercessor. -- Ro 8:34; Heb 7:25; 1Jo 2:1.
 The promises of God. -- 2Co 7:1; 2Pe 1:4.
 The possession of all things -- 1Co 3:21,22.
 All things work together for good Ro 8:28; 2Co 4:15-17.
 Their names written in the book of life -- Re 13:8; 20:15.
 Having God for their
 King. -- Ps 5:2; 44:4; Isa 44:6.
 Glory. -- Ps 3:3; Isa 60:19.
 Salvation. -- Ps 18:2; 27:1; Isa 12:2.
 Father. -- De 32:6; Isa 63:16; 64:8.
 Redeemer. -- Ps 19:14; Isa 43:14.
 Friend. -- 2Ch 20:7; Jas 2:23.
 Helper. -- Ps 33:20; Heb 13:6.
 Keeper. -- Ps 121:4,5.
 Deliverer. -- 2Sa 22:2; Ps 18:2.
 Strength. -- Ps 18:2; 27:1; 46:1.
 Refuge. -- Ps 46:1,11; Isa 25:4.
 Shield. -- Ge 15:1; Ps 84:11.
 Tower. -- 2Sa 22:3; Ps 61:3.
 Light. -- Ps 27:1; Isa 60:19; Mic 7:8.

Guide. -- Ps 48:14; Isa 58:11.
 Law-giver. -- Ne 9:13,14; Isa 33:22.
 Habitation. -- Ps 90:1; 91:9.
 Portion. -- Ps 73:26; La 3:24.
 Union in God and Christ -- Joh 17:21.
 Committing themselves to God Ps 31:5; Ac 7:59; 2Ti 1:12.
 Calling upon God in trouble -- Ps 50:15.
 Suffering for Christ -- Ac 5:41; Php 1:29.
 Profiting by chastisement -- Ps 119:67; Heb 12:10,11.
 Secure during public calamities -- Job 5:20,23; Ps 27:1-5; 91:5-10.
 Interceding for others -- Ge 18:23-33; Jas 5:16.

Procrastination

Condemned by Christ -- Lu 9:59-62.
 Saints avoid -- Ps 27:8; 119:60.
 To be avoided in
 Harkening to God. -- Ps 95:7,8; Heb 3:7,8.
 Seeking God. -- Isa 55:6.
 Glorifying God. -- Jer 13:16.
 Keeping God's commandments. -- Ps 119:60.
 Making offerings to God. -- Ex 22:29.
 Performance of vows. -- De 23:21; Ec 5:4.
 Motives for avoiding
 The present the accepted time. -- 2Co 6:2.
 The present the best time. -- Ec 12:1.
 The uncertainty of life. -- Pr 27:1.
 Danger of illustrated -- Mt 5:25; Lu 13:25.
 Exemplified
 Lot. -- Ge 19:16.
 Felix. -- Ac 24:25.

Promises of God, The

Contained in the Scriptures -- Ro 1:2.
 Made in Christ -- Eph 3:6; 2Ti 1:1.
 Made to
 Christ. -- Ga 3:16,19.
 Abraham. -- Ge 12:3,7; Ga 3:16.
 Isaac. -- Ge 26:3,4.
 Jacob. -- Ge 28:14.
 David. -- 2Sa 7:12; Ps 89:3,4,35,36.
 The Israelites. -- Ro 9:4.
 The Fathers. -- Ac 13:32; 26:6,7.
 All who are called of God. -- Ac 2:39.
 Those who love him. -- Jas 1:12; 2:5.
 Confirmed by an oath -- Ps 89:3,4; Heb 8:6.
 Covenant established upon -- Heb 8:6.
 God is faithful to -- Tit 1:2; Heb 10:23.
 God remembers -- Ps 105:42; Lu 1:54,55.
 Are
 Good. -- 1Ki 8:56.
 Holy. -- Ps 105:42.
 Exceeding great and precious. -- 2Pe 1:4.
 Confirmed in Christ. -- Ro 15:8.
 Yea and amen in Christ. -- 2Co 1:20.
 Fulfilled in Christ. -- Ac 13:23; Lu 1:69-73.
 Through the righteousness of faith. -- Ro 4:13,16.
 Obtained through faith. -- Heb 11:33.
 Given to those who believe. -- Ga 3:22.
 Inherited through faith and patience. -- Heb 6:12,15; 10:36.
 Performed in due season. -- Jer 33:14; Ac 7:17; Ga 4:4.
 Not one shall fail -- Jos 23:14; 1Ki 8:56.
 The law not against -- Ga 3:21.
 The law could not disannul -- Ga 3:17.
 Subjects of
 Christ. -- 2Sa 7:12,13; Ac 13:22,23.
 The Holy Spirit. -- Ac 2:33; Eph 1:13.
 The gospel. -- Ro 1:1,2.
 Life in Christ. -- 2Ti 1:1.
 A crown of life. -- Jas 1:12.
 Eternal life. -- Tit 1:2; 1Jo 2:25.
 The life that now is. -- 1Ti 4:8.
 Adoption. -- 2Co 6:18; 7:1.
 Preservation in affliction. -- Isa 43:2.

Blessing. -- De 1:11.
 Forgiveness of sins. -- Isa 1:18; Heb 8:12.
 Putting the law into the heart. -- Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10.
 Second coming of Christ. -- 2Pe 3:4.
 New heavens and earth. -- 2Pe 3:13.
 Entering into rest. -- Jos 22:4; Heb 4:1.
 Should lead to perfecting holiness -- 2Co 7:1.
 The inheritance of the saints is of -- Ro 4:13; Ga 3:18.
 Saints
 Children of. -- Ro 9:8; Ga 4:28.
 Heirs of. -- Ga 3:29; Heb 6:17; 11:9.
 Stagger not at. -- Ro 4:20.
 Have implicit confidence in. -- Heb 11:11.
 Expect the performance of. -- Lu 1:38,45; 2Pe 3:13.
 Sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt. -- Ps 77:8,10.
 Plead in prayer. -- Ge 32:9,12; 1Ch 17:23,26; Isa 43:26.
 Should wait for the performance of -- Ac 1:4.
 Gentiles shall be partakers of -- Eph 3:6.
 Man, by nature, has no interest in -- Eph 2:12.
 Scoffers despise -- 2Pe 3:3,4.
 Fear, lest ye come short of -- Heb 4:1.

Prophecies Respecting Christ

As the Son of God -- Ps 2:7.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 1:32,35.
 As the seed of the woman -- Ge 3:15.
 Fulfilled. -- Ga 4:4.
 As the seed of Abraham -- Ge 17:7; 22:18.
 Fulfilled. -- Ga 3:16.
 As the seed of Isaac -- Ge 21:12.
 Fulfilled. -- Heb 11:17-19.
 As the seed of David -- Ps 132:11; Jer 23:5.
 Fulfilled. -- Ac 13:23; Ro 1:3.
 His coming at a set time -- Ge 49:10; Da 9:24,25.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 2:1.
 His being born a virgin -- Isa 7:14.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 1:22,23; Lu 2:7.
 His being called Immanuel -- Isa 7:14.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 1:22,23.
 His being born in Bethlehem of Judea -- Mic 5:2.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 2:1; Lu 2:4-6.
 Great persons coming to adore him -- Ps 72:10.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 2:1-11.
 The slaying of the children of Bethlehem -- Jer 31:15.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 2:16-18.
 His being called out of Egypt -- Ho 11:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 2:15.
 His preceded by John the Baptist -- Isa 40:3; Mal 3:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 3:1,3; Lu 1:17.
 His anointed with the Spirit -- Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2; 61:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 3:16; Joh 3:34; Ac 10:38.
 His being a Prophet like to Moses -- De 18:15-18.
 Fulfilled. -- Ac 3:20-22.
 His Priesthood after the order of Melchizedek -- Ps 110:4.
 Fulfilled. -- Heb 5:5,6.
 His entering on his public ministry -- Isa 61:1,2.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 4:16-21,43.
 His ministry commencing in Galilee -- Isa 9:1,2.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 4:12-16,23.
 His entering publicly into Jerusalem -- Zec 9:9.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 21:1-5.
 His coming into the temple -- Hag 2:7,9; Mal 3:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 21:12; Lu 2:27-32; Joh 2:13-16.
 His poverty -- Isa 53:2.
 Fulfilled. -- Mr 6:3; Lu 9:58.
 His meekness and want of ostentatious -- Isa 42:2.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 12:15,16,19.
 His tenderness and compassion -- Isa 40:11; 42:3.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 12:15,20; Heb 4:15.
 His being without guile -- Isa 53:9.
 Fulfilled. -- 1Pe 2:22.
 His zeal -- Ps 69:9.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 2:17.

His preaching by parables -- Ps 78:2.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 13:34,35.
 His working miracles -- Isa 35:5,6.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 11:4-6; Joh 11:47.
 His bearing reproach -- Ps 22:6; 69:7,9,20.
 Fulfilled. -- Ro 15:3.
 His being rejected by his brethren -- Ps 69:8; Isa 63:3.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 1:11; 7:3.
 His being a stone of stumbling to the Jews -- Isa 8:14.
 Fulfilled. -- Ro 9:32; 1Pe 2:8.
 His being hated by the Jews -- Ps 69:4; Isa 49:7.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 15:24,25.
 His being rejected by the Jewish rulers -- Ps 118:22.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 21:42; Joh 7:48.
 That the Jews and Gentiles should combine against Him -- Ps 2:1,2.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 23:12; Ac 4:27.
 His being betrayed by a friend -- Ps 41:9; 55:12-14.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 13:18,21.
 His disciples forsaking him -- Zec 13:7.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 26:31,56.
 His being sold for thirty pieces silver -- Zec 11:12.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 26:15.
 His price being given for the potter's field -- Zec 11:13.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:7.
 The intensity of his sufferings -- Ps 22:14,15.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 22:42,44.
 His sufferings being for others -- Isa 53:4-6,12; Da 9:26.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 20:28.
 His patience and silence under suffering -- Isa 53:7.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 26:63; 27:12-14.
 His being smitten on the cheek -- Mic 5:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:30.
 His visage being marred -- Isa 52:14; 53:3.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 19:5.
 His being spit on and scourged -- Isa 50:6.
 Fulfilled. -- Mr 14:65; Joh 19:1.
 His hands and feet being nailed to the cross -- Ps 22:16.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 19:18; 20:25.
 His being forsaken by God -- Ps 22:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:46.
 His being mocked -- Ps 22:7,8.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:39-44.
 Gall and vinegar being given him to drink -- Ps 69:21.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:34.
 His garments being parted, and lots cast for his vesture -- Ps 22:18.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:35.
 His being numbered with the transgressors -- Isa 53:12.
 Fulfilled. -- Mr 15:28.
 His intercession for His murderers -- Isa 53:12.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 23:34.
 His Death -- Isa 53:12.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:50.
 That a bone should not be broken -- Ex 12:46; Ps 34:20.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 19:33,36.
 His being pierced -- Zec 12:10.
 Fulfilled. -- Joh 19:34,37.
 His being buried with the rich -- Isa 53:9.
 Fulfilled. -- Mt 27:57-60.
 His flesh not seeing corruption -- Ps 16:10.
 Fulfilled. -- Ac 2:31.
 His resurrection -- Ps 16:10; Isa 26:19.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 24:6,31,34.
 His ascension -- Ps 68:18.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 24:51; Ac 1:9.
 His sitting on the right hand of God -- Ps 110:1.
 Fulfilled. -- Heb 1:3.
 His exercising the priestly office in heaven -- Zec 6:13.
 Fulfilled. -- Ro 8:34.
 His being the chief corner-stone of the Church -- Isa 28:16.
 Fulfilled. -- 1Pe 2:6,7.
 His being King in Zion -- Ps 2:6.
 Fulfilled. -- Lu 1:32; Joh 18:33-37.

The conversion of the Gentiles to him -- Isa 11:10; 42:1.
Fulfilled. -- Mt 1:17,21; Joh 10:16; Ac 10:45,47.
His righteous government -- Ps 45:6,7.
Fulfilled. -- Joh 5:30; Re 19:11.
His universal dominion -- Ps 72:8; Da 7:14.
Fulfilled. -- Php 2:9,11.
The perpetuity of his kingdom -- Isa 9:7; Da 7:14.
Fulfilled. -- Lu 1:32,33.

Prophets, False

Pretended to be sent by God -- Jer 23:17,18,31.
Not sent or commissioned by God -- Jer 14:14; 23:21; 29:31.
Made use of by God to prove Israel -- De 13:3.
Described as
Light and treacherous. -- Zep 3:4.
Covetous. -- Mic 3:11.
Crafty. -- Mt 7:15.
Drunken. -- Isa 28:7.
Immoral and profane. -- Jer 23:11,14.
Women sometimes acted as -- Ne 6:14; Re 2:20.
Called foolish prophets -- Eze 13:2.
Compared to foxes in the desert -- Eze 13:4.
Compared to wind -- Jer 5:13.
Influenced by evil spirits -- 1Ki 22:21,22.
Prophesied
Falsely. -- Jer 5:31.
Lies in the name of the Lord. -- Jer 14:14.
Out of their own heart. -- Jer 23:16,26; Eze 13:2.
In the name of false gods. -- Jer 2:8.
Peace, when there was no peace. -- Jer 6:14; 23:17; Eze 13:10; Mic 3:5.
Often practised divination and witchcraft -- Jer 14:14; Eze 22:28; Ac 13:6.
Often pretended to dreams -- Jer 23:28,32.
Often deceived by God as a judgment -- Eze 14:9.
The people
Led into error. -- Jer 23:13; Mic 3:5.
Made to forget God's name by. -- Jer 23:27.
Deprived of God's word by. -- Jer 23:30.
Taught profaneness and sin by. -- Jer 23:14,15.
Oppressed and defrauded by. -- Eze 22:25.
Warned not to listen to. -- De 13:3; Jer 23:16; 27:9,15,16.
Encouraged and praised. -- Jer 5:31; Lu 6:26.
Mode of trying and detecting -- De 13:1,2; 18:21,22; 1Jo 4:1-3.
Predicted to arise
Before destruction of Jerusalem. -- Mt 24:11,24.
In the latter times. -- 2Pe 2:1.
Judgments denounced against -- Jer 8:1,2; 14:15; 28:16,17; 29:32.
Involved the people in their own ruin -- Isa 9:15,16; Jer 20:6; Eze 14:10.

Protection

God is able to afford -- 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24.
God is faithful to afford -- 1Th 5:23,24; 2Th 3:3.
Of God is
Indispensable. -- Ps 127:1.
Seasonable. -- Ps 46:1.
Unfailing. -- De 31:6; Jos 1:5.
Effectual. -- Joh 10:28-30; 2Co 12:9.
Uninterrupted. -- Ps 121:3.
Encouraging. -- Isa 41:10; 50:7.
Perpetual. -- Ps 121:8.
Often afforded through means inadequate in themselves. -- Jdj 7:7; 1Sa 17:45,50; 2Ch 14:11.
Is afforded to
Those who hearken to God. -- Pr 1:33.
Returning sinners. -- Job 22:23,25.
The perfect in heart. -- 2Ch 16:9.
The poor. -- Ps 14:6; 72:12-14.
The oppressed. -- Ps 9:9.
The Church. -- Ps 48:3; Zec 2:4,5.

Is vouchsafed to saints in
Preserving them. -- Ps 145:20.
Strengthening them. -- 2Ti 4:17.
Upholding them. -- Ps 37:17,24; 63:8.
Keeping their feet. -- 1Sa 2:9; Pr 3:26.
Keeping them from evil. -- 2Th 3:3.
Keeping them from falling. -- Jude 1:24.
Keeping them in the way. -- Ex 23:20.
Keeping them from temptation. -- Re 3:10.
Providing a refuge for them. -- Pr 14:26; Isa 4:6; 32:2.
Defending them against their enemies. -- De 20:1-4; 33:27; Isa 59:19.
Defeating the counsels of enemies. -- Isa 8:10.
Temptation. -- 1Co 10:13; 2Pe 2:9.
Persecution. -- Lu 21:18.
Calamities. -- Ps 57:1; 59:16.
All dangers. -- Ps 91:3-7.
All places. -- Ge 28:15; 2Ch 16:9.
Sleep. -- Ps 3:5; 4:8; Pr 3:24.
Death. -- Ps 23:4.
Saints
Acknowledge God as their. -- Ps 18:2; 62:2; 89:18.
Pray for. -- Ps 17:5,8; Isa 51:9.
Praise God for. -- Ps 5:11.
Withdrawn from the
Disobedient. -- Le 26:14-17.
Backsliding. -- Jos 23:12,13; Jdj 10:13.
Presumptuous. -- Nu 14:40-45.
Unbelieving. -- Isa 7:9.
Obstinately impenitent. -- Mt 23:38.
Not to be found in
Idols. -- De 32:37-39; Isa 46:7.
Man. -- Ps 146:3; Isa 30:7.
Riches. -- Pr 11:4,28; Zep 1:18.
Hosts. -- Jos 11:4-8; Ps 33:16.
Horses. -- Ps 33:17; Pr 21:31.
Illustrated -- De 32:11; Ps 125:1,2; Pr 18:10; Isa 25:4; 31:5; Lu 13:34.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 15:1.
Jacob. -- Ge 48:16.
Joseph. -- Ge 49:23-25.
Israel. -- Jos 24:17.
David. -- Ps 18:1,2.
Shadrach &c. -- Da 3:28.
Daniel. -- Da 6:22.
Peter. -- Ac 12:4-7.
Paul. -- Ac 18:10; 26:17.

Providence of God, The

Is his care over his works -- Ps 145:9.
Is exercised in
Preserving his creatures. -- Ne 9:6; Ps 36:6; Mt 10:29.
Providing for his creatures. -- Ps 104:27,28; 136:25; 147:9; Mt 6:26.
The special preservation of saints. -- Ps 37:28; 91:11; Mt 10:30.
Prospering saints. -- Ge 24:48,56.
Protecting saints. -- Ps 91:4; 140:7.
Delivering saints. -- Ps 91:3; Isa 31:5.
Leading saints. -- De 8:2,15; Isa 31:5.
Leading saints. -- De 8:2,15; Isa 63:12.
Bringing His words to pass. -- Nu 26:65; Jos 21:45; Lu 21:32,33.
Ordering the ways of men. -- Pr 16:9; 19:21; 20:24.
Ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men. -- 1Sa 2:7,8; Ps 75:6,7.
Determining the period of human life. -- Ps 31:15; 39:5; Ac 17:26.
Defeating wicked designs. -- Ex 15:9-19; 2Sa 17:14,15; Ps 33:10.
Overruling wicked designs for good. -- Ge 45:5-7; 50:20; Php 1:12.

Preserving the course of nature. -- Ge 8:22; Job 26:10; Ps 104:5-9.
Directing all events. -- Jos 7:14; 1Sa 6:7-10,12; Pr 16:33; Isa 44:7; Ac 1:26.
Ruling the elements. -- Job 37:9-13; Isa 50:2; Joh 1:4,15; Na 1:4.
Ordering the minutest matters. -- Mt 10:29,30; Lu 21:18.
Is righteous -- Ps 145:17; Da 4:37.
Is ever watchful -- Ps 121:4; Isa 27:3.
Is all pervading -- Ps 139:1-5.
Sometimes dark and mysterious -- Ps 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; Ro 11:33.
All things are ordered by
For his glory. -- Isa 63:14.
For good to saints. -- Ro 8:28.
The wicked made to promote the designs -- Isa 10:5-12; Ac 3:17,18.
To be acknowledged
In prosperity. -- De 8:18; 1Ch 29:12.
In adversity. -- Job 1:21; Ps 119:15.
In public calamities. -- Am 3:6.
In our daily support. -- Ge 48:15.
In all things. -- Pr 3:6.
Cannot be defeated -- 1Ki 22:30,34; Pr 21:30.
Man's efforts are vain without -- Ps 127:1,2; Pr 21:31.
Saints should
Trust in. -- Mt 6:33,34; 10:9,29-31.
Have full confidence in. -- Ps 16:8; 139:10.
Commit their works to. -- Pr 16:3.
Encourage themselves. -- 1Sa 30:6.
Pray in dependence upon. -- Ac 12:5.
Pray to be guided by. -- Ge 24:12-14; 28:20,21; Ac 1:24.
Result of depending upon -- Lu 22:35.
Connected with the use of means -- 1Ki 21:19; 22:37,38; Mic 5:2; Lu 2:1-4; Ac 27:22,31,32.
Danger of denying -- Isa 10:13-17; Eze 28:2-10; Da 4:29-31; Ho 2:8,9.

Prudence

Exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace -- Eph 1:8.
Exemplified by Christ -- Isa 52:13; Mt 21:24-27; 22:15-21.
Intimately connected with wisdom -- Pr 8:12.
The wise celebrated for -- Pr 16:21.
They who have
Get knowledge. -- Pr 18:15.
Deal with knowledge. -- Pr 13:16.
Look well to their goings. -- Pr 14:15.
Understand the ways of God. -- Ho 14:9.
Understand their own ways. -- Pr 14:8.
Crowned with knowledge. -- Pr 14:18.
Not ostentatious of knowledge. -- Pr 12:23.
Foresee and avoid evil. -- Pr 22:3.
Are preserved by it. -- Pr 2:11.
Suppress angry feelings. -- Pr 12:16; 19:11.
Regard reproof. -- Pr 15:5.
Keep silence in the evil time. -- Am 5:13.
Saints act with -- Ps 112:5.
Saints should especially exercise, with unbelievers -- Mt 10:16; Eph 5:15; Col 4:5.
Virtuous wives act with -- Pr 31:16,26.
The young should cultivate -- Pr 3:21.
Of the wicked
Fails in times of perplexity. -- Jer 49:7.
Keeps them from knowledge of the gospel. -- Mt 11:25.
Denounced by God. -- Isa 5:21; 29:15.
Defeated by God. -- Isa 29:14; 1Co 1:19.
Necessity for -- Illustrated. -- Mt 25:3,9; Lu 14:28-32.
Exemplified
Jacob. -- Ge 32:3-23.
Joseph. -- Ge 41:39.
Jethro. -- Ex 18:19-23.
Gideon. -- Jdj 8:1-3.
David. -- 1Sa 16:18.
Abigail. -- 1Sa 25:23-31; 2Sa 15:32-34; 17:6-14.

Aged counsellors of Rehoboam. -- 1Ki 12:7.
Solomon. -- 2Ch 2:12.
Nehemiah. -- Ne 2:12-16; 4:13-18.
The Poor Wise Man. -- Ec 9:15.
The Scribe. -- Mr 12:32-34.
Gamaliel. -- Ac 5:34-39.
Sergius Paulus. -- Ac 13:7.
Paul. -- Ac 23:6.

Punishment of the Wicked, The

Is from God -- Le 26:18; Isa 13:11.
On account of their
Sin. -- La 3:39.
Iniquity. -- Jer 36:31; Eze 3:17-18; 18:4,13,20; Am 3:2.
Idolatry. -- Le 26:30; Isa 10:10,11.
Rejection of the law of God. -- 1Sa 15:23; Ho 4:6-9.
Ignorance of God. -- 2Th 1:8.
Evil ways and doings. -- Jer 21:14; Ho 4:9; 12:2.
Pride. -- Isa 10:12; 24:21; Lu 14:11.
Unbelief. -- Mr 16:16; Ro 11:20; Heb 3:18,19; 4:2.
Covetousness. -- Isa 57:17; Jer 51:13.
Oppressing. -- Isa 49:26; Jer 30:16,20.
Persecuting. -- Jer 11:21,22; Mt 23:34-36.
Disobeying God. -- Ne 9:26,27; Eph 5:6.
Disobeying the gospel. -- 2Th 1:8.
Is the fruit of their sin -- Job 4:8; Pr 22:8; Ro 6:21; Ga 6:8.
Is the reward of their sins -- Ps 91:8; Isa 3:11; Jer 16:18; Ro 6:23; Heb 2:2.
Often brought about by their evil designs -- Es 7:10; Ps 37:15; 57:6.
Often commences in this life -- Pr 11:31.
In this life by
Sickness. -- Le 26:16; Ps 78:50.
Famine. -- Le 26:19,20,26,29; Ps 107:34.
Noisome beasts. -- Le 26:22.
War. -- Le 26:25,32,33; Jer 6:4.
Deliverance to enemies. -- Ne 9:27.
Fear. -- Le 26:36,37; Job 18:11.
Reprobate mind. -- Ro 1:28.
Put in slippery places. -- Ps 73:3-19.
Trouble and distress. -- Isa 8:22; Zep 1:15.
Cutting off. -- Ps 94:23.
Bringing down their pride. -- Isa 13:11.
Future, shall be awarded by Christ -- Mt 16:27; 25:31,41.
Future described as
Hell. -- Ps 9:17; Mt 5:29; Lu 12:5; 16:23.
Darkness. -- Mt 8:12; 2Pe 2:17.
Death. -- Ro 5:12-17; 6:23.
Resurrection of damnation. -- Joh 5:29.
Rising to shame and everlasting contempt. -- Da 12:2.
Everlasting destruction. -- Ps 52:5; 92:7; 2Th 1:9.
Everlasting fire. -- Mt 25:41; Jude 1:7.
Second death. -- Re 2:11; 21:8.
Damnation of hell. -- Mt 23:33.
Eternal damnation. -- Mr 3:29.
Blackness of darkness. -- 2Pe 2:17; Jude 1:13.
Everlasting burnings. -- Isa 33:14.
The wrath of God. -- Joh 3:36.
Wine of the wrath of God. -- Re 14:10.
Torment with fire. -- Re 14:10.
Torment for ever and ever. -- Re 14:11.
The righteousness of God requires. -- 2Th 1:6.
Often sudden and unexpected. -- Ps 35:8; 64:7; Pr 29:1; Lu 12:20; 1Th 5:3.
Shall be
According to their deeds. -- Mt 16:27; Ro 2:6,9; 2Co 5:10.
According to the knowledge possessed by them. -- Lu 12:47,48.
Increased by neglect of privileges. -- Mt 11:21-24; Lu 10:13-15.
Without mitigation. -- Lu 16:23-26.
Accompanied by remorse. -- Isa 66:24; Mr 9:44.
No combination avails against -- Pr 11:21.
Deferred, emboldens them in sin -- Ec 8:11.

Should be a warning to others -- Nu 26:10; 1Co 10:6-11;
Jude 1:7.
Consummated at the day of judgment -- Mt 25:31,46; Ro
2:5,16; 2Pe 2:9.

Rebellion Against God

Forbidden -- Nu 14:9; Jos 22:19.
Provokes God -- Nu 16:30; Ne 9:26.
Provokes Christ -- Ex 23:20,21; 1Co 10:9.
Vexes the Holy Spirit -- Isa 63:10.
Exhibited in
Unbelief. -- De 9:23; Ps 106:24,25.
Rejecting his government. -- 1Sa 8:7; 15:23.
Revolting from him. -- Isa 1:5; 31:6.
Despising his law. -- Ne 9:26.
Despising his counsels. -- Ps 107:11.
Distrusting his power. -- Eze 17:15.
Murmuring against him. -- Nu 20:3,10.
Refusing to hearken to him. -- De 9:23; Eze 20:8; Zec
7:11.
Departing from him. -- Isa 59:13.
Rebellion against governors appointed by him. -- Jos 1:18.
Departing from his precepts. -- Da 9:5.
Departing from his instituted worship. -- Ex 32:8,9; Jos
22:16-19.
Sinning against light. -- Job 24:13; Joh 15:22; Ac 13:41.
Walking after our own thoughts. -- Isa 65:2.
Connected with
Stubbornness. -- De 31:27.
Injustice and corruption. -- Isa 1:23.
Contempt of God. -- Ps 107:11.
Man is prone to. -- De 31:27; Ro 7:14-18.
The heart is the seat of. -- Jer 5:23; Mt 15:18,19; Heb 3:12.
They who are guilty of
Aggravate their sin by. -- Job 34:27.
Practise hypocrisy to hide. -- Ho 7:14.
Persevere in. -- De 9:7,24.
Increase in, though chastised. -- Isa 1:5.
Warned not to exalt themselves. -- Ps 66:7.
Denounced. -- Isa 30:1.
Have God as their enemy. -- Isa 63:10.
Have God's hand against them. -- 1Sa 12:15; Ps 106:26,27.
Impoverished for. -- Ps 68:6.
Brought low for. -- Ps 107:11,12.
Delivered into the hands of enemies on account of. -- Ne
9:26,27.
Cast out in their sins for. -- Ps 5:10.
Cast out of the church for. -- Eze 20:38.
Restored through Christ alone. -- Ps 68:18.
Heinousness of -- 1Sa 15:23.
Guilt of
Aggravated by God's fatherly care. -- Isa 1:2.
Aggravated by God's unceasing invitations to return to
him. -- Isa 65:2.
To be deprecated. -- Jos 22:29.
To be confessed. -- La 1:18,20; Da 9:5.
God alone can forgive -- Da 9:9.
God is ready to forgive -- Ne 9:17.
Religious instruction designed to prevent -- Ps 78:5,8.
Promises to those who avoid -- De 28:1-13; 1Sa 12:14.
Forgiven upon repentance -- Ne 9:26,27.
Ministers
Cautioned against. -- Eze 2:8.
Sent to those guilty of. -- Eze 2:3-7; 3:4-9; Mr 12:4-8.
Should warn against. -- Nu 14:9.
Should testify against. -- Isa 30:8,9; Eze 17:12; 44:6.
Should remind their people of past. -- De 9:7; 31:27.
Punishment for -- Le 26:14-39; 1Sa 12:15; Isa 1:20; Jer
4:16-18; Eze 20:8,38.
Punishment for teaching -- Jer 28:16.
Ingratitude of -- Illustrated -- Isa 1:2,3.
Exemplified
Pharaoh. -- Ex 5:1,2.
Korah &c. -- Nu 16:11.

Moses and Aaron. -- Nu 20:12,24.
Israelites. -- De 9:23,24.
Saul. -- 1Sa 15:9,23.
Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 12:28-33.
Zedekiah. -- 2Ch 36:13.
Kingdom of Israel. -- Ho 7:14; 13:16.

Reconciliation With God

Predicted -- Da 9:24; Isa 53:5.
Proclaimed by angels at the birth of Christ -- Lu 2:14.

Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances is necessary to
-- Eph 2:16; Col 2:14.
Effected for men
By God in Christ. -- 2Co 5:19.
By Christ as High Priest. -- Heb 2:17.
By the death of Christ. -- Ro 5:10; Eph 2:16; Col 1:21,22.
By the blood of Christ. -- Eph 2:13; Col 1:20.
While alienated from God. -- Col 1:21.
Without strength. -- Ro 5:6.
Yet sinners. -- Ro 5:8.
While enemies to God. -- Ro 5:10.
The ministry of committed to ministers -- 2Co 5:18,19.
Ministers, in Christ's stead, should beseech men to seek --
2Co 5:20.
Effects of
Peace of God. -- Ro 5:1; Eph 2:16,17.
Access to God. -- Ro 5:2; Eph 2:18.
Union of Jews and Gentiles. -- Eph 2:14.
Union of things in heaven and earth. -- Col 1:20; Eph 1:10.
A pledge of final salvation -- Ro 5:10.
Necessity for -- Illustrated -- Mt 5:24-26.
Typified -- Le 8:15; 16:20.

Redemption

Defined -- 1Co 6:20; 7:23.
Is of God -- Isa 44:21-23; 43:1; Lu 1:68.
Is by Christ -- Mt 20:28; Ga 3:13.
Is by the blood of Christ -- Ac 20:28; Heb 9:12; 1Pe 1:19;
Re 5:9.
Christ sent to effect -- Ga 4:4,5.
Christ is made, to us -- 1Co 1:30.
Is from
The bondage of the law. -- Ga 4:5.
The curse of the law. -- Ga 3:13.
The power of sin. -- Ro 6:18,22.
The power of the grave. -- Ps 49:15.
All troubles. -- Ps 25:22.
All iniquity. -- Ps 130:8; Tit 2:14.
All evil. -- Ge 48:16.
The present evil world. -- Ga 1:4.
Vain conversation. -- 1Pe 1:18.
Enemies. -- Ps 106:10,11; Jer 15:21.
Death. -- Ho 13:14.
Destruction. -- Ps 103:4.
Man cannot effect -- Ps 49:7.
Corruptible things cannot purchase -- 1Pe 1:18.
Procures for us
Justification. -- Ro 3:24.
Forgiveness of sin. -- Eph 1:7; Col 1:14.
Adoption. -- Ga 4:4,5.
Purification. -- Tit 2:14.
The present life, the only season for -- Job 36:18,19.
Described as
Precious. -- Ps 49:8.
Plenteous. -- Ps 130:7.
Eternal. -- Heb 9:12.
Subjects of
The soul. -- Ps 49:8.
The body. -- Ro 8:23.
The life. -- Ps 103:4; La 3:58.
The inheritance. -- Eph 1:14.
Manifests the
Power of God. -- Isa 50:2.

Grace of God. -- Isa 52:3.
 Love and pity of God. -- Isa 63:9; Joh 3:16; Ro 6:8; 1Jo 4:10.
 A subject for praise -- Isa 44:22,23; 51:11.
 Old Testament saints partakers of -- Heb 9:15.
 They who partake of
 Are the property of God. -- Isa 43:1; 1Co 6:20.
 Are first-fruits to God. -- Re 14:4.
 Are a peculiar people. -- 2Sa 7:23; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9.
 Are assured of. -- Job 19:25; Ps 31:5.
 Are sealed to the day of. -- Eph 4:30.
 Are Zealous of good works. -- Eph 2:10; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9.
 Walk safely in holiness. -- Isa 35:8,9.
 Shall return to Zion with joy. -- Isa 35:10.
 Alone can learn the songs of heaven. -- Re 14:3,4.
 Commit themselves to God. -- Ps 31:5.
 Have an earnest of the completion of. -- Eph 1:14; 2Co 1:22.
 Wait for the completion of. -- Ro 8:23; Php 3:20,21; Tit 2:11-13.
 Pray for the completion of. -- Ps 26:11; 44:26.
 Praise God for. -- Ps 71:23; 103:4; Re 5:9.
 Should glorify God for. -- 1Co 6:20.
 Should be without fear. -- Isa 43:1.
 Typified
 Israel. -- Ex 6:6.
 First-born. -- Ex 13:11-15; Nu 18:15.
 Atonement-money. -- Ex 30:12-15.
 Bond-servant. -- Le 25:47-54.

Repentance

What it is -- Isa 45:22; Mt 6:19-21; Ac 14:15; 2Co 5:17; Col 3:2; 1Th 1:9; Heb 12:1,2.
 Commanded to all by God -- Eze 18:30-32; Ac 17:30.
 Commanded by Christ -- Re 2:5,16; 3:3.
 Given by God -- Ac 11:18; 2Ti 2:25.
 Christ came to call sinners to -- Mt 9:13.
 Christ exalted to give -- Ac 5:31.
 By the operation of the Holy Spirit -- Zec 12:10.
 Called repentance to life -- Ac 11:18.
 Called repentance to salvation -- 2Co 7:10.
 We should be led to, by
 The long-suffering of God. -- Ge 6:3; 1Pe 3:20; 2Pe 3:9.
 The goodness of God. -- Ro 2:4.
 The chastisements of God. -- 1Ki 8:47; Re 3:19.
 Godly sorrow works. -- 2Co 7:10.
 Necessary to the pardon of sin -- Ac 2:38; 3:19; 8:22.
 Conviction of sin necessary to -- 1Ki 8:38; Pr 28:13; Ac 2:37,38; 19:18.
 Preached
 By Christ. -- Mt 4:17; Mr 1:15.
 By John the Baptist. -- Mt 3:2.
 By the Apostles. -- Mr 6:12; Ac 20:21.
 In the name of Christ. -- Lu 24:47.
 Not to be repented of -- 2Co 7:10.
 The present time the season for -- Ps 95:7,8; Heb 3:7,8; Pr 27:1; Isa 55:6; 2Co 6:2; Heb 4:7.
 There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to -- Lu 15:7,10.
 Ministers should rejoice over their people on their -- 2Co 7:9.
 Should be evidenced by fruits -- Isa 1:16,17; Da 4:27; Mt 3:8; Ac 26:20.
 Should be accompanied by
 Humility. -- 2Ch 7:14; Jas 4:9,10.
 Shame and confusion. -- Eze 9:6-15; Jer 31:19; Eze 16:61,63; Da 9:7,8.
 Self-abhorrence. -- Job 42:6.
 Confession. -- Le 26:40; Job 33:27.
 Faith. -- Mt 21:32; Mr 1:15; Ac 20:21.
 Prayer. -- 1Ki 8:33; Ac 8:22.
 Conversion. -- Ac 3:19; 26:20.
 Turning from sin. -- 2Ch 6:26.
 Turning from idolatry. -- Eze 14:6; 1Th 1:9.

Greater zeal in the path of duty. -- 2Co 7:11.
 Exhortations to -- Eze 14:6; 18:30; Ac 2:38; 3:19.
 The wicked
 Averse to. -- Jer 8:6; Mt 21:32.
 Not led to by the judgments of God. -- Re 9:20,21; 16:9.
 Not led to, by miraculous interference. -- Lu 16:30,31.
 Neglect the time given for. -- Re 2:21.
 Condemned for neglecting. -- Mt 11:20.
 Danger of neglecting -- Mt 11:20-24; Lu 13:3,5; Re 2:22.
 Neglect of, followed by swift judgment -- Re 2:5,16.
 Denied to apostates -- Heb 6:4-6.
 Illustrated -- Lu 15:18-21; 18:13.
 The Prodigal Son. -- Lu 15:17-19.
 The Repentant Son. -- Mt 21:29.
 Paul. -- Ga 1:23.
 True -- Exemplified
 Israelites. -- Jdj 10:15,16.
 David. -- 2Sa 12:13.
 Manasseh. -- 2Ch 33:12,13.
 Job. -- Job 42:6.
 Nineveh. -- Jon 3:5-8; Mt 12:41.
 Peter. -- Mt 26:75.
 Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:8.
 Thief on the Cross. -- Lu 23:40,41.
 Corinthians. -- 2Co 7:9,10.
 False -- Exemplified
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:24-30.
 Ahab. -- 1Ki 21:27-29.
 Judas. -- Mt 27:3-5.

Reproof

God gives reproof to his own children -- 2Sa 7:14; Job 5:17; Ps 94:12; 119:67,71,75; Heb 12:6,7.
 God gives, to the wicked -- Ps 50:21; Isa 51:20.
 Christ sent to give -- Isa 2:4; 11:3.
 The Holy Spirit gives -- Joh 16:7,8.
 Christ gives, in love -- Re 3:19.
 On account of
 Impenitence. -- Mt 11:20-24.
 Not understanding. -- Mt 16:9,11; Mr 7:18; Lu 24:25; Joh 8:43; 13:7,8.
 Hardness of heart. -- Mr 8:17; 16:14.
 Fearfulness. -- Mr 4:40; Lu 24:37,38.
 Unbelief. -- Mt 17:17,20; Mr 16:14.
 Vain boasting. -- Lu 22:34.
 Hypocrisy. -- Mt 15:7; 23:13.
 Reviling Christ. -- Lu 23:40.
 Unruly conduct. -- 1Th 5:14.
 Oppressing out brethren. -- Ne 5:7.
 Sinful practices. -- Mt 21:13; Lu 3:19; Joh 2:16.
 The Scriptures are profitable for -- Ps 19:7-11; 2Ti 3:16.
 When from God
 Is for correction. -- Ps 39:11.
 Is despised by the wicked. -- Pr 1:30.
 Should not discourage saints. -- Heb 12:5.
 Pray that it be not be in anger. -- Ps 6:1.
 Should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance. -- 1Sa 12:20-25.
 Declared to be
 Better than secret love. -- Pr 27:5.
 Better than the praise of fools. -- Ec 7:5.
 An excellent oil. -- Ps 141:5.
 More profitable to saints, than stripes to a fool. -- Pr 17:10.
 A proof of faithful friendship -- Pr 27:6.
 Leads to
 Understanding. -- Pr 15:32.
 Knowledge. -- Pr 19:25.
 Wisdom. -- Pr 15:31; 29:15.
 Honour. -- Pr 13:18.
 Happiness. -- Pr 6:23.
 Eventually brings more respect than flattery -- Pr 28:23.
 Of those who offend, a warning to others -- Le 19:17; Ac 5:3,4,9; 1Ti 5:20; Tit 1:10,13.

Hypocrites not qualified to give -- Mt 7:5.
 Ministers are sent to give -- Jer 44:4; Eze 3:17.
 Ministers are empowered to give -- Mic 3:8.
 Ministers should give
 Openly. -- 1Ti 5:20.
 Fearlessly. -- Eze 2:3-7.
 With all authority. -- Tit 2:15.
 With longsuffering &c. -- 2Ti 4:2.
 Unreservedly. -- Isa 58:1.
 Sharply, if necessary. -- Tit 1:13.
 With Christian love. -- 2Th 3:15.
 They who give, are hated by scorners -- Pr 9:8; 15:12.
 Hatred of, a proof of brutishness -- Pr 12:1.
 Hatred of, leads to destruction -- Pr 15:10; 29:1.
 Contempt of, leads to remorse -- Pr 5:12.
 Rejection of, leads to error -- Pr 10:17.
 Saints should
 Give. -- Le 19:17; Eph 5:11.
 Give no occasion for. -- Php 2:15.
 Receive kindly. -- Ps 141:5.
 Love those who give. -- Pr 9:8.
 Delight in those who give. -- Pr 24:25.
 Attention to a proof of prudence -- Pr 15:5.
 Exemplified
 Samuel. -- 1Sa 13:13.
 Nathan. -- 2Sa 12:7-9.
 Ahijah. -- 1Ki 14:7-11.
 Elijah. -- 1Ki 21:20.
 Elisha. -- 2Ki 5:26.
 Joab. -- 1Ch 21:3.
 Shemaiah. -- 2Ch 12:5.
 Hanani. -- 2Ch 16:7.
 Zechariah. -- 2Ch 24:20.
 Daniel. -- Da 5:22,23.
 John the Baptist. -- Mt 3:7; Lu 3:19.
 Stephen. -- Ac 7:51.
 Peter. -- Ac 8:20.
 Paul. -- 1Co 1:10-13; 5:1-5; 6:1-8; 11:17-22; Ga 2:11.

Resurrection, The

A doctrine of the Old Testament -- Job 19:26; Ps 16:10; 49:15; Isa 26:19; Da 12:2; Ho 13:14.
 A first principle of the gospel -- 1Co 15:13,14; Heb 6:1,2.
 Expected by the Jews -- Joh 11:24; Heb 11:35.
 Denied by the Sadducees -- Mt 22:23; Lu 20:27; Ac 23:8.
 Explained away by false teachers -- 2Ti 2:18.
 Called in question by some in the church -- 1Co 15:12.
 Is not incredible -- Mr 12:24; Ac 26:8.
 Is not contrary to reason -- Joh 12:24; 1Co 15:35-49.
 Assumed and proved by our Lord -- Mt 22:29-32; Lu 14:14; Joh 5:28,29.
 Preached by the Apostles -- Ac 4:2; 17:18; 24:15.
 Credibility of, shown by the resurrection of individuals -- Mt 9:25; 27:53; Lu 7:14; Joh 11:44; Heb 11:35.
 Certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ -- 1Co 15:12-20.
 Effected by the power of
 God. -- Mt 22:29.
 Christ. -- Joh 5:28,29; 6:39,40,44.
 The Holy Spirit. -- Ro 8:11.
 Shall be of all the dead -- Joh 5:28; Ac 24:15; Re 20:13.
 Saints in, shall
 Rise through Christ. -- Joh 11:25; Ac 4:2; 1Co 15:21,22.
 Rise first. -- 1Co 15:23; 1Th 4:16.
 Rise to eternal life. -- Da 12:2; Joh 5:29.
 Be glorified with Christ. -- Col 3:4.
 Be as the angels. -- Mt 22:30.
 Have incorruptible bodies. -- 1Co 15:42.
 Have glorious bodies. -- 1Co 15:43.
 Have powerful bodies. -- 1Co 15:43.
 Have spiritual bodies. -- 1Co 15:44.
 Have bodies like Christ's. -- Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2.
 Be recompensed. -- Lu 14:14.

Saints should look forward to -- Da 12:13; Php 3:11; 2Co 5:1.
 Of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive -- 1Co 15:51; 1Th 4:17.
 The preaching of, caused
 Mocking. -- Ac 17:32.
 Persecution. -- Ac 23:6; 24:11-15.
 Blessedness of those who have part in the first -- Re 20:6.
 Of the wicked, shall be to
 Shame and everlasting contempt. -- Da 12:2.
 Damnation. -- Joh 5:29.
 Illustrative of the new birth -- Joh 5:25.
 Illustrated -- Eze 37:1-10; 1Co 15:36,37.

Resurrection of Christ, The

Foretold by the prophets -- Ps 16:10; Ac 13:34,35; Isa 26:19.
 Foretold by Himself -- Mt 20:19; Mr 9:9; 14:28; Joh 2:19-22.
 Was necessary to
 The fulfilment of Scripture. -- Lu 24:45,46.
 Forgiveness of sins. -- 1Co 15:17.
 Justification. -- Ro 4:25; 8:34.
 Hope. -- 1Co 15:19.
 The efficacy of preaching. -- 1Co 15:14.
 The efficacy of faith. -- 1Co 15:14,17.
 A proof of his being the Son of God -- Ps 2:7; Ac 13:33; Ro 1:4.
 Effected by
 The power of God. -- Ac 2:24; 3:15; Ro 8:11; Eph 1:20; Col 2:12.
 His own power. -- Joh 2:19; 10:18.
 The power of the Holy Spirit. -- 1Pe 3:18.
 On the first day of the week -- Mr 16:9.
 On the third day after his death -- Mr 16:9.
 On the third day after His death -- Lu 24:46; Ac 10:40; 1Co 15:4.
 The apostles
 At first did not understand the predictions respecting. -- Mr 9:10; Joh 20:9.
 Very slow to believe. -- Mr 16:13; Lu 24:9,11,37,38.
 Reproved for their unbelief of. -- Mr 16:14.
 He appeared after to
 Mary Magdalene. -- Mr 16:9; Joh 20:18.
 The women. -- Mt 28:9.
 Simon Peter. -- Lu 24:34.
 Two disciples. -- Lu 24:13-31.
 Apostles, except Thomas. -- Joh 20:19,24.
 Apostles, Thomas being present. -- Joh 20:26.
 Apostles at the sea of Tiberias. -- Joh 21:1.
 Apostles in Galilee. -- Mt 28:16,17.
 About five hundred brethren. -- 1Co 15:6.
 James. -- 1Co 15:7.
 All the Apostles. -- Lu 24:51; Ac 1:9; 1Co 15:7.
 Paul. -- 1Co 15:8.
 Fraud impossible in -- Mt 27:63-66.
 He gave many infallible proofs of -- Lu 24:35,39,43; Joh 20:20,27; Ac 1:3.
 Was attested by
 Angels. -- Mt 28:5-7; Lu 24:4-7,23.
 Apostles. -- Ac 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33.
 His enemies. -- Mt 28:11-15.
 Asserted and preached by the Apostles -- Ac 25:19; 26:23.
 Saints
 Begotten to a lively hope. -- 1Pe 1:3,21.
 Desire to know the power of. -- Php 3:10.
 Should keep, in remembrance. -- 2Ti 2:8.
 Shall rise in the likeness of. -- Ro 6:5; 1Co 15:49; Php 3:21.
 Is an emblem of the new birth -- Ro 6:4; Col 2:12.
 The first-fruits of our resurrection -- Ac 26:23; 1Co 15:20,23.
 The truth of the gospel involved in -- 1Co 15:14,15.

Followed by his exaltation -- Ac 4:10,11; Ro 8:34; Eph 1:20; Php 2:9,10; Re 1:18.
An assurance of the judgment -- Ac 17:31.
Typified
Isaac. -- Ge 22:13; Heb 11:19.
Jonah. -- Jon 2:10; Mt 12:40.

Revenge

Forbidden by our Lord -- Le 19:18; Pr 24:17,29; Mt 5:39-41; Ro 12:17,19; 1Th 5:15; 1Pe 3:9.
Christ an example of forbearing -- Isa 53:7; 1Pe 2:23.
Rebuked by Christ -- Lu 9:54,55.
Inconsistent with Christian spirit -- Lu 9:55.
Proceeds from a spiteful heart -- Eze 25:15.
Instead of taking, we should
Trust in God. -- Pr 20:22; Ro 12:16.
Exhibit love. -- Le 19:18; Lu 6:35.
Give place to wrath. -- Ro 12:19.
Exercise forbearance. -- Mt 5:38-41.
Bless. -- Ro 12:14.
Overcome others by kindness. -- Pr 25:21,22; Ro 12:20.
Keep others from taking -- 1Sa 24:10; 25:24-31; 26:9.
Be thankful for being kept from taking -- 1Sa 25:32,33.
The wicked are earnest after -- Jer 20:10.
Punishment for -- Eze 25:15-17; Am 1:11,12.
Exemplified
Simon and Levi. -- Ge 34:25.
Samson. -- Jdj 15:7,8; 16:28-30.
Joab. -- 2Sa 3:27.
Absalom. -- 2Sa 13:23-29.
Jezebel. -- 1Ki 19:2.
Ahab. -- 1Ki 22:26.
Haman. -- Es 3:8-15.
Edomites. -- Eze 25:12.
Philistines. -- Eze 25:15.
Herodias. -- Mr 6:19-24.
James and John. -- Lu 9:54.
Chief priests. -- Ac 5:33.
Jews. -- Ac 7:54,59; 23:12.

Reviling and Reproaching

Forbidden -- 1Pe 3:9.
Of rulers specially forbidden -- Ex 22:28; Ac 23:4,5.
The wicked utter, against
God. -- Ps 74:22; 79:12.
God, by opposing the poor. -- Pr 14:31.
Christ. -- Mt 27:39; Lu 7:34.
Saints. -- Ps 102:8; Zep 2:8.
Rulers. -- 2Pe 2:10,11; Jude 1:8,9.
Of Christ, predicted -- Ps 69:9; Ro 15:3; Ps 89:51.
The conduct of Christ under -- 1Pe 2:23.
Saints
Endure. -- 1Ti 4:10; Heb 10:33.
Endure for God's sake. -- Ps 69:7.
Endure for Christ's sake. -- Lu 6:22.
Should expect. -- Mt 10:25.
Should not fear. -- Isa 51:7.
Sometimes depressed by. -- Ps 42:10,11; 44:16; 69:20.
May take pleasure in. -- 2Co 12:10.
Supported under. -- 2Co 12:10.
Trust in God under. -- Ps 57:3; 119:42.
Pray under. -- 2Ki 19:4,16; Ps 89:50.
Return blessings for. -- 1Co 4:12; 1Pe 3:9.
Ministers should not fear -- Eze 2:6.
Happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake -- 1Pe 4:14.
Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake -- Mt 5:11; Lu 6:22.
Excludes from heaven -- 1Co 6:10.
Punishment for -- Zep 2:8,9; Mt 5:22.
Exemplified
Joseph's brethren. -- Ge 37:19.
Goliath. -- 1Sa 17:43.
Michal. -- 2Sa 6:20.

Shimei. -- 2Sa 16:7,8.
Sennacherib. -- Isa 37:17,23,24.
Moabites and Ammonites. -- Zep 2:8.
Pharisees. -- Mt 12:24.
Jews. -- Mt 27:39,40; Joh 8:48.
Malefactor. -- Lu 23:39.
Athenian philosophers. -- Ac 17:18.

Reward of Saints, The

Is from God -- Ro 2:7; Col 3:24; Heb 11:6.
Is of grace, through faith alone -- Ro 4:4,5,16; 11:6.
Is of God's good pleasure -- Mt 20:14,15; Lu 12:32.
Prepared by God -- Heb 11:16.
Prepared by Christ -- Joh 14:2.
As servants of Christ -- Col 3:24.
Not on account of their merits -- Ro 4:4,5.
Described as
Being with Christ. -- Joh 12:26; 14:3; Php 1:23; 1Th 4:17.
Beholding the face of God. -- Ps 17:15; Mt 5:8; Re 22:4.
Beholding the glory of Christ. -- Joh 17:24.
Being glorified with Christ. -- Ro 8:17,18; Col 3:4; Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2.
Sitting in judgment with Christ. -- Da 7:22; Mt 19:28; Lu 22:30; 1Co 6:2.
Reigning with Christ. -- 2Ti 2:12; Re 3:21; 5:10; 20:4.
Reigning for ever and ever. -- Re 22:5.
A crown of righteousness. -- 2Ti 4:8.
A crown of glory. -- 1Pe 5:4.
A crown of life. -- Jas 1:12; Re 2:10.
An incorruptible crown. -- 1Co 9:25.
Joint heirship with Christ. -- Ro 8:17.
Inheritance of all things. -- Re 21:7.
Inheritance with saints in light. -- Ac 20:32; 26:18; Col 1:12.
Inheritance eternal. -- Heb 9:15.
Inheritance incorruptible. -- 1Pe 1:4.
A kingdom. -- Mt 25:34; Lu 22:29.
A kingdom immovable. -- Heb 12:28.
Shining as the stars. -- Da 12:3.
Everlasting light. -- Isa 60:19.
Everlasting life. -- Lu 18:30; Joh 6:40; 17:2,3; Ro 2:7; 6:23; 1Jo 5:11.
An enduring substance. -- Heb 10:34.
A house eternal in the heavens. -- 2Co 5:1.
A city which had foundation. -- Heb 11:10.
Entering into the joy of the Lord. -- Mt 25:21; Heb 12:2.
Rest. -- Heb 4:9; Re 14:13.
Fulness of joy. -- Ps 16:11.
The prize of the high calling of God in Christ. -- Php 3:14.
Treasure in heaven. -- Mt 19:21; Lu 12:33.
An eternal weight of glory. -- 2Co 4:17.
Is great -- Mt 5:12; Lu 6:35; Heb 10:35.
Is full -- 2Jo 1:8.
Is sure -- Pr 11:18.
Is satisfying -- Ps 17:15.
Is inestimable -- Isa 64:4; 1Co 2:9.
Saints may feel confident of -- Ps 73:24; Isa 25:8,9; 2Co 5:1; 2Ti 4:8.
Hope of, a cause of rejoicing -- Ro 5:2.
Be careful not to lose -- 2Jo 1:8.
The prospect of, should lead to
Diligence. -- 2Jo 1:8.
Pressing forward. -- Php 3:14.
Enduring suffering for Christ. -- 2Co 4:16-18; Heb 11:26.
Faithfulness to death. -- Re 2:10.
Present afflictions not to be compared with -- Ro 8:18; 2Co 5:17.
Shall be given at the second coming of Christ -- Mt 16:27; Re 22:12.

Riches

The true riches -- Eph 3:8; 1Co 1:30; Col 2:3; 1Pe 2:7.
God gives -- 1Sa 2:7; Ec 5:19.

To God belongs this world's riches -- Hag 2:8.
 God gives power to obtain -- De 8:18.
 The blessing of the Lord brings -- Pr 10:22.
 Give worldly power -- Pr 22:7.
 Described as
 Temporary. -- Pr 27:24.
 Uncertain. -- 1Ti 6:17.
 Unsatisfying. -- Ec 4:8; 5:10.
 Corruptible. -- Jas 5:2; 1Pe 1:18.
 Fleeting. -- Pr 23:5; Re 18:16,17.
 Deceitful. -- Mt 13:22.
 Liable to be stolen. -- Mt 6:19.
 Perishable. -- Jer 48:36.
 Thick clay. -- Hab 2:6.
 Often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel -- Mr 10:23-25.
 Deceitfulness of, chokes the word -- Mt 13:22.
 The love of, the root of all evil -- 1Ti 6:10.
 Often lead to
 Pride. -- Eze 28:5; Ho 12:8.
 Forgetting God. -- De 8:13,14.
 Denying God. -- Pr 30:8,9.
 Forsaking God. -- De 32:15.
 Rebelling against God. -- Ne 9:25,26.
 Rejecting Christ. -- Mt 19:22; 10:22.
 Self-sufficiency. -- Pr 28:11.
 Anxiety. -- Ec 5:12.
 An overbearing spirit. -- Pr 18:23.
 Violence. -- Mic 6:12.
 Oppression. -- Jas 2:6.
 Fraud. -- Jas 5:4.
 Sensual indulgence. -- Lu 16:19; Jas 5:5.
 Life consists not in abundance of -- Lu 12:15.
 Be not over-anxious for -- Pr 30:8.
 Labour not for -- Pr 23:4.
 They who covet
 Fall into temptation and a snare. -- 1Ti 6:9.
 Fall into hurtful lusts. -- 1Ti 6:9.
 Err from the faith. -- 1Ti 6:10.
 Use unlawful means to acquire. -- Pr 28:20.
 Bring trouble on themselves. -- 1Ti 6:10.
 Bring trouble on their families. -- Pr 15:27.
 Profit not in the day of wrath -- Pr 11:4.
 Cannot secure prosperity -- Jas 1:11.
 Cannot redeem the soul -- Ps 49:6-9; 1Pe 1:18.
 Cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath -- Zep 1:18; Re 6:15-17.
 They who possess, should
 Ascribe them to God. -- 1Ch 29:12.
 Not trust in them. -- Job 31:24; 1Ti 6:17.
 Not set the heart on them. -- Ps 62:10.
 Not boast of obtaining them. -- De 8:17.
 Not glory in them. -- Jer 9:23.
 Not hoard them up. -- Mt 6:19.
 Devote them to God's service. -- 1Ch 29:3; Mr 12:42-44.
 Give of them to the poor. -- Mt 19:21; 1Jo 3:17.
 Use them in promoting the salvation of others. -- Lu 16:9.
 Be liberal in all things. -- 1Ti 6:18.
 Esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give. -- 1Ch 29:14.
 Not to be high-minded. -- 1Ti 6:17.
 When converted, rejoice in being humbled. -- Jas 1:9,10.
 Heavenly treasures superior to -- Mt 6:19,20.
 Of the wicked laid up for the just -- Pr 13:22.
 The wicked
 Often increase in. -- Ps 73:12.
 Often spend their day in. -- Job 21:13.
 Swallow down. -- Job 20:15.
 Trust in the abundance of. -- Ps 52:7.
 Heap up. -- Job 27:16; Ps 39:6; Ec 2:26.
 Keep, to their hurt. -- Ec 5:13.
 Boast themselves in. -- Ps 49:6; 52:7.
 Profit not by. -- Pr 11:4; 13:7; Ec 5:11.
 Have trouble with. -- Pr 15:6; 1Ti 6:9,10.
 Must leave, to others. -- Ps 49:10.

Vanity of heaping up -- Ps 39:6; Ec 5:10,11.
 Guilt of trusting in -- Job 31:24,28; Eze 28:4,5,8.
 Guilt of rejoicing in -- Job 31:25,28.
 Denunciations against those who
 Get, by vanity. -- Pr 13:11; 21:6.
 Get, unlawfully. -- Jer 17:11.
 Increase, by oppression. -- Pr 22:16; Hab 2:6-8; Mic 2:2,3.
 Hoard up. -- Ec 5:13,14; Jas 5:3.
 Trust in. -- Pr 11:28.
 Receive their consolation. -- Lu 6:24.
 Abuse. -- Jas 5:1,5.
 Spend, upon their appetite. -- Job 20:15-17.
 Folly and danger of trusting to -- Illustrated. -- Lu 12:16-21.
 Danger of misusing -- Illustrated -- Lu 16:19-25.
 Examples of saints possessing
 Abram. -- Ge 13:2.
 Lot. -- Ge 13:5,6.
 Isaac. -- Ge 26:13,14.
 Jacob. -- Ge 32:5,10.
 Joseph. -- Ge 45:8,13.
 Boaz. -- Ru 2:1.
 Barzillai. -- 2Sa 19:32.
 Shunammite. -- 2Ki 4:8.
 David. -- 1Ch 29:28.
 Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 17:5.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 32:27-29.
 Job. -- Job 1:3.
 Joseph of Arimathea. -- Mt 27:57.
 Zacchaeus. -- Lu 19:2.
 Dorcas. -- Ac 9:36.
 Examples of those truly rich -- Mt 5:8; 8:10; 13:45,46; Lu 10:42; Joh 1:45; Php 3:8; Jas 2:5; 1Pe 2:7; Re 3:18.
 Examples of wicked men possessing
 Laban. -- Ge 30:30.
 Esau. -- Ge 36:7.
 Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:2.
 Haman. -- Es 5:11.
 Ammonites. -- Jer 49:4.
 People of Tyre. -- Eze 28:5.
 Young man. -- Mt 19:22.

Righteousness

Is obedience to God's law -- De 6:25; Ro 10:5; Lu 1:6; Ps 1:2.
 God loves -- Ps 11:7.
 God looks for -- Isa 5:7.
 Christ
 Is the Son of. -- Mal 4:2.
 Loves. -- Ps 45:7; Heb 1:9.
 Was girt with. -- Isa 11:5.
 Put on, as breast-plate. -- Isa 59:17.
 Was sustained by. -- Isa 59:16.
 Preached. -- Ps 40:9.
 Fulfilled all. -- Mt 3:15.
 Is made to his people. -- 1Co 1:30.
 Is the end of the law for. -- Ro 10:4.
 Has brought in everlasting. -- Da 9:24.
 Shall judge with. -- Ps 72:2; Isa 11:4; Ac 17:31; Re 19:11.
 Shall reign in. -- Ps 45:6; Isa 32:1; Heb 1:8.
 Shall execute. -- Ps 99:4; Jer 23:6.
 None, by nature have -- Job 15:14; Ps 14:3; Ro 3:10.
 Cannot come by the law -- Ga 2:21; 3:21.
 No justification by works of -- Ro 3:20; 9:31,32; Ga 2:16.
 No salvation by works of -- Eph 2:8,9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5.
 Unregenerate man seeks justification by works of -- Lu 18:9; Ro 10:3.
 The blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of -- De 9:5.
 Saints
 Have, in Christ. -- Isa 45:24; 54:17; 2Co 5:21.
 Have, imputed. -- Ro 4:11,22.
 Are covered with the robe of. -- Isa 61:10.
 Receive, from God. -- Ps 24:5.
 Are renewed in. -- Eph 4:24.

Are led in the paths of. -- Ps 23:3.
 Are servants of. -- Ro 6:16,18.
 Characterised by. -- Ge 18:25; Ps 1:5,6.
 Know. -- Isa 51:7.
 Do. -- 1Jo 2:29; 3:7.
 Work, by faith. -- Heb 11:33.
 Follow after. -- Isa 51:1.
 Put on. -- Job 29:14.
 Wait for the hope of. -- Ga 5:5.
 Pray for the spirit of. -- Ps 51:10.
 Hunger and thirst after. -- Mt 5:6.
 Walk before God in. -- 1Ki 3:6.
 Offer the sacrifice of. -- Ps 4:5; 51:19.
 Put no trust in their own. -- Php 3:6-8.
 Count their own, as filthy rags. -- Isa 64:6.
 Should seek. -- Zep 2:3.
 Should live in. -- Tit 2:12; 1Pe 2:24.
 Should serve God in. -- Lu 1:75.
 Should yield their members as instruments of. -- Ro 6:13.
 Should yield their members servants to. -- Ro 6:19.
 Should have on the breast-plate of. -- Eph 6:14.
 Shall receive a crown of -- 2Ti 4:8.
 Shall see God's face in -- Ps 17:15.
 Of saints endures forever -- Ps 112:3,9; 2Co 9:9.
 An evidence of the new birth -- 1Jo 2:29.
 The kingdom of God is -- Ro 14:17.
 The fruit of the Spirit is in all -- Eph 5:9.
 The Scriptures instruct in -- 2Ti 3:16.
 Judgments designed to lead to -- Isa 26:9.
 Chastisements yield the fruit of -- Heb 12:11.
 Has no fellowship with unrighteousness -- 2Co 6:14.
 Ministers should
 Be preachers of. -- 2Pe 2:5.
 Reason of. -- Ac 24:25.
 Follow after. -- 1Ti 6:11; 2Ti 2:22.
 Be clothed with. -- Ps 132:9.
 Be armed with. -- 2Co 6:7.
 Pray for the fruit of, in their people. -- 2Co 9:10; Php 1:11.
 Keep saints in the right way -- Pr 11:5; 13:6.
 Judgment should be executed in -- Le 19:15.
 They who walk in, and follow
 Are righteous. -- 1Jo 3:7.
 Are the excellent of the earth. -- Ps 16:3; Pr 12:26.
 Are accepted with God. -- Ac 10:35.
 Are loved by God. -- Ps 146:8; Pr 15:9.
 Are blessed by God. -- Ps 5:12.
 Are heard by God. -- Lu 18:7; Jas 5:16.
 Are objects of God's watchful care. -- Job 36:7; Ps 34:15;
 Pr 10:3; 1Pe 3:12.
 Are tried by God. -- Ps 11:5.
 Are exalted by God. -- Job 36:7.
 Dwell in security. -- Isa 33:15,16.
 Are bold as a lion. -- Pr 28:1.
 Are delivered out of all troubles. -- Ps 34:19; Pr 11:8.
 Are never forsaken by God. -- Ps 37:25.
 Are abundantly provided for. -- Pr 13:25; Mt 6:25-33.
 Are enriched. -- Ps 112:3; Pr 15:6.
 Think and desire good. -- Pr 11:23; 12:5.
 Know the secret of the Lord. -- Ps 25:14; Pr 3:32.
 Have their prayers heard. -- Ps 34:17; Pr 15:29; 1Pe 3:12.
 Have their desires granted. -- Pr 10:24.
 Find it with life and honour. -- Pr 21:21.
 Shall hold on their way. -- Job 17:9.
 Shall never be moved. -- Ps 15:2,5; 55:22; Pr 10:30; 12:3.
 Shall be ever remembered. -- Ps 112:6.
 Shall flourish as a branch. -- Pr 11:28.
 Shall be glad in the Lord -- Ps 64:10.
 Brings its own reward -- Pr 11:18; Isa 3:10.
 Tends to life -- Pr 11:19; 12:28.
 The work of, shall be peace -- Isa 32:17.
 The effect of, shall be quietness and assurance for ever --
 Isa 32:17.
 Is a crown of glory to the aged -- Pr 16:31.
 The wicked

Are far from. -- Ps 119:150; Isa 46:12.
 Are free from. -- Ro 6:20.
 Are enemies of. -- Ac 13:10.
 Leave off. -- Am 5:7; Ps 36:3.
 Follow not after. -- Ro 9:30.
 Do not. -- 1Jo 3:10.
 Do not obey. -- Ro 2:8; 2Th 2:12.
 Love lying rather than. -- Ps 52:3.
 Make mention of God, not it. -- Isa 48:1.
 Though favoured, will not learn. -- Isa 26:10; Ps 106:43.
 Speak contemptuously against those who follow. -- Ps
 31:18; Mt 27:39-44.
 Hate those who follow. -- Ps 34:21.
 Slay those who follow. -- Ps 37:32; 1Jo 3:12; Mt 23:35.
 Should break off their sins by. -- Da 4:27.
 Should awake to. -- 1Co 15:34.
 Should sow to themselves in. -- Ho 10:12.
 Vainly wish to die as those who follow. -- Nu 23:10.
 The throne of kings established by -- Pr 16:12; 25:5.
 Nations exalted by -- Pr 14:34.
 Blessedness of
 Having imputed, without works. -- Ro 4:6.
 Doing. -- Ps 106:3.
 Hungering and thirsting after. -- Mt 5:6.
 Suffering for. -- 1Pe 3:14.
 Being persecuted for. -- Mt 5:10.
 Turning others to. -- Da 12:3.
 Promised to the Church -- Isa 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1.
 Promised to saints -- Isa 60:21; 61:3.
 Exemplified
 Jacob. -- Ge 30:33.
 David. -- 2Sa 22:21.
 Zacharias. -- Lu 1:6.
 Abel. -- Heb 11:4.
 Lot. -- 2Pe 2:8.

Righteousness Imputed

Predicted -- Isa 56:1; Eze 16:14.
 Revealed in the gospel -- Ro 1:17.
 Is of the Lord -- Isa 54:17.
 Described as
 The righteousness of faith. -- Ro 4:13; 9:30; 10:6.
 The righteousness of God, without the law. -- Ro 3:21.
 The righteousness of God by faith in Christ. -- Ro 3:22.
 Christ being made righteousness to us. -- 1Co 1:30.
 Our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ. -- 2Co
 5:21.
 Christ is the end of the law for -- Ro 10:4.
 Christ called THE LORD OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS --
 Jer 23:6.
 Christ brings in an everlasting righteousness -- Da 9:24.
 Is a free gift -- Ro 5:17.
 God's righteousness never to be abolished -- Isa 5:16.
 The promises made through -- Ro 4:13.
 Saints
 Have, on believing. -- Ro 4:5,11,24.
 Clothed with the robe of righteousness. -- Isa 61:10.
 Exalted in righteousness. -- Ps 89:16.
 Desire to be found in. -- Php 3:9.
 Glory in having. -- Isa 45:24,25.
 Exhortation to seek righteousness -- Mt 6:33.
 The Gentiles attained to -- Ro 9:30.
 Blessedness of those who have -- Ro 4:6.
 The Jews
 Ignorant of. -- Ro 10:3.
 Stumble at righteousness by faith. -- Ro 9:32.
 Submit not to. -- Ro 10:3.
 Exemplified
 Abraham. -- Ro 4:9,22; Ga 3:6.
 Paul. -- Php 3:7-9.

Righteousness of God, The

Is part of his character -- Ps 7:9; 116:5; 119:137.
 Described as

Very high. -- Ps 71:19.
 Abundant. -- Ps 48:10.
 Beyond computation. -- Ps 71:15.
 Everlasting. -- Ps 119:142.
 Enduring for ever. -- Ps 111:3.
 The habitation of his throne. -- Ps 97:2.
 Christ acknowledged -- Joh 17:25.
 Christ committed his cause to -- 1Pe 2:23.
 Angels acknowledge -- Re 16:5.
 Exhibited in
 His testimonies. -- Ps 119:138,144.
 His commandments. -- De 4:8; Ps 119:172.
 His judgments. -- Ps 19:9; 119:7,62.
 His word. -- Ps 119:123.
 His ways. -- Ps 145:17.
 His acts. -- Jdj 5:11; 1Sa 12:7.
 His government. -- Ps 96:13; 98:9.
 The gospel. -- Ps 85:10; Ro 3:25,26.
 The final judgment. -- Ac 17:31.
 The punishment of the wicked. -- Ro 2:5; 2Th 1:6; Re 16:7; 19:2.
 Shown to the posterity of saints -- Ps 103:17.
 Shown openly before the heathen -- Ps 98:2.
 God delights in the exercise of -- Jer 9:24.
 The heavens shall declare -- Ps 50:6; 97:6.
 Saints
 Ascribe, to him. -- Job 36:3; Da 9:7.
 Acknowledge, in his dealings. -- Eze 9:15.
 Acknowledge, though the wicked prosper. -- Jer 12:1; Ps 73:12-17.
 Recognise, in the fulfilment of his promises. -- Ne 9:8.
 Confident of beholding. -- Mic 7:9.
 Upheld by. -- Isa 41:10.
 Do not conceal. -- Ps 40:10.
 Mention, only. -- Ps 71:16.
 Talk of. -- Ps 35:28; 71:15,24.
 Declare to others. -- Ps 22:31.
 Magnify. -- Ps 7:17; 51:14; 145:7.
 Plead in prayer. -- Ps 143:11; Da 9:16.
 Leads God to love righteousness -- Ps 11:7.
 We should pray
 To be led in. -- Ps 5:8.
 To be quickened in. -- Ps 119:40.
 To be delivered in. -- Ps 31:1; 71:2.
 To be answered in. -- Ps 143:1.
 To be judged according to. -- Ps 35:24.
 For its continued manifestation. -- Ps 36:10.
 His care and defence of his people designed to teach -- Mic 6:4,5.
 The wicked have no interest in -- Ps 69:27.
 Illustrated -- Ps 36:6.

Salvation

Is of God -- Ps 3:8; 37:39; Jer 3:23.
 Is of the purpose of God -- 2Ti 1:9.
 Is of the appointment of God -- 1Th 5:9.
 God is willing to give -- 1Ti 2:4.
 Is by Christ -- Isa 63:9; Eph 5:23.
 Is by Christ alone -- Isa 45:21,22; 59:16; Ac 4:12.
 Announced after the fall -- Ge 3:15.
 Of Israel, predicted -- Isa 35:4; 45:17; Zec 9:16; Ro 11:26.
 Of the Gentiles, predicted -- Isa 45:22; 49:6; 52:10.
 Revealed in the gospel -- Eph 1:13; 2Ti 1:10.
 Came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews -- Ro 11:11.
 Christ
 The Captain of. -- Heb 2:10.
 The Author of. -- Heb 5:9.
 Appointed for. -- Isa 49:6.
 Raised up for. -- Lu 1:69.
 Has. -- Zec 9:9.
 Brings, with him. -- Isa 62:11; Lu 19:9.
 Mighty to effect. -- Isa 63:1; Heb 7:25.
 Came to effect. -- Mt 18:11; 1Ti 1:15.

Died to effect. -- Joh 3:14,15; Ga 1:4.
 Exalted to give. -- Ac 5:31.
 Is not by works -- Ro 11:6; Eph 2:9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5.
 Is of grace -- Eph 2:5,8; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 2:11.
 Is of love -- Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:9,10.
 Is of mercy -- Ps 6:4; Tit 3:5.
 Is of the long-suffering of God -- 2Pe 3:15.
 Is through faith in Christ -- Mr 16:16; Ac 16:31; Ro 10:9; Eph 2:8; 1Pe 1:5.
 Reconciliation to God, a pledge of -- Ro 5:10.
 Is deliverance from
 Sin. -- Mt 1:21; 1Jo 3:5.
 Uncleaness. -- Eze 36:29.
 The devil. -- Col 2:15; Heb 2:14,15.
 Wrath. -- Ro 5:9; 1Th 1:10.
 This present evil world. -- Ga 1:4.
 Enemies. -- Lu 1:71,74.
 Eternal death. -- Joh 3:16,17.
 Confession of Christ necessary to -- Ro 10:10.
 Regeneration necessary to -- Joh 3:3.
 Final perseverance necessary to -- Mt 10:22.
 Described as
 Great. -- Heb 2:3.
 Glorious. -- 2Ti 2:10.
 Common. -- Jude 1:3.
 From generation to generation. -- Isa 51:8.
 To the uttermost. -- Heb 7:25.
 Eternal. -- Isa 45:17; 51:6; Heb 5:9.
 Searched into and exhibited by the prophets -- 1Pe 1:10.
 The gospel is the power of God to -- Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18.
 Preaching the word is the appointed means of -- 1Co 1:21.
 The Scriptures are able to make wise to -- 2Ti 3:15; Jas 1:21.
 Now is the day of -- Isa 49:8; 2Co 6:2.
 From sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling -- Php 2:12.
 Saints
 Chosen to. -- 2Th 2:13; 2Ti 1:9.
 Appointed to obtain. -- 1Th 5:9.
 Are heirs of. -- Heb 1:14.
 Have, through grace. -- Ac 15:11.
 Have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ. -- Php 1:28,29.
 Kept by the power of God to. -- 1Pe 1:5.
 Beautified with. -- Ps 149:4.
 Clothed with. -- Isa 61:10.
 Satisfied by. -- Lu 2:30.
 Love. -- Ps 40:16.
 Hope for. -- La 3:26; Ro 8:24.
 Wait for. -- Ge 49:18; La 3:26.
 Long for. -- Ps 119:81,174.
 Earnestly look for. -- Ps 119:123.
 Daily approach nearer to. -- Ro 13:11.
 Receive, as the end of their faith. -- 1Pe 1:9.
 Welcome the tidings of. -- Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15.
 Pray to be visited with. -- Ps 85:7; 106:4; 119:41.
 Pray for the assurance of. -- Ps 35:3.
 Pray for a joyful sense of. -- Ps 51:12.
 Evidence, by works. -- Heb 6:9,10.
 Ascribe, to God. -- Ps 25:5; Isa 12:2.
 Praise God for. -- 1Ch 16:23; Ps 96:2.
 Commemorate, with thanks. -- Ps 116:12.
 Rejoice in. -- Ps 9:14; 21:1; Isa 25:9.
 Glory in. -- 1Co 1:31; Ga 6:14.
 Declare. -- Ps 40:10; 71:15.
 Godly sorrow works repentance to -- 2Co 7:10.
 All the earth shall see -- Isa 52:10; Lu 3:6.
 Ministers
 Give the knowledge of. -- Lu 1:77.
 Show the way of. -- Ac 16:17.
 Should exhort to. -- Eze 3:18,19; Ac 2:40.
 Should labour to lead others to. -- Ro 11:14.
 Should be clothed in. -- 2Ch 6:41; Ps 132:16.
 Should use self-denial to lead others to. -- 1Co 9:22.

Should endure suffering that the elect may obtain. -- 2Ti 2:10.
 Are a sweet savour of Christ to God, in those who obtain. -
 - 2Co 2:15.
 The heavenly host ascribe, to God -- Re 7:10; 19:1.
 Sought in vain from
 Idols. -- Isa 45:20; Jer 2:28.
 Earthly power. -- Jer 3:23.
 No escape for those who neglect -- Heb 2:3.
 Is far off from the wicked -- Ps 119:155; Isa 59:11.
 Illustrated by
 A rock. -- De 32:15; 2Sa 22:47; Ps 95:1.
 A horn. -- Ps 18:2; Lu 1:69.
 A tower. -- 2Sa 22:51.
 A helmet. -- Isa 59:17; Eph 6:17.
 A shield. -- 2Sa 22:36.
 A lamp. -- Isa 62:1.
 A cup. -- Ps 116:13.
 Clothing. -- 2Ch 6:41; Ps 132:16; 149:4; Isa 61:10.
 Wells. -- Isa 12:3.
 Walls and bulwarks. -- Isa 26:1; 60:18.
 Chariots. -- Hab 3:8.
 A victory. -- 1Co 15:57.
 Typified -- Nu 21:4-9; Joh 3:14,15.

Sanctification

Is separation to the service of God -- Ps 4:3; 2Co 6:17.
 Effected by
 God. -- Eze 37:28; 1Th 5:23; Jude 1:1.
 Christ. -- Heb 2:11; 13:12.
 The Holy Spirit. -- Ro 15:16; 1Co 6:11.
 In Christ -- 1Co 1:2.
 Through the atonement of Christ -- Heb 10:10; 13:12.
 Through the word of God -- Joh 17:17,19; Eph 5:26.
 Christ made, of God, to us -- 1Co 1:30.
 Saints elected to salvation through -- 2Th 2:13; 1Pe 1:2.
 All saints are in a state of -- Ac 20:32; 26:18; 1Co 6:11.
 The Church made glorious by -- Eph 5:26,27.
 Should lead to
 Mortification of sin. -- 1Th 4:3,4.
 Holiness. -- Ro 6:22; Eph 5:7-9.
 Offering up of saints acceptable through -- Ro 15:16.
 Saints fitted for the service of God by -- 2Ti 2:21.
 God wills all saints to have -- 1Th 4:3.
 Ministers
 Set apart to God's service by. -- Jer 1:5.
 Should pray that their people may enjoy complete. -- 1Th 5:23.
 Should exhort their people to walk in. -- 1Th 4:1,3.
 None can inherit the kingdom of God without -- 1Co 6:9-11.
 Typified -- Ge 2:3; Ex 13:2; 19:14; 40:9-15; Le 27:14-16.

Scorning and Mocking

The sufferings of Christ by, predicted -- Ps 22:6-8; Isa 53:3; Lu 18:32.
 Christ endured -- Mt 9:24; 27:29.
 Saints endure, on account of
 Being children of God. -- Ge 21:9; Ga 4:29.
 Their uprightness. -- Job 12:4.
 Their faith. -- Heb 11:36.
 Their faithfulness in declaring the word of God. -- Jer 20:7,8.
 Their zeal for God's house. -- Ne 2:19.
 The wicked indulge in, against
 The second coming of Christ. -- 2Pe 3:3,4.
 The gifts of the Spirit. -- Ac 2:13.
 God's threatening. -- Isa 5:19; Jer 17:15.
 God's ministers. -- 2Ch 36:16.
 God's ordinances. -- La 1:7.
 Saints. -- Ps 123:4; La 3:14,63.
 The resurrection of the dead. -- Ac 17:32.
 All solemn admonitions. -- 2Ch 30:6-10.
 Idolaters addicted to -- Isa 57:3-6.

Drunkards addicted to -- Ps 69:12; Ho 7:5.
 Those who are addicted to
 Delight in. -- Pr 1:22.
 Are contentious. -- Pr 22:10.
 Are scorned by God. -- Pr 3:34.
 Are hated by men. -- Pr 24:9.
 Are avoided by saints. -- Ps 1:1; Jer 15:17.
 Walk after their own lusts. -- 2Pe 3:3.
 Are proud and haughty. -- Pr 21:24.
 Hear not rebuke. -- Pr 13:1.
 Love not those who reprove. -- Pr 15:12.
 Hate those who reprove. -- Pr 9:8.
 Go not to the wise. -- Pr 15:12.
 Bring others into danger. -- Pr 29:8.
 Shall themselves endure. -- Eze 23:32.
 Characteristic of the latter days -- 2Pe 3:3; Jude 1:18.
 Woe denounced against -- Isa 5:18,19.
 Punishment for -- 2Ch 36:17; Pr 19:29; Isa 29:20; La 3:64-66.
 Exemplified
 Ishmael. -- Ge 21:9.
 Children at Bethel. -- 2Ki 2:23.
 Ephraim and Manasseh. -- 2Ch 30:10.
 Chiefs of Judah. -- 2Ch 36:16.
 Sanballat. -- Ne 4:1.
 Enemies of Joab. -- Job 30:1,9.
 Enemies of David. -- Ps 35:15,16.
 Rulers of Israel. -- Isa 28:14.
 Ammonites. -- Eze 25:3.
 People of Tyre. -- Eze 26:2.
 Heathen. -- Eze 36:2,3.
 Soldiers. -- Mt 27:28-30; Lu 23:36.
 Chief Priests. -- Mt 27:41.
 Pharisees. -- Lu 16:14.
 The men who held Jesus. -- Lu 22:63,64.
 Herod. -- Lu 23:11.
 People and rulers. -- Lu 23:35.
 Some of the multitude. -- Ac 2:13.
 Athenians. -- Ac 17:32.

Scriptures, The

Given by inspiration of God -- 2Ti 3:16.
 Given by inspiration of the Holy Spirit -- Ac 1:16; Heb 3:7; 2Pe 1:21.
 Christ sanctioned, by appealing to them -- Mt 4:4; Mr 12:10; Joh 7:42.
 Christ taught out of -- Lu 24:27.
 Are called the
 Word. -- Jas 1:21-23; 1Pe 2:2.
 Word of God. -- Lu 11:28; Heb 4:12.
 Word of Christ. -- Col 3:16.
 Word of truth. -- Jas 1:18.
 Holy Scriptures. -- Ro 1:2; 2Ti 3:15.
 Scripture of truth. -- Da 10:21.
 Book. -- Ps 40:7; Re 22:19.
 Book of the Lord. -- Isa 34:16.
 Book of the law. -- Ne 8:3; Ga 3:10.
 Law of the Lord. -- Ps 1:2; Isa 30:9.
 Sword of the Spirit. -- Eph 6:17.
 Oracles of God. -- Ro 3:2; 1Pe 4:11.
 Contain the promises of the gospel -- Ro 1:2.
 Reveal the laws, statutes, and judgments of God -- De 4:5,14; Ex 24:3,4.
 Record divine prophecies -- 2Pe 1:19-21.
 Testify of Christ -- Joh 5:39; Ac 10:43; 18:28; 1Co 15:3.
 Are full and sufficient -- Lu 16:29,31.
 Are an unerring guide -- Pr 6:23; 2Pe 1:19.
 Are able to make wise to salvation through faith in Christ Jesus -- 2Ti 3:15.
 Are profitable both for doctrine and practice -- 2Ti 3:16,17.
 Described as
 Pure. -- Ps 12:6; 119:140; Pr 30:5.
 True. -- Ps 119:160; Joh 17:17.

Perfect. -- Ps 19:7.
Precious. -- Ps 19:10.
Quick and powerful. -- Heb 4:12.
Written for our instruction -- Ro 15:4.
Intended for the use of all men -- Ro 16:26.
Nothing to be taken from, or added to -- De 4:2; 12:32.
One portion of, to be compared with another -- 1Co 2:13.
Designed for
Regenerating. -- Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:23.
Quickening. -- Ps 119:50,93.
Illuminating. -- Ps 119:130.
Converting the soul. -- Ps 19:7.
Making wise the simple. -- Ps 19:7.
Sanctifying. -- Joh 17:17; Eph 5:26.
Producing faith. -- Joh 20:31.
Producing hope. -- Ps 119:49; Ro 15:4.
Producing obedience. -- De 17:19,20.
Cleansing the heart. -- Joh 15:3; Eph 5:26.
Cleansing the ways. -- Ps 119:9.
Keeping from destructive paths. -- Ps 17:4.
Supporting life. -- De 8:3; Mt 4:4.
Promoting growth in grace. -- 1Pe 2:2.
Building up in the faith. -- Ac 20:32.
Admonishing. -- Ps 19:11; 1Co 10:11.
Comforting. -- Ps 119:82; Ro 15:4.
Rejoicing the heart. -- Ps 19:8; 119:111.
Work effectually in them that believe -- 1Th 2:13.
The letter of, without the spirit, killeth -- Joh 6:63; 2Co 3:6.
Ignorance of, a source of error -- Mt 22:29; Ac 13:27.
Christ enables us to understand -- Lu 24:45.
The Holy Spirit enable us to understand -- Joh 16:13; 1Co 2:10-14.
No prophecy of, is of any private interpretation -- 2Pe 1:20.
Everything should be tried by -- Isa 8:20; Ac 17:11.
Should be
The standard of teaching. -- 1Pe 4:11.
Believed. -- Joh 2:22.
Appealed to. -- 1Co 1:31; 1Pe 1:16.
Read. -- De 17:19; Isa 34:16.
Read publicly to ALL. -- De 31:11-13; Ne 8:3; Jer 36:6; Ac 13:15.
Known. -- 2Ti 3:15.
Received, not as the word of men, but as the word of God. -- 1Th 2:13.
Received with meekness. -- Jas 1:21.
Searched. -- Joh 5:39; 7:52.
Searched daily. -- Ac 17:11.
Laid up in the heart. -- De 6:6; 11:18.
Taught to children. -- De 6:7; 11:19; 2Ti 3:15.
Taught to ALL. -- 2Ch 17:7-9; Ne 8:7,8.
Talked of continually. -- De 6:7.
Not handled deceitfully. -- 2Co 4:2.
Not only heard, but obeyed. -- Mt 7:24; Lu 11:28; Jas 1:22.
Used against our spiritual enemies. -- Mt 4:4,7,10; Eph 6:11,17.
All should desire to hear -- Ne 8:1.
Mere hearers of, deceive themselves -- Jas 1:22.
Advantage of possessing -- Ro 3:2.
Saints
Love exceedingly. -- Ps 119:97,113,159,167.
Delight in. -- Ps 1:2.
Regard, as sweet. -- Ps 119:103.
Esteem, above all things. -- Job 23:12.
Long after. -- Ps 119:82.
Stand in awe of. -- Ps 119:161; Isa 66:2.
Keep, in remembrance. -- Ps 119:16.
Grieve when men disobey. -- Ps 119:158.
Hide, in their hearts. -- Ps 119:11.
Hope in. -- Ps 119:74,81,147.
Meditate in. -- Ps 1:2; 119:99,148.
Rejoice in. -- Ps 119:162; Jer 15:16.
Trust in. -- Ps 119:42.

Obey. -- Ps 119:67; Lu 8:21; Joh 17:6.
Speak of. -- Ps 119:172.
Esteem, as a light. -- Ps 119:105.
Pray to be taught. -- Ps 119:12,13,33,66.
Pray to be conformed to. -- Ps 119:133.
Plead the promises of, in prayer. -- Ps 119:25,28,41,76,169.
They who search, are truly noble -- Ac 17:11.
Blessedness of hearing and obeying -- Lu 11:28; Jas 1:25.
Let them dwell richly in you -- Col 3:16.
The wicked
Corrupt. -- 2Co 2:17.
Make, of none effect through their traditions. -- Mr 7:9-13.
Reject. -- Jer 8:9.
Stumble at. -- 1Pe 2:8.
Obey not. -- Ps 119:158.
Frequently wrest, to their own destruction. -- 2Pe 3:16.
Denunciations against those who add to, or take from -- Re 22:18,19.
Destruction of, punished -- Jer 36:29-31.

Second Coming of Christ, The

Time of, unknown -- Mt 24:36; Mr 13:32.
Called the
Times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord. -- Ac 3:19.
Times of restitution of all things. -- Ac 3:21; Ro 8:21.
Last time. -- 1Pe 1:5.
Appearing of Jesus Christ. -- 1Pe 1:7.
Revelation of Jesus Christ. -- 1Pe 1:13.
Glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour. -- Tit 2:13.
Coming of the day of God. -- 2Pe 3:12.
Day of our Lord Jesus Christ. -- 1Co 1:8.
Foretold by
Prophets. -- Da 7:13; Jude 1:14.
Himself. -- Mt 25:31; Joh 14:3.
Apostles. -- Ac 3:20; 1Ti 6:14.
Angels. -- Ac 1:10,11.
Signs preceding -- Mt 24:3-51.
The Manner of
In clouds. -- Mt 24:30; 26:64; Re 1:7.
In the glory of his Father. -- Mt 16:27.
In his own glory. -- Mt 25:31.
In flaming fire. -- 2Th 1:8.
With power and great glory. -- Mt 24:30.
As he ascended. -- Ac 1:9,11.
With a shout and the voice of the Archangel. -- 1Th 4:16.
Accompanied by Angels. -- Mt 16:27; 25:31; Mr 8:38; 2Th 1:7.
With his saints. -- 1Th 3:13; Jude 1:14.
Suddenly. -- Mr 13:36.
Unexpectedly. -- Mt 24:44; Lu 12:40.
As a thief in the night. -- 1Th 5:2; 2Pe 3:10; Re 16:15.
As the lightning. -- Mt 24:27.
The heavens and earth shall be dissolved, &c at -- 2Pe 3:10,12.
They who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at -- 1Th 4:16.
The saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him -- 1Th 4:17.
Is not to make atonement -- Heb 9:28; Ro 6:9,10; Heb 10:14.
The purposes of, are to
Complete the salvation of saints. -- Heb 9:28; 1Pe 1:5.
Be glorified in his saints. -- 2Th 1:10.
Be admired in them that believe. -- 2Th 1:10.
Bring to light the hidden things of darkness. -- 1Co 4:5.
Judge. -- Ps 50:3,4; Joh 5:22; 2Ti 4:1; Jude 1:15; Re 20:11-13.
Reign. -- Isa 24:23; Da 7:14; Re 11:15.
Destroy death. -- 1Co 15:25,26.
Every eye shall see him at -- Re 1:7.

Should be always considered as at hand -- Ro 13:12; Php 4:5; 1Pe 4:7.
 Blessedness of being prepared for -- Mt 24:46; Lu 12:37,38.
 Saints
 Assured of. -- Job 19:25,26.
 Love. -- 2Ti 4:8.
 Look for. -- Php 3:20; Tit 2:13.
 Wait for. -- 1Co 1:7; 1Th 1:10.
 Haste to. -- 2Pe 3:12.
 Pray for. -- Re 22:20.
 Should be ready for. -- Mt 24:44; Lu 12:40.
 Should watch for. -- Mt 24:42; Mr 13:35-37; Lu 21:36.
 Should be patient to. -- 2Th 3:5; Jas 5:7,8.
 Shall be preserved to -- Php 1:6; 2Ti 4:18; 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24.
 Shall not be ashamed at -- 1Jo 2:28; 4:17.
 Shall be blameless at -- 1Co 1:8; 1Th 3:13; 5:23; Jude 1:24.
 Shall be like him at -- Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2.
 Shall see him as he is, at -- 1Jo 3:2.
 Shall appear with him in glory at -- Col 3:4.
 Shall receive a crown of glory at -- 2Ti 4:8; 1Pe 5:4.
 Shall reign with him at -- Da 7:27; 2Ti 2:12; Re 5:10; 20:6; 22:5.
 Faith of, shall be found to praise at -- 1Pe 1:7.
 The wicked
 Scoff at. -- 2Pe 3:3,4.
 Presume upon the delay of. -- Mt 24:48.
 Shall be surprised by. -- Mt 24:37-39; 1Th 5:3; 2Pe 3:10.
 Shall be punished at. -- 2Th 1:8,9.
 The man of sin to be destroyed at -- 2Th 2:8.
 Illustrated -- Mt 25:6; Lu 12:36,39; 19:12,15.

Seeking God

Commanded -- Isa 55:6; Mt 7:7.
 Includes seeking
 His Name. -- Ps 83:16.
 His word. -- Isa 34:16.
 His face. -- Ps 27:8; 105:4.
 His strength. -- 1Ch 16:11; Ps 105:4.
 His commandments. -- 1Ch 28:8; Mal 2:7.
 His precepts. -- Ps 119:45,94.
 His kingdom. -- Mt 6:33; Lu 12:31.
 His righteousness. -- Mt 6:33.
 Christ. -- Mal 3:1; Lu 2:15,16.
 Honour which comes from him. -- Joh 5:44.
 Justification by Christ. -- Ga 2:16,17.
 The city which God has prepared. -- Heb 11:10,16; 13:14.
 By prayer -- Job 8:5; Da 9:3.
 In his house -- De 12:5; Ps 27:4.
 Should be
 Immediate. -- Ho 10:12.
 Evermore. -- Ps 105:4.
 While he may be found. -- Isa 55:6.
 With diligence. -- Heb 11:6.
 With the heart. -- De 4:29; 1Ch 22:19.
 In the day of trouble. -- Ps 77:2.
 Ensures
 His being found. -- De 4:29; 1Ch 28:9; Pr 8:17; Jer 29:13.
 His favour. -- La 3:25.
 His protection. -- Ezr 8:22.
 His not forsaking us. -- Ps 9:10.
 Life. -- Ps 69:32; Am 5:4,6.
 Prosperity. -- Job 8:5,6; Ps 34:10.
 Being heard of him. -- Ps 34:4.
 Understanding all things. -- Pr 28:5.
 Gifts of righteousness. -- Ho 10:12.
 Imperative upon all -- Isa 8:19.
 Afflictions designed to lead to -- Ps 78:33,34; Ho 5:15.
 None, by nature, are found to be engaged in -- Ps 14:2; Ro 3:11; Lu 12:23,30.
 Saints
 Specially exhorted to. -- Zep 2:3.

Desirous of. -- Job 5:8.
 Purpose, in heart. -- Ps 27:8.
 Prepare their hearts for. -- 2Ch 30:19.
 Set their hearts to. -- 2Ch 11:16.
 Engage in, with the whole heart. -- 2Ch 15:12; Ps 119:10.
 Early in. -- Job 8:5; Ps 63:1; Isa 26:9.
 Earnest in. -- Song 3:2,4.
 Characterised by. -- Ps 24:6.
 Is never in vain -- Isa 45:19.
 Blessedness of -- Ps 119:2.
 Leads to joy -- Ps 70:4; 105:3.
 Ends in praise -- Ps 22:26.
 Promise connected with -- Ps 69:32.
 Shall be rewarded -- Heb 11:6.
 The wicked
 Are gone out of the way of. -- Ps 14:2,3; Ro 3:11,12.
 Prepare not their hearts for. -- 2Ch 12:14.
 Refuse, through pride. -- Ps 10:4.
 Not led to, by affliction. -- Isa 9:13.
 Sometimes pretend to. -- Ezr 4:2; Isa 58:2.
 Rejected, when too late in. -- Pr 1:28.
 They who neglect denounced -- Isa 31:1.
 Punishment of those who neglect -- Zep 1:4-6.
 Exemplified
 Asa. -- 2Ch 14:7.
 Jehoshaphat. -- 2Ch 17:3,4.
 Uzziah. -- 2Ch 26:5.
 Hezekiah. -- 2Ch 31:21.
 Josiah. -- 2Ch 34:3.
 Ezra. -- Ezr 7:10.
 David. -- Ps 34:4.
 Daniel. -- Da 9:3,4.

Self-Delusion

A characteristic of the wicked -- Ps 49:18.
 Prosperity frequently leads to -- Ps 30:6; Ho 12:8; Lu 12:17-19.
 Obstinate sinners often given up to -- Ps 81:11,12; Ho 4:17; 2Th 2:10,11.
 Exhibited in thinking that
 Our own ways are right. -- Pr 14:12.
 We should adhere to established wicked practices. -- Jer 44:17.
 We are pure. -- Pr 30:12.
 We are better than others. -- Lu 18:11.
 We are rich in spiritual things. -- Re 3:17.
 We may have peace while in sin. -- De 29:19.
 We are above adversity. -- Ps 10:6.
 Gifts entitle us to heaven. -- Mt 7:21,22.
 Privileges entitle us to heaven. -- Mt 3:9; Lu 13:25,26.
 God will not punish our sins. -- Ps 10:11; Jer 5:12.
 Christ shall not come to judge. -- 2Pe 3:4.
 Our lives shall be prolonged. -- Isa 56:12; Lu 12:19; Jas 4:13.
 Frequently preserved in, to the last -- Mt 7:22; 25:11,12; Lu 13:24,25.
 Fatal consequences of -- Mt 7:23; 24:48-51; Lu 12:20; 1Th 5:3.
 Exemplified
 Ahab. -- 1Ki 20:27,34.
 Israelites. -- Ho 12:8.
 Jews. -- Joh 8:33,41.
 Church of Laodicea. -- Re 3:17.
 Babylon. -- Isa 47:7-11.

Self-Denial

Christ set an example of -- Mt 4:8-10; 8:20; Joh 6:38; Ro 15:3; Php 2:6-8.
 A test of devotedness to Christ -- Mt 10:37,38; Lu 9:23,24.
 Necessary
 In following Christ. -- Lu 14:27-33.
 In the warfare of saints. -- 2Ti 2:4.
 To the triumph of saints. -- 1Co 9:25-27.
 Ministers especially called to exercise -- 2Co 6:4,5.

Should be exercised in
Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts. -- Ro 6:12; Tit 2:12.
Controlling the appetite. -- Pr 23:2.
Abstaining from fleshly lusts. -- 1Pe 2:11.
No longer living to lusts of men. -- 1Pe 4:2.
Mortifying sinful lusts. -- Mr 9:43; Col 3:5.
Mortifying deeds of the body. -- Ro 8:13.
Not pleasing ourselves. -- Ro 15:1-3.
Not seeking out own profit. -- 1Co 10:24,33; 13:5; Php 2:4.
Preferring the profit of others. -- Ro 14:20,21; 1Co 10:24,33.
Assisting others. -- Lu 3:11.
Even lawful things. -- 1Co 10:23.
Forsaking all. -- Lu 14:33.
Taking up the cross and following Christ. -- Mt 10:38; 16:24.
Crucifying the flesh. -- Ga 5:24.
Being crucified with Christ. -- Ro 6:6.
Being crucified to the world. -- Ga 6:14.
Putting off the old man which is corrupt. -- Eph 4:22; Col 3:9.
Preferring Christ to all earthly relations. -- Mt 8:21,22; Lu 14:26.
Becomes strangers and pilgrims -- Heb 11:13-15; 1Pe 2:11.
Danger of neglecting -- Mt 16:25,26; 1Co 9:27.
Reward of -- Mt 19:28,29; Ro 8:13.
Happy result -- 2Pe 1:4.
Exemplified
Abraham. -- Ge 13:9; Heb 11:8,9.
Widow of Zarephath. -- 1Ki 17:12-15.
Esther. -- Es 4:16.
Rechabites. -- Jer 35:6,7.
Daniel. -- Da 1:8-16.
Apostles. -- Mt 19:27.
Simon, Andrew, James, and John. -- Mr 1:16-20.
Poor Widow. -- Lu 21:4.
The Christians. -- Ac 2:45; 4:34.
Barnabas. -- Ac 4:36,37.
Paul. -- Ac 20:24; 1Co 9:19,27.
Moses. -- Heb 11:24,25.

Self-Examination

Enjoined -- 2Co 13:5.
Necessary before the communion -- 1Co 11:28.
Cause of difficulty in -- Jer 17:9.
Should be engaged in
With holy awe. -- Ps 4:4.
With diligent search. -- Ps 77:6; La 3:40.
With prayer for divine searching. -- Ps 26:2; 139:23,24.
With purpose of amendment. -- Ps 119:59; La 3:40.
Advantages of -- 1Co 11:31; Ga 6:4; 1Jo 3:20-22.

Selfishness

Contrary to the law of God -- Le 19:18; Mt 22:39; Jas 2:8.
The example of Christ condemns -- Joh 4:34; Ro 15:3; 2Co 8:9.
God hates -- Mal 1:10.
Exhibited in
Being lovers of ourselves. -- 2Ti 3:2.
Pleasing ourselves. -- Ro 15:1.
Seeking our own. -- 1Co 10:33; Php 2:21.
Seeking after gain. -- Isa 56:11.
Seeking undue precedence. -- Mt 20:21.
Living to ourselves. -- 2Co 5:15.
Neglect of the poor. -- 1Jo 3:17.
Serving God for reward. -- Mal 1:10.
Performing duty for reward. -- Mic 3:11.
Inconsistent with Christian love -- 1Co 13:5.
Inconsistent with communion of saints -- Ro 12:4,5; 1Co 12:12-27.
Especially forbidden to saints -- 1Co 10:24; Php 2:4.

The love of Christ should constrain us to avoid -- 2Co 5:14,15.
Ministers should be devoid of -- 1Co 9:19-23; 10:33.
All men addicted to -- Eph 2:3; Php 2:21.
Saints falsely accused of -- Job 1:9-11.
Characteristic of the last days -- 2Ti 3:1,2.
Exemplified
Cain. -- Ge 4:9.
Nabal. -- 1Sa 25:3,11.
Haman. -- Es 6:6.
Priests. -- Isa 56:11.
Jews. -- Zec 7:6.
James and John. -- Mr 10:37.
Multitude. -- Joh 6:26.

Self-Righteousness

Man is prone to -- Pr 20:6; 30:12.
Hateful to God -- Lu 16:15.
Is vain because our righteousness is
But external. -- Mt 23:25-28; Lu 11:39-44.
But partial. -- Mt 23:25; Lu 11:44.
No better than filthy rags. -- Isa 64:6.
Ineffectual for salvation. -- Job 9:30,31; Mt 5:20; Ro 3:20.
Unprofitable. -- Isa 57:12.
Is boastful -- Mt 23:30.
They who are given to
Audaciously approach God. -- Lu 18:11.
Seek to justify themselves. -- Lu 10:29.
Seek to justify themselves before men. -- Lu 16:15.
Reject the righteousness of God. -- Ro 10:3.
Condemn others. -- Mt 9:11-13; Lu 7:39.
Consider their own way right. -- Pr 21:2.
Despise others. -- Isa 65:5; Lu 18:9.
Proclaim their own goodness. -- Pr 20:6.
Are pure in their own eyes. -- Pr 30:12.
Are abominable before God. -- Isa 65:5.
Folly of -- Job 9:20.
Saints renounce -- Php 3:7-10.
Warning against -- De 9:4.
Denunciation against -- Mt 23:27,28.
Illustrated -- Lu 18:10-12.
Exemplified
Saul. -- 1Sa 15:13.
Young man. -- Mt 19:20.
Lawyer. -- Lu 10:25,29.
Pharisees. -- Lu 11:39; Joh 8:33; 9:28.
Israel. -- Ro 10:3.
Church of Laodicea. -- Re 3:17.

Self-Will and Stubbornness

Forbidden -- 2Ch 30:8; Ps 75:5; 95:8.
Proceed from
Unbelief. -- 2Ki 17:14.
Pride. -- Ne 9:16,29.
An evil heart. -- Jer 7:24.
God knows -- Isa 48:4.
Exhibited in
Refusing to hearken to God. -- Pr 1:24.
Refusing to hearken to the messengers of God. -- 1Sa 8:19; Jer 44:16; Zec 7:11.
Refusing to walk in the ways of God. -- Ne 9:17; Ps 78:10; Isa 42:24; Jer 6:16.
Refusing to hearken to parents. -- De 21:18,19.
Refusing to receive correction. -- De 21:18; Jer 5:3; 7:28.
Rebelling against God. -- De 31:27; Ps 78:8.
Resisting the Holy Spirit. -- Ac 7:51.
Walking in the counsels of an evil heart. -- Jer 7:24; 23:17.
Hardening the neck. -- Ne 9:16.
Hardening the heart. -- 2Ch 36:13.
Going backward and not forward. -- Jer 7:24.
Heinousness of -- 1Sa 15:23.
Ministers should
Be without. -- Tit 1:7.
Warn their people against. -- Heb 3:7-12.

Pray that their people may be forgiven for. -- Ex 34:9; De 9:27.
 Characteristic of the wicked -- Pr 7:11; 2Pe 2:10.
 The wicked cease not from -- Jdj 2:19.
 Punishment for -- De 21:21; Pr 29:1.
 Illustrated -- Ps 32:9; Jer 31:18.
 Exemplified
 Simeon and Levi. -- Ge 49:6.
 Israelites. -- Ex 32:9; De 9:6,13.
 Saul. -- 1Sa 15:19-23.
 David. -- 2Sa 24:4.
 Josiah. -- 2Ch 35:22.
 Zedekiah. -- 2Ch 36:13.

Separation

The Church is the 'called-out ones'
 The Ecclesia: Matt 16:18; Eph 5:25-27 A separated people;
 2 Cor 6:14-18; Rom 12:1,2; Rev 18:4; 1-ieb 7:26; 2 Tim 2:19; Tit 2:12,14; 1 Pet 2:5,9,10
 The world lieth in wickedness
 1 Jn 5:19; Jn 8:44; 2 Cor 4:3,4; Gal 1:4; Eph ;2:1-3; 1 Jn 3:10; Ju 14:6.
 Christians should not love the world
 1 Jn 2:15-17; Jas 4:4; Matt 6:24; 7:13,14; 10:34-38; Mk 8:36; Lk 14:26,33; Rom 12:1,2; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:14-18; 2 Tim 2:19; Tit 2:12,14; Heb 7:26; 12:14; 1 Pet 1:15,16.
 Christians
 live in this world but are not of it
 Show Hospitality to people: Rom 12:13; 1 Tim 3:2; 5:10; Tit 1:8; Heb 13:2; . 1 Pet 4:9
 Help the needy: Gal 6:10; Prov 14:31; 19:17; -31:20; Matt 7:12; 19:21; Lk 10:27-37; Acts 9:36; 10:38; Jas 1:27
 Do honest and legitimate business with men: 1 Tim 3:7; Rom 12:11,17,18; 13:7; 1 Thess 4:11,12; Matt 5:16,
 legitimately involved with non-Christians:
 1 Pet 2:18-20; 1 Tim 6:1,2; 1 Cor 7:12,13; 1 Pet 3:1,2
 Preaching the 'Gospel to non-Christians: Matt 28:18-20; Mk 16:15,16; Lk 24:47; Acts 1:8
 Christians left in this world, but are not part of it: Jn 17:11,15,18; 2 Cot 6:14-18; Jas 4:4; 1 Thess 5:22; Jas 1:27; Heb 7:26; Matt 10:34-38; Lk 14:26; Matt 7:13,14; . Rom 1:16
 Christian leaders apply the principle of separation in each generation: some things Christians should never be part of Heb 13:17; Acts 20:17,18; 1 Pet 5:1-4; Eph 4:11-16; Rom 1:24,26,32; 1 Pet 4:1-3; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:9,10; Gal5:19-21; Eph 5:3-5,18; - Col 3:5,6; 1 is 4:1-3; 2 Tim 3:1-7; 1 Pet 4:3,4; Rev 22:15; 1 Cot .,16,17; 6:19; Rom 13:13
 Not drinking alcohol
 Rom 14:15-23; 1Thess 5:22; Rom 14:21; Prov 20:1; 31:4-6,
 Christian dress
 1 Tim 2:9,10; 1 Pet 3:3-6; 1 Cor 11:14,15; Deut 22:5
 The Roman Catholic system is Babylon, the Whore, and the Mother of Harlots
 Rev 17 (especially verses 9,18); Rev 18; 19:1-6.
 Christians must come out of Babylon and her Harlot daughters Rev 18:4-6
 Legitimate games, music, drama, film making etc
 Rev 5:8; 14:2; 15:2; Eph 5:18,19; Ps 150; 1 Cor 13:11; Zech_8:5; Ps 103:13
 Holiness is essential to salvation Heb 12:14; - 2 Cor 7:1; Rom 6:19-22; 1 Pet 1:15,16; 4:3,4; Heb 7:26; Eph 5:25-27; Rev 19:7,8
 Not accepting personal gifts from outsiders Jas 4:4; 2 Cor 6:14-18

Sickness

Sent by God -- De 28:59-61; 32:39; 2Sa 12:15; Ac 12:23.
 The devil sometimes permitted to inflict -- Job 2:6,7; Lu 9:39; 13:16.
 Often brought on by intemperance -- Ho 7:5.

Often sent as a punishment of sin -- Le 26:14-16; 2Ch 21:12-15; 1Co 11:30.
 One of God's four sore judgments on a guilty land -- Eze14:19-21.
 God
 Promises to heal. -- Ex 23:25; 2Ki 20:5.
 Heals. -- De 32:39; Ps 103:3; Isa 38:5,9.
 Exhibits his mercy in healing. -- Php 2:27.
 Exhibits his power in healing. -- Lu 5:17.
 Exhibits his love in healing. -- Isa 38:17.
 Often manifests saving grace to sinners during. -- Job 33:19-24; Ps 107:17-21.
 Permits saints to be tried by. -- Job 2:5,6.
 Strengthens saints in. -- Ps 41:3.
 Comforts saints in. -- Ps 41:3.
 Hears the prayers of those in. -- Ps 30:2; 107:18-20.
 Preserves saints in time of. -- Ps 91:3-7.
 Abandons the wicked to. -- Jer 34:17.
 Persecutes the wicked by. -- Jer 29:18.
 Healing of, lawful on the Sabbath -- Lu 13:14-16.
 Christ compassionate those in -- Isa 53:4; Mt 8:16,17.
 Christ healed
 Being present. -- Mr 1:31; Mt 4:23.
 Not being present. -- Mt 8:13.
 By imposition of hands. -- Mr 6:5; Lu 13:13.
 With a touch. -- Mt 8:3.
 Through the touch of his garment. -- Mt 14:35,36; Mr 5:27-34.
 With a word. -- Mt 8:8,13.
 Faith required in those healed of, by Christ -- Mt 9:28,29; Mr 5:34; 10:52.
 Often incurable by human means -- De 28:27; 2Ch 21:18.
 The Apostles were endued with power to heal -- Mt 10:1; Mr 16:18,20.
 The power of healing
 One of the miraculous gifts bestowed on the early Church. -- 1Co 12:9,30; Jas 5:14,15.
 Saints
 Acknowledge that, comes from God. -- Ps 31:1-8; Isa 38:12,15.
 Are resigned under. -- Job 2:10.
 Mourn under, with prayer. -- Isa 38:14.
 Pray for recovery from. -- Isa 38:2,3.
 Ascribe recovery from, to God. -- Isa 38:20.
 Praise God for recovery from. -- Ps 103:1-3; Isa 38:19; Lu 17:15.
 Thank God publicly for recovery form. Isa 38:20; Ac 3:8.
 Feel for others in. -- Ps 35:13.
 Visit those in. -- Mt 25:36.
 Visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ -- Mt 25:34,36,40.
 Pray for those afflicted with -- Ac 28:8; Jas 5:14,15.
 God's aid should be sought in -- 2Ch 16:12.
 The wicked
 Have much sorrow, with. -- Ec 5:17.
 Forsake those in. -- 1Sa 30:13.
 Visit not those in. -- Mt 25:43.
 Not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ -- Mt 25:43,45.
 Illustrative of sin -- Le 13:45,46; Isa 1:5; Jer 8:22; Mt 9:12.

Simplicity

Is opposed to fleshly wisdom -- 2Co 1:12.
 Necessity for -- Mt 18:2,3.
 Should be exhibited
 In preaching the gospel. -- 1Th 2:3-7.
 In acts of benevolence. -- Ro 12:8.
 In all our conduct. -- 2Co 1:12.
 Concerning our own wisdom. -- 1Co 3:18.
 Concerning evil. -- Ro 16:19.
 Concerning malice. -- 1Co 14:20.
 Exhortation to -- Ro 16:19; 1Pe 2:2.
 They who have the grace of
 Are made wise by God. -- Mt 11:25.

Are made wise by the word of God. -- Ps 19:7; 119:130.
Are preserved by God. -- Ps 116:6.
Made circumspect by instruction. -- Pr 1:4.
Profit by the correction of others. -- Pr 19:25; 21:11.
Beware of being corrupted from that, which is in Christ -- 2Co 11:3.
Illustrated -- Mt 6:22.
Exemplified
David. -- Ps 131:1,2.
Jeremiah. -- Jer 1:6.
The Christians. -- Ac 2:46; 4:32.
Paul. -- 2Co 1:12.

Sin

Is the transgression of the law -- 1Jo 3:4.
Is of the devil -- 1Jo 3:8; Joh 8:44.
All unrighteousness is -- 1Jo 5:17.
Omission of what we know to be good is -- Jas 4:17.
Whatever is not of faith is -- Ro 14:23.
The thought of foolishness is -- Pr 24:9.
All imaginations of the unrenewed heart are Ge 6:5; 8:21.
Described as
Coming from the heart. -- Mt 15:19.
The fruit of lust. -- Jas 1:15.
The sting of death. -- 1Co 15:56.
Rebellion against God. -- De 9:7; Jos 1:18.
Works of darkness. -- Eph 5:11.
Dead works. -- Heb 6:1; 9:14.
The abominable thing that God hates. -- Pr 15:9; Jer 44:4,11.
Reproaching the Lord. -- Nu 15:30; Ps 74:18.
Defiling. -- Pr 30:12; Isa 59:3.
Deceitful. -- Heb 3:13.
Disgraceful. -- Pr 14:34.
Often very great. -- Ex 32:20; 1Sa 2:17.
Often mighty. -- Am 5:12.
Often manifold. -- Am 5:12.
Often presumptuous. -- Ps 19:13.
Sometimes open and manifest. -- 1Ti 5:24.
Sometimes secret. -- Ps 90:8; 1Ti 5:24.
Besetting. -- Heb 12:1.
Like scarlet and crimson. -- Isa 1:18.
Reaching to heaven. -- Re 18:5.
Entered into the world by Adam -- Ge 3:6,7; Ro 5:12.
All men are conceived and born in -- Ge 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5.
All men are shapen in -- Ps 51:5.
Scripture concludes all under -- Ga 3:22.
No man is without -- 1Ki 8:46; Ec 7:20.
Christ alone had none 2Co 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 1Jo 3:5.
God
Abominates. -- De 25:16; Pr 6:16-19.
Marks. -- Job 10:14.
Remembers. -- Re 18:5.
Is provoked to jealousy by. -- 1Ki 14:22.
Is provoked to anger by. -- 1Ki 16:2.
Alone can forgive. -- Ex 34:7; Da 9:9; Mic 7:18; Mr 2:7.
Recompenses. -- Jer 16:18; Re 18:6.
Punishes. -- Isa 13:11; Am 3:2.
The Law
Is transgressed by every. -- Jas 2:10,11; 1Jo 3:4.
Gives knowledge of. -- Ro 3:20; 7:7.
Shows exceeding sinfulness of. -- Ro 7:13.
Made to restrain. -- 1Ti 1:9,10.
By its strictness stirs up. -- Ro 7:5,8,11.
Is the strength of. -- 1Co 15:56.
Curses those guilty of. -- Ga 3:10.
No man can cleanse himself from -- Job 9:30,31; Pr 20:9; Jer 2:22.
No man can atone for -- Mic 6:7.
God has opened a fountain for -- Zec 13:1.
Christ was manifested to take away -- Joh 1:29; 1Jo 3:5.
Christ's blood redeems from -- Eph 1:7.
Christ's blood cleanses from -- 1Jo 1:7.

Saints
Made free from. -- Ro 6:18.
Dead to. -- Ro 6:2,11; 1Pe 2:24.
Profess to have ceased from. -- 1Pe 4:1.
Cannot live in. -- 1Jo 3:9; 5:18.
Resolve against. -- Job 34:32.
Ashamed of having committed. -- Ro 6:21.
Abhor themselves on account of. -- Job 42:6; Eze 20:43.
Have yet the remains of, in them. -- Ro 7:17,23; Ga 5:17.
The fear of God restrains -- Ex 20:20; Ps 4:4; Pr 16:6.
The word of God keeps from -- Ps 17:4; 119:11.
The Holy Spirit convinces of -- Joh 16:8,9.
If we say that we have no, we make God a liar -- 1Jo 1:10.
Confusion of face belongs to those guilty of -- Da 9:7,8.
Should be
Confessed. -- Job 33:27; Pr 28:13.
Mourned over. -- Ps 38:18; Jer 3:21.
Hated. -- Ps 97:10; Pr 8:13; Am 5:15.
Abhorred. -- Ro 12:9.
Put away. -- Job 11:14.
Departed from. -- Ps 34:14; 2Ti 2:19.
Avoided even in appearance. -- 1Th 5:22.
Guarded against. -- Ps 4:4; 39:1.
Striven against. -- Heb 12:4.
Mortified. -- Ro 8:13; Col 3:5.
Wholly destroyed. -- Ro 6:6.
Specially strive against besetting -- Heb 12:1.
Aggravated by neglecting advantages -- Lu 12:47; Joh 15:22.
Guilt of concerning -- Job 31:33; Pr 28:13.
We should pray to God
To search for, in our hearts. -- Ps 139:23,24.
To make us know our. -- Job 13:23.
To forgive our. -- Ex 34:9; Lu 11:4.
To keep us from. -- Ps 19:13.
To deliver us from. -- Mt 6:13.
To cleanse us from. -- Ps 51:2.
Prayer hindered by -- Ps 66:18; Isa 59:2.
Blessings withheld on account of -- Jer 5:25.
The wicked
Servants to. -- Joh 8:34; Ro 6:16.
Dead in. -- Eph 2:1.
Guilty of, in everything they do. -- Pr 21:4; Eze 21:24.
Plead necessity for. -- 1Sa 13:11,12.
Excuse. -- Ge 3:12,13; 1Sa 15:13-15.
Encourage themselves in. -- Ps 64:5.
Defy God in committing. -- Isa 5:18,19.
Boast of. -- Isa 3:9.
Make a mock at. -- Pr 14:9.
Expect impunity in. -- Ps 10:11; 50:21; 94:7.
Cannot cease from. -- 2Pe 2:14.
Heap up. -- Ps 78:17; Isa 30:1.
Encouraged in, by prosperity. -- Job 21:7-15; Pr 10:16.
Led by despair to continue in. -- Jer 2:25; 18:12.
Try to conceal, from God. -- Ge 3:8,10; Job 31:33.
Throw the blame of, on God. -- Ge 3:12; Jer 7:10.
Throw the blame of, on others. -- Ge 3:12,13; Ex 32:22-24.
Tempt others to. -- Ge 3:6; 1Ki 16:2; 21:25; Pr 1:10-14.
Delight in those who commit. -- Ps 10:3; Ho 7:3; Ro 1:32.
Shall bear the shame of. -- Eze 16:52.
Shall find out the wicked -- Nu 32:23.
Ministers should warn the wicked to forsake -- Eze 33:9; Da 4:27.
Leads to
Shame. -- Ro 6:21.
Disquiet. -- Ps 38:3.
Disease. -- Job 20:11.
The ground was cursed on account of -- Ge 3:17,18.
Toil and sorrow originated in -- Ge 3:16,17,19; Job 14:1.
Excludes from heaven -- 1Co 6:9,10; Ga 5:19-21; Eph 5:5; Re 21:27.
When finished brings forth death -- Jas 1:15.
Death, the wages of -- Ro 6:23.
Death, the punishment of -- Ge 2:17; Eze 18:4.

Sincerity

Christ was an example of -- 1Pe 2:22.
Ministers should be examples of -- Tit 2:7.
Opposed to fleshly wisdom -- 2Co 1:12.
Should characterise
Our love to God. -- 2Co 8:8,24.
Our love to Christ. -- Eph 6:24.
Our service to God. -- Jos 24:14; Joh 4:23,24.
Our faith. -- 1Ti 1:5.
Our love to one another. -- Ro 12:9; 1Pe 1:22; 1Jo 3:18.
Our whole conduct. -- 2Co 1:12.
The preaching of the gospel. -- 2Co 2:17; 1Th 2:3-5.
A characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel -- 1Pe 2:2.
The gospel sometimes preached without -- Php 1:16.
The wicked devoid of -- Ps 5:9; 55:21.
Exhortations to -- Ps 34:13; 1Co 5:8; 1Pe 2:1.
Pray for, on behalf of others -- Php 1:10.
Blessedness of -- Ps 32:2.
Exemplified
Men of Zebulun. -- 1Ch 12:33.
Hezekiah. -- Isa 38:3.
Nathanael. -- Joh 1:47.
Paul. -- 2Co 1:12.
Timothy. -- 2Ti 1:5.
Lois and Eunice. -- 2Ti 1:5.
The Redeemed. -- Re 14:5.

Sin Offering

Probable origin of -- Ge 4:4,7.
Was offered
For sins of ignorance. -- Le 4:2,13,22,27.
At the consecration of priests. -- Ex 29:10,14; Le 8:14.
At the consecration of Levites. -- Nu 8:8.
At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow. -- Nu 6:14.
On the day of atonement. -- Le 16:3,9.
Was a most holy sacrifice -- Le 6:25,29.
Consisted of
A young bullock for priests. -- Le 4:3; 9:2,8; 16:3,6.
A young bullock or he-goat for the congregation. -- Le 4:14; 16:9; 2Ch 29:23.
A male kid for a ruler. -- Le 4:23.
A female kid or female lamb for a private person. -- Le 4:28,32.
Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands -- Le 4:4,15,24,29; 2Ch 29:23.
Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering -- Le 4:24; 6:25.
The blood of
For a priest or for the congregation, brought by the priest into the tabernacle. -- Le 4:5,16.
For a priest or for the congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside the veil, by the priest with his finger. -- Le 4:6,17.
For a priest or for the congregation, put upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering by the priest with his finger. -- Le 4:25,30.
In every case poured at the foot of the altar of burnt offering. -- Le 4:7; 18:25,30; 9:9.
Fat of the inside, kidneys, burned on the altar of burnt offering -- Le 4:8-10,19,26,31; 9:10.
When for a priest or the congregation, the skin, carcass, burned without the camp -- Le 4:11,12,21; 6:30; 9:11.
Was eaten by the priests in a holy place, when its blood had not been brought into the tabernacle -- Le 6:26,29,30.
Aaron, &c rebuked for burning and not eating that of the congregation, its blood not having been brought into the tabernacle -- Le 10:16-18; 9:9,15.
Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy -- Le 6:27.
Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed -- Le 6:27.

Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of -- Le 6:28.
Was typical of Christ's sacrifice -- 2Co 5:21; Heb 13:11-13.

Slander

An abomination to God -- Pr 6:16,19.
Forbidden -- Ex 23:1; Eph 4:31; Jas 4:11.
Includes
Whispering. -- Ro 1:29; 2Co 12:20.
Backbiting. -- Ro 1:30; 2Co 12:20.
Evil surmising. -- 1Ti 6:4.
Tale-bearing. -- Le 19:16.
Babbling. -- Ec 10:11.
Tattling. -- 1Ti 5:13.
Evil speaking. -- Ps 41:5; 109:20.
Defaming. -- Jer 20:10; 1Co 4:13.
Bearing false witness. -- Ex 20:16; De 5:20; Lu 3:14.
Judging charitably. -- Jas 4:11,12.
Raising false reports. -- Ex 23:1.
Repeating matters. -- Pr 17:9.
Is a deceitful work -- Ps 52:2.
Comes from the evil heart -- Mt 15:19; Lu 6:45.
Often arises from hatred -- Ps 41:7; 109:3.
Idleness leads to -- 1Ti 5:13.
The wicked addicted to -- Ps 50:20; Jer 6:28; 9:4.
Hypocrites addicted to -- Pr 11:9.
A characteristic of the devil -- Re 12:10.
The wicked love -- Ps 52:4.
They who indulge in, are fools -- Pr 10:18.
They who indulge in, not to be trusted -- Jer 9:4.
Women warned against -- Tit 2:3.
Minister's wives should avoid -- 1Ti 3:11.
Christ was exposed to -- Ps 35:11; Mt 26:60.
Rulers exposed to -- 2Pe 2:10; Jude 1:8.
Ministers exposed to -- Ro 3:8; 2Co 6:8.
The nearest relations exposed to -- Ps 50:20.
Saints exposed to -- Ps 38:12; 109:2; 1Pe 4:4.
Saints
Should keep their tongue from. -- Ps 34:13; 1Pe 3:10.
Should lay aside. -- Eph 4:31; 1Pe 2:1.
Should be warned against. -- Tit 3:1,2.
Should give no occasion for. -- 1Pe 2:12; 3:16.
Should return good for. -- 1Co 4:13.
Blessed in enduring. -- Mt 5:11.
Characterised as avoiding. -- Ps 15:1,3.
Should not be listened to -- 1Sa 24:9.
Should be discountenanced with anger -- Pr 25:23.
Effects of
Separating friends. -- Pr 16:28; 17:9.
Deadly wounds. -- Pr 18:8; 26:22.
Strife. -- Pr 26:20.
Discord among brethren. -- Pr 6:19.
Murder. -- Ps 31:13; Eze 22:9.
The tongue of, is a scourge -- Job 5:21.
Is venomous -- Ps 140:3; Ec 10:11.
Is destructive -- Pr 11:9.
End of, is mischievous madness -- Ec 10:13.
Men shall give account for -- Mt 12:36; Jas 1:26.
Punishment for -- De 19:16-21; Ps 101:5.
Illustrated -- Pr 12:18; 25:18.
Exemplified
Laban's Sons. -- Ge 31:1.
Doeg. -- 1Sa 22:9-11.
Princes of Ammon. -- 2Sa 10:3.
Ziba. -- 2Sa 16:3.
Children of Belial. -- 1Ki 21:13.
Enemies of the Jews. -- Eze 4:7-16.
Gashmu. -- Ne 6:6.
Haman. -- Es 3:8.
David's enemies. -- Ps 31:13.
Jeremiah's enemies. -- Jer 38:4.
Jews. -- Mt 11:18,19.
Witnesses against Christ. -- Mt 26:59-61.

Priests. -- Mr 15:3.
Enemies of Stephen. -- Ac 6:11.
Enemies of Paul. -- Ac 17:7.
Tertullus. -- Ac 24:2,5.

Sobriety

Commanded -- 1Pe 1:13; 5:8.
The gospel designed to teach -- Tit 2:11,12.
With watchfulness -- 1Th 5:6.
With prayer -- 1Pe 4:7.
Required in
Ministers. -- 1Ti 3:2,3; Tit 1:8.
Wives of ministers. -- 1Ti 3:11.
Aged men. -- Tit 2:2.
Young men. -- Tit 2:6.
Young women. -- Tit 2:4.
All saints. -- 1Th 5:6,8.
Women should exhibit, in dress -- 1Ti 2:9.
We should estimate our character and talents with -- Ro 12:3.
We should live in -- Tit 2:12.
Motives to -- 1Pe 4:7; 5:8.

Steadfastness

Exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways -- Nu 23:19; Da 6:26; Jas 1:17.
Commanded -- Php 4:1; 2Th 2:15; Jas 1:6-8.
Godliness necessary to -- Job 11:13-15.
Secured by
The power of God. -- Ps 55:22; 62:2; 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24.
The presence of God. -- Ps 16:8.
Trust in God. -- Ps 26:1.
The intercession of Christ. -- Lu 22:31,32.
A characteristic of saints -- Job 17:9; Joh 8:31.
Should be manifested
In cleaving to God. -- De 10:20; Ac 11:23.
In the work of the Lord. -- 1Co 15:58.
In continuing in the Apostles' doctrine. -- Ac 2:42.
In holding fast our profession. -- Heb 4:14; 10:23.
In holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope. -- Heb 3:6,14.
In keeping the faith. -- Col 2:5; 1Pe 5:9.
In standing fast in the faith. -- 1Co 16:13.
In holding fast what is good. -- 1Th 5:21.
In maintaining Christian liberty. -- Ga 5:1.
In striving for the faith of the gospel. -- Php 1:27; Jude 1:3.
Even under affliction. -- Ps 44:17-19; Ro 8:35-37; 1Th 3:3.
Saints pray for -- Ps 17:5.
Saints praise God for -- Ps 116:8.
Ministers
Exhorted to. -- 2Ti 1:13,14; Tit 1:9.
Should exhort to. -- Ac 13:43; 14:22.
Should pray for, in their people. -- 1Th 3:13; 2Th 2:17.
Encouraged by, in their people. -- 1Th 3:8.
Rejoiced by, in their people. -- Col 2:5.
The wicked devoid of -- Ps 78:8,37.
Principle of -- Illustrated -- Mt 7:24,25; Joh 15:4; Col 2:7.
Want of -- Illustrated -- Lu 8:6,13; Joh 15:6; 2Pe 2:17; Jude 1:12.
Exemplified
Caleb. -- Nu 14:24.
Joshua. -- Jos 24:15.
Josiah. -- 2Ki 22:2.
Job. -- Job 2:3.
David. -- Ps 18:21,22.
Shadrach. -- Da 3:18.
Daniel. -- Da 6:10.
The Christians. -- Ac 2:42.
Corinthians. -- 1Co 15:1.
Colossians. -- Col 2:5.
Those who overcame Satan. -- Re 12:11.

Strife

Christ, an example of avoiding -- Isa 42:2; Mt 12:15-19; Lu 9:52-56; 1Pe 2:23.
Forbidden -- Pr 3:30; 25:8.
A work of the flesh -- Ga 5:20.
An evidence of a carnal spirit -- 1Co 3:3.
Existed in the church -- 1Co 1:11.
Excited by
Hatred. -- Pr 10:12.
Pride. -- Pr 13:10; 28:25.
Wrath. -- Pr 15:18; 30:33.
Frowardness. -- Pr 16:28.
A contentious disposition. -- Pr 26:21.
Tale-bearing. -- Pr 26:20.
Drunkenness. -- Pr 23:29,30.
Lusts. -- Jas 4:1.
Curious questions. -- 1Ti 6:4; 2Ti 2:23.
Scorning. -- Pr 22:10.
Difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoiding it -- Pr 17:14.
Shameful in saints -- 2Co 12:20; Jas 3:14.
Saints should
Avoid. -- Ge 13:8; Eph 4:3.
Avoid questions that lead to. -- 2Ti 2:14.
Not walk in. -- Ro 13:13.
Not act from. -- Php 2:3.
Do all things without. -- Php 2:14.
Submit to wrong rather than engage in. -- Pr 20:22; Mt 5:39,40; 1Co 6:7.
Seek God's protection from. -- Ps 35:1; Jer 18:19.
Praise God for protection from. -- 2Sa 22:44; Ps 18:43.
Saints kept from tongues of -- Ps 31:20.
Ministers should
Avoid. -- 1Ti 3:3; 2Ti 2:24.
Avoid questions that lead to. -- 2Ti 2:23; Tit 3:9.
Not preach through. -- Php 1:15,16.
Warn against. -- 1Co 1:10; 2Ti 2:14.
Reprove. -- 1Co 1:11,12; 3:3; 11:17,18.
Appeased by slowness to anger -- Pr 15:18.
It is honourable to cease from -- Pr 20:3.
Hypocrites make religion a pretence for -- Isa 58:4.
Fools engage in -- Pr 18:6.
Evidences a love of transgression -- Pr 17:19.
Leads to
Blasphemy. -- Le 24:10,11.
Injustice. -- Hab 1:3,4.
Confusion and every evil work. -- Jas 3:16.
Violence. -- Ex 21:18,22.
Mutual destruction. -- Ga 5:15.
Temporal blessing embittered by -- Pr 17:1.
Excludes from heaven -- Ga 5:20,21.
Promoters of, should be expelled -- Pr 22:10.
Punishment for -- Ps 55:9.
Strength and violence of -- Illustrated -- Pr 17:14; 18:19.
Danger of joining in -- Illustrated -- Pr 26:17.
Exemplified
Herdmen of Abram and of Lot. -- Ge 13:7.
Herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac. -- Ge 26:20.
Laban and Jacob. -- Ge 31:36.
Two Hebrews. -- Ex 2:13.
Israelites. -- De 1:12.
Judah and Israel. -- 2Sa 19:41-43.
Disciples. -- Lu 22:24.
Judaising Teachers. -- Ac 15:2.
Paul and Barnabas. -- Ac 15:39.
Pharisees and Sadducees. -- Ac 23:7.
Corinthians. -- 1Co 1:11; 6:6.

Submission

Submission to leaders, to older people, and to one another
To leaders: Heb 13:7,17; 1 Thess 5:12,13; 1 Tim 5:17; 1 Cor 12:28; Eph 4:11,12 To older people: 1 Pet 5:5; Acts 11:30; 1 Cor 16:15,16, To one another: Eph 5:21; 1 Pet 5:5,6 Esteem others better: Phil 2:3
Esteeming others better than ourselves
Phil 2:3; Rom 12:10; Eph 4:2; 1 Pet 5:5,6;

Submission a means of finding God's will Prov 12:1,15;
15:22; 20:18; 24:6; Jas 4:6,

Swearing Falsely

Forbidden -- Le 19:12; Nu 30:2; Mt 5:33.
Hateful to God -- Zec 8:17.
We should not love -- Zec 8:17.
Fraud often leads to -- Le 6:2,3.
Saints abstain from -- Jos 9:20; Ps 15:4.
Blessedness of abstaining from -- Ps 24:4,5.
The wicked
Addicted to. -- Jer 5:2; Ho 10:4.
Plead excuses for. -- Jer 7:9,10.
Shall be judged on account of. -- Mal 3:5.
Shall be cut off for. -- Zec 5:3.
Shall have a curse upon their houses for. -- Zec 5:4.
False witnesses guilty of -- De 19:16,18.
Exemplified
Saul. -- 1Sa 19:6,10.
Shimei. -- 1Ki 2:41-43.
Jews. -- Eze 16:59.
Zedekiah. -- Eze 17:13-19.
Peter. -- Mt 26:72,74.

Swearing, Profane

Of all kinds is desecration of God's name and is forbidden
-- Ex 20:7; Mt 5:34-36; 23:21,22; Jas 5:12.
The wicked
Addicted to. -- Ps 10:7; Ro 3:14.
Love. -- Ps 109:17.
Clothe themselves with. -- Ps 109:18.
Guilt of -- Ex 20:7; De 5:11.
Woe denounced against -- Mt 23:16.
Nations visited for -- Jer 23:10; Ho 4:1-3.
Punishment for -- Le 24:16,23; Ps 59:12; 109:17,18.
Exemplified
Son of Israelitish woman. -- Le 24:11.
Gehazi. -- 2Ki 5:20.
Peter. -- Mt 26:74.

Temptation

God cannot be the subject of -- Jas 1:13.
Does not come from God -- Jas 1:13.
Comes from
Lusts. -- Jas 1:14.
Covetousness. -- Pr 28:20; 1Ti 6:9,10.
devil is the author of- 1Ch 21:1; Mt 4:1; Joh 13:2; 1Th 3:5.
Evil associates, the instruments of -- Pr 1:10; 7:6; 16:29.
Often arises through
Poverty. -- Pr 30:9; Mt 4:2,3.
Prosperity. -- Pr 30:9; Mt 4:8.
Worldly glory. -- Nu 22:17; Da 4:30; 5:2; Mt 4:8.
To distrust of God's providence -- Mt 4:3.
To presumption -- Mt 4:6.
To worshipping the god of this world -- Mt 4:9.
Often strengthened by the perversion of God's word -- Mt 4:6.
Permitted as a trial of
Faith. -- 1Pe 1:7; Jas 1:2,3.
Disinterestedness. -- Job 1:9-12.
Always conformable to the nature of man -- 1Co 10:13.
Often ends in sin and perdition -- 1Ti 6:9; Jas 1:15.
Christ
Endured, from the devil. -- Mr 1:13.
Endured, from the wicked. -- Mt 16:1; 22:18; Lu 10:25.
Resisted by the word of God. -- Mt 4:4,7,10.
Overcame. -- Mt 4:11.
Sympathises with those under. -- Heb 4:15.
Is able to help those under. -- Heb 2:18.
Intercedes for his people under. -- Lu 22:31,32; Joh 17:15.
God will not suffer saints to be exposed to, beyond their powers to bear -- 1Co 10:13.
God will make a way for saints to escape 1Co 10:13.

God enables the saints to bear -- 1Co 10:13.
God knows how to deliver saints out of -- 2Pe 2:9.
Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of -- Re 3:10.
Saints may be in heaviness through -- 1Pe 1:6.
Saints should
Resist, in faith. -- Eph 6:16; 1Pe 5:9.
Watch against. -- Mt 26:41; 1Pe 5:8.
Pray to be kept from. -- Mt 6:13; 26:41.
Not to occasion, to others. -- Ro 14:13.
Restore those overcome by. -- Ga 6:1.
Avoid the way of. -- Pr 4:14,15.
The devil will renew -- Lu 4:13.
Has strength through the weakness of the flesh -- Mt 26:41.
Mere professors fall away in time of -- Lu 8:13.
Blessedness of those who meet and overcome -- Jas 1:2-4,12.
Exemplified
Eve. -- Ge 3:1,4,5.
Joseph. -- Ge 39:7.
Balaam. -- Nu 22:17.
Achan. -- Jos 7:21.
David. -- 2Sa 11:2.
Jeroboam. -- 1Ki 15:30.
Peter. -- Mr 14:67-71.
Paul. -- 2Co 12:7; Ga 4:14.

Thanksgiving

Christ set an example of -- Mt 11:25; 26:27; Joh 6:11; 11:41.
The heavenly host engaged in -- Re 4:9; 7:11,12; 11:16,17.
Commanded -- Ps 50:14; Php 4:6.
Is a good thing -- Ps 92:1.
Should be offered
To God. -- Ps 50:14.
To Christ. -- 1Ti 1:12.
Through Christ. -- Ro 1:8; Col 3:17; Heb 13:15.
In the name of Christ. -- Eph 5:20.
In behalf of ministers. -- 2Co 1:11.
In private worship. -- Da 6:10.
In public worship. -- Ps 35:18.
In everything. -- 1Th 5:18.
Upon the completion of great undertakings. -- Ne 12:31,40.
Before taking food. -- Joh 6:11; Ac 27:35.
Always. -- Eph 1:16; 5:20; 1Th 1:2.
At the remembrance of God's holiness. -- Ps 30:4; 97:12.
For the goodness and mercy of God. -- Ps 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-3.
For the gift of Christ. -- 2Co 9:15.
For Christ's power and reign. -- Re 11:17.
For the reception and effectual working of the word of God in others. -- 1Th 2:13.
For deliverance through Christ from in-dwelling sin. -- Ro 7:23-25.
For victory over death and the grave. -- 1Co 15:57.
For wisdom and might. -- Da 2:23.
For the triumph of the gospel. -- 2Co 2:14.
For the conversion of others. -- Ro 6:17.
For faith exhibited by others. -- Ro 1:8; 2Th 1:3.
For love exhibited by others. -- 2Th 1:3.
For the grace bestowed on others. -- 1Co 1:4; Php 1:3-5; Col 1:3-6.
For the zeal exhibited by others. -- 2Co 8:16.
For the nearness of God's presence. -- Ps 75:1.
For appointment to the ministry. -- 1Ti 1:12.
For willingness to offer our property for God's service. -- 1Ch 29:6-14.
For the supply of our bodily wants. -- Ro 14:6,7; 1Ti 4:3,4.
For all men. -- 1Ti 2:1.
For all things. -- 2Co 9:11; Eph 5:20.
Should be accompanied by intercession for others -- 1Ti 2:1; 2Ti 1:3; Phm 1:4.

Should always accompany prayer -- Ne 11:17; Php 4:6; Col 4:2.
 Should always accompany praise -- Ps 92:1; Heb 13:15.
 Expressed in psalms -- 1Ch 16:7.
 Ministers appointed to offer, in public -- 1Ch 16:4,7; 23:30; 2Ch 31:2.
 Saints
 Exhorted to. -- Ps 105:1; Col 3:15.
 Resolved to offer. -- Ps 18:49; 30:12.
 Habitually offer. -- Da 6:10.
 Offer sacrifices of. -- Ps 116:17.
 Abound in the faith with. -- Col 2:7.
 Magnify God by. -- Ps 69:30.
 Come before God with. -- Ps 95:2.
 Should enter God's gate with. -- Ps 100:4.
 Of hypocrites, full of boasting -- Lu 18:11.
 The wicked averse to -- Ro 1:21.
 Exemplified
 David. -- 1Ch 29:12.
 Levites. -- 2Ch 5:12,13.
 Daniel. -- Da 2:23.
 Jonah. -- Jon 2:9.
 Simeon. -- Lu 2:28.
 Anna. -- Lu 2:38.
 Paul. -- Ac 28:15.

Theft

Is an abomination -- Jer 7:9,10.
 Forbidden -- Ex 20:15; Mr 10:19; Ro 13:9.
 From the poor specially forbidden -- Pr 22:2.
 Includes fraud in general -- Le 19:13.
 Includes fraud concerning wages -- Le 19:13; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4.
 Proceeds from the heart -- Mt 15:19.
 Defiles a man -- Mt 15:20.
 The wicked
 Addicted to. -- Ps 119:61.
 Store up the fruits of. -- Am 3:10.
 Lie in wait to commit. -- Ho 6:9.
 Commit, under shelter of the night. -- Job 24:14; Ob 1:5.
 Consent to show who commit. -- Ps 50:18.
 Associate with those who commit. -- Isa 1:23.
 May, for a season, prosper in. -- Job 12:6.
 Plead excuses for. -- Jer 7:9,10.
 Repent not of. -- Re 9:21.
 Destroy themselves by. -- Pr 21:7.
 Connected with murder -- Jer 7:9; Ho 4:2.
 Shame follows the detection of -- Jer 2:26.
 Brings a curse on those who commit it -- Ho 4:2,3; Zec 5:3,4; Mal 3:5.
 Brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it -- Eze 22:29,31.
 Excludes from heaven -- 1Co 6:10.
 They who connive at
 Hate their own souls. -- Pr 29:24.
 Shall be reproved of God. -- Ps 50:18,21.
 Mosaic law respecting -- Ex 22:1-8.
 Saints
 Warned against. -- Eph 4:28; 1Pe 4:15.
 All earthly treasure exposed to -- Mt 6:19.
 Heavenly treasure secure from -- Mt 6:20; Lu 12:33.
 Woe denounced against -- Isa 10:2; Na 3:1.
 Illustrates the guilt of false teachers -- Jer 23:30; Joh 10:1,8,10.
 Exemplified
 Rachel. -- Ge 31:19.
 Achan. -- Jos 7:21.
 Shechemites. -- Jdj 9:25.
 Micah. -- Jdj 17:2.

Titles and Names of Christ

Adam, Second -- 1Co 15:45.
 Almighty -- Re 1:18.
 Amen -- Re 3:14.

Alpha and Omega -- Re 1:8; 22:13.
 Advocate -- 1Jo 2:1.
 Angel -- Ge 48:16; Ex 23:20,21.
 Angel of the Lord -- Ex 3:2; Jdj 13:15-18.
 Angel of God's presence -- Isa 63:9.
 Apostle -- Heb 3:1.
 Arm of the Lord -- Isa 51:9; 53:1.
 Author and Finisher of our faith -- Heb 12:2.
 Blessed and only Potentate -- 1Ti 6:15.
 Beginning of the creation of God -- Re 3:14.
 Branch -- Jer 23:5; Zec 3:8; 6:12.
 Bread of Life -- Joh 6:35,48.
 Captain of the Lord's hosts -- Jos 5:14,15.
 Captain of salvation -- Heb 2:10.
 Chief Shepherd -- 1Pe 5:4.
 Christ of God -- Lu 9:20.
 Consolation of Israel -- Lu 2:25.
 Chief Corner-stone -- Eph 2:20; 1Pe 2:6.
 Commander -- Isa 55:4.
 Counsellor -- Isa 9:6.
 David -- Jer 30:9; Eze 34:23.
 Day-spring -- Lu 1:78.
 Deliverer -- Ro 11:26.
 Desire of all nations -- Hag 2:7.
 Door -- Joh 10:7.
 Elect of God -- Isa 42:1.
 Emmanuel -- Isa 7:14; Mt 1:23.
 Eternal life -- 1Jo 1:2; 5:20.
 Everlasting Father -- Isa 9:6.
 Faithful witness -- Re 1:5; 3:14.
 First and Last -- Re 1:17; 2:8.
 First-begotten of the dead -- Re 1:5.
 First-born of every creature -- Col 1:15.
 Forerunner -- Heb 6:20.
 God -- Isa 40:9; Joh 20:28.
 God blessed for ever -- Ro 9:5.
 God's fellow -- Zec 13:7.
 Glory of the Lord -- Isa 40:5.
 Good Shepherd -- Joh 10:14.
 Great High Priest -- Heb 4:14.
 Governor -- Mt 2:6.
 Head of the Church -- Eph 5:23; Col 1:18.
 Heir of all things -- Heb 1:2.
 Holy One -- Ps 16:10; Ac 2:27,31.
 Holy One of God -- Mr 1:24.
 Holy One of Israel -- Isa 41:14.
 Horn of salvation -- Lu 1:69.
 I AM -- Ex 3:14; Joh 8:58.
 Jehovah -- Isa 26:4.
 Jesus -- Mt 1:21; 1Th 1:10.
 Judge of Israel -- Mic 5:1.
 Just One -- Ac 7:52.
 King -- Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5.
 King of Israel -- Joh 1:49.
 King of the Jews -- Mt 2:2.
 King of Saints -- Re 15:3.
 King of Kings -- 1Ti 6:15; Re 17:14.
 Law giver -- Isa 33:22.
 Lamb -- Re 5:6,12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3.
 Lamb of God -- Joh 1:29,36.
 Leader -- Isa 55:4.
 Life -- Joh 14:6; Col 3:4; 1Jo 1:2.
 Light of the world -- Joh 8:12.
 Lion of the tribe of Judah -- Re 5:5.
 Lord of glory -- 1Co 2:8.
 Lord of all -- Ac 10:36.
 Lord our righteousness -- Jer 23:6.
 Lord God of the holy prophets -- Re 22:6.
 Lord God Almighty -- Re 15:3.
 Mediator -- 1Ti 2:5.
 Messenger of the covenant -- Mal 3:1.
 Messiah -- Da 9:25; Joh 1:41.
 Mighty God -- Isa 9:6.
 Mighty One of Jacob -- Isa 60:16.

Morning-star -- Re 22:16.
 Nazarene -- Mt 2:23.
 Offspring of David -- Re 22:16.
 Only-begotten -- Joh 1:14.
 Our Passover -- 1Co 5:7.
 Plant of renown -- Eze 34:29.
 Prince of life -- Ac 3:15.
 Prince of peace -- Isa 9:6.
 Prince of the kings of the earth -- Re 1:5.
 Prophet -- Lu 24:19; Joh 7:40.
 Ransom -- 1Ti 2:6.
 Redeemer -- Job 19:25; Isa 59:20; 60:16.
 Resurrection and life -- Joh 11:25.
 Rock -- 1Co 10:4.
 Root of David -- Re 22:16.
 Root of Jesse -- Isa 11:10.
 Ruler of Israel -- Mic 5:2.
 Saviour -- 2Pe 2:20; 3:18.
 Servant -- Isa 42:1; 52:13.
 Shepherd and Bishop of souls -- 1Pe 2:25.
 Shiloh -- Ge 49:10.
 Son of the blessed -- Mr 14:61.
 Son of God -- Lu 1:35; Joh 1:49.
 Son of the Highest -- Lu 1:32.
 Son of David -- Mt 9:27.
 Son of man -- Joh 5:27; 6:37.
 Star -- Nu 24:17.
 Sun of righteousness -- Mal 4:2.
 Surety -- Heb 7:22.
 True God -- 1Jo 5:20.
 True Light -- Joh 1:9.
 True Vine -- Joh 15:1.
 Truth -- Joh 14:6.
 Way -- Joh 14:6.
 Wisdom -- Pr 8:12.
 Witness -- Isa 55:4.
 Wonderful -- Isa 9:6.
 Word -- Joh 1:1; 5:7.
 Word of God -- Re 19:13.
 Word of Life -- 1Jo 1:1.

Titles and Names of the Church

Assembly of the saints -- Ps 89:7.
 Assembly of the upright -- Ps 111:1.
 Body of Christ -- Eph 1:22,23; Col 1:24.
 Branch of God's planting -- Isa 60:21.
 Bride of Christ -- Re 21:9.
 Church of God -- Ac 20:28.
 Church of the Living God -- 1Ti 3:15.
 Church of the first-born -- Heb 12:23.
 City of the Living God -- Heb 12:22.
 Congregation of saints -- Ps 149:1.
 Congregation of the Lord's poor -- Ps 74:19.
 Dove -- Song 2:14; 5:2.
 Family in heaven and earth -- Eph 3:15.
 Flock of God -- Eze 34:15; 1Pe 5:2.
 Fold of Christ -- Joh 10:16.
 General assembly of the first-born -- Heb 12:23.
 Golden candlestick -- Re 1:20.
 God's building -- 1Co 3:9.
 God's husbandry -- 1Co 3:9.
 God's heritage -- Joe 3:2; 1Pe 5:3.
 Habitation of God -- Eph 2:22.
 Heavenly of Jerusalem -- Ga 4:26; Heb 12:22.
 Holy city -- Re 21:2.
 Holy mountain -- Zec 8:3.
 Holy hill -- Ps 15:1.
 House of God -- 1Ti 3:15; Heb 10:21.
 House of the God of Jacob -- Isa 2:3.
 House of Christ -- Heb 3:6.
 Household of God -- Eph 2:19.
 Inheritance -- Ps 28:9; Isa 19:25.
 Israel of God -- Ga 6:16.
 King's daughter -- Ps 45:13.

Lamb's wife -- Re 19:7; 21:9.
 Lot of God's inheritance -- De 32:9.
 Mount Zion -- Ps 2:6; Heb 12:22.
 Mountain of the Lord's house -- Isa 2:2.
 New Jerusalem -- Re 21:2.
 Pillar and ground of the truth -- 1Ti 3:15.
 Sanctuary of God -- Ps 114:2.
 Spiritual house -- 1Pe 2:5.
 Spouse of Christ -- Song 4:12; 5:1.
 Sought out, a city not forsaken -- Isa 62:12.
 Temple of God -- 1Co 3:16,17.
 Temple of the Living God -- 2Co 6:16.
 Vineyard -- Jer 12:10; Mt 21:41.

Titles and Names of the Devil

Abaddon -- Re 9:11.
 Accuser of our brethren -- Re 12:10.
 Adversary -- 1Pe 5:8.
 Angel of the bottomless pit -- Re 9:11.
 Apollyon -- Re 9:11.
 Beelzebub -- Mt 12:24.
 Belial -- 2Co 6:15.
 Crooked serpent -- Isa 27:1.
 Dragon -- Isa 27:1; Re 20:2.
 Enemy -- Mt 13:39.
 Evil spirit -- 1Sa 16:14.
 Father of lies -- Joh 8:44.
 Great red dragon -- Re 12:3.
 Leviathan -- Isa 27:1.
 Liar -- Joh 8:44.
 Lying spirit -- 1Ki 22:22.
 Murderer -- Joh 8:44.
 Old serpent -- Re 12:9; 20:2.
 Piercing serpent -- Isa 27:1.
 Power of darkness -- Col 1:13.
 Prince of this world -- Joh 14:30.
 Prince of the devils -- Mt 12:24.
 Prince of the power of the air -- Eph 2:2.
 Ruler of the darkness of this world -- Eph 6:12.
 Satan -- 1Ch 21:1; Job 1:6.
 Serpent -- Ge 3:4,16; 2Co 11:3.
 Spirit that works in the children of disobedience -- Eph 2:2.
 Tempter -- Mt 4:3; 1Th 3:5.
 The god of this world -- 2Co 4:4.
 Unclean spirit -- Mt 12:43.
 Wicked-one -- Mt 13:19,38.

Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit

Breath of the Almighty -- Job 33:4.
 Comforter -- Joh 14:16,26; 15:26.
 Eternal Spirit -- Heb 9:14.
 Free Spirit -- Ps 51:12.
 God -- Ac 5:3,4.
 Good Spirit -- Ne 9:20; Ps 143:10.
 Holy Spirit -- Ps 51:11; Lu 11:13; Eph 1:13; 4:30.
 Lord, The -- 2Th 3:5.
 Power of the Highest -- Lu 1:35.
 Spirit, The -- Mt 4:1; Joh 3:6; 1Ti 4:1.
 Spirit of the Lord God -- Isa 61:1.
 Spirit of the Lord -- Isa 11:2; Ac 5:9.
 Spirit of God -- Ge 1:2; 1Co 2:11; Job 33:4.
 Spirit of the Father -- Mt 10:20.
 Spirit of Christ -- Ro 8:9; 1Pe 1:11.
 Spirit of the Son -- Ga 4:6.
 Spirit of life -- Ro 8:2; Re 11:11.
 Spirit of grace -- Zec 12:10; Heb 10:29.
 Spirit of prophecy -- Re 19:10.
 Spirit of adoption -- Ro 8:15.
 Spirit of wisdom -- Isa 11:2; Eph 1:17.
 Spirit of counsel -- Isa 11:2.
 Spirit of might -- Isa 11:2.
 Spirit of understanding -- Isa 11:2.
 Spirit of knowledge -- Isa 11:2.

Spirit of the fear of the Lord -- Isa 11:2.
Spirit of truth -- Joh 14:17; 15:26.
Spirit of holiness -- Ro 1:4.
Spirit of revelation -- Eph 1:17.
Spirit of judgment -- Isa 4:4; 28:6.
Spirit of burning -- Isa 4:4.
Spirit of glory -- 1Pe 4:14.
Seven Spirits of God -- Re 1:4.

Titles and Names of Ministers

Ambassadors for Christ -- 2Co 5:20.
Angels of the Church -- Re 1:20; 2:1.
Apostles -- Lu 6:13; Eph 4:11; Re 18:20.
Apostles of Jesus Christ -- Tit 1:1.
Bishops -- Php 1:1; 1Ti 3:1; Tit 1:7.
Deacons -- Ac 6:1; 1Ti 3:8; Php 1:1.
Elders -- 1Ti 5:17; 1Pe 5:1.
Evangelists -- Eph 4:11; 2Ti 4:5.
Fishers of men -- Mt 4:19; Mr 1:17.
Labourers -- Mt 9:38; Phm 1:1; 1Th 2:2.
Messengers of the church -- 2Co 8:2,3.
Messengers of the Lord of hosts -- Mal 2:7.
Ministers of God -- 2Co 6:4.
Ministers of the Lord -- Joe 1:17.
Ministers of Christ -- Ro 15:16; 1Co 4:1.
Ministers of the sanctuary -- Eze 45:4.
Ministers of the gospel -- Eph 3:7; Col 1:23.
Ministers of the word -- Lu 1:2.
Ministers of the New Testament -- 2Co 3:6.
Ministers of the Church -- Col 1:24,25.
Ministers of righteousness -- 2Co 11:15.
Overseers -- Ac 20:28.
Pastors -- Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11.
Preachers -- Ro 10:14; 1Ti 2:7.
Servants of God -- Tit 1:1; Jas 1:1.
Servants of the Lord -- 2Ti 2:24.
Servants of Jesus Christ -- Php 1:1; Jude 1:1.
Servants of the Church -- 2Co 4:5.
Shepherds -- Jer 23:4.
Soldiers of Christ -- Php 2:25; 2Ti 2:3.
Stars -- Re 1:20; 2:1.
Stewards of God -- Tit 1:7.
Stewards of the grace of God -- 1Pe 4:10.
Stewards of the mysteries of God -- 1Co 4:1.
Teachers -- Isa 30:20; Eph 4:11.
Watchmen -- Isa 62:6; Eze 33:7.
Witnesses -- Ac 1:8; 5:32; 26:16.
Workers together with God -- 2Co 6:1.

Titles and Names of Saints

Believers -- Ac 5:14; 1Ti 4:12.
Beloved of God -- Ro 1:7.
Beloved brethren -- 1Co 15:58; Jas 2:5.
Blessed of the Lord -- Ge 24:31; 26:29.
Blessed of the Father -- Mt 25:34.
Brethren -- Mt 23:8; Ac 12:17.
Brethren of Christ -- Lu 8:21; Joh 20:17.
Called of Jesus Christ -- Ro 1:6.
Children of the Lord -- De 14:1.
Children of God -- Joh 11:52; 1Jo 3:10.
Children of the Living God -- Ro 9:26.
Children of the Father -- Mt 5:45.
Children of the Highest -- Lu 6:35.
Children of Abraham -- Ga 3:7.
Children of Jacob -- Ps 105:6.
Children of promise -- Ro 9:8; Ga 4:28.
Children of the free-woman -- Ga 4:31.
Children of the kingdom -- Mt 13:38.
Children of Zion -- Ps 149:2; Joe 2:23.
Children of the bride-chamber -- Mt 9:15.
Children of light -- Lu 16:8; Eph 5:8; 1Th 5:5.
Children of the day -- 1Th 5:5.
Children of the resurrection -- Lu 20:36.
Chosen generation -- 1Pe 2:9.

Chosen ones -- 1Ch 16:13.
Chosen vessels -- Ac 9:15.
Christians -- Ac 11:26; 26:28.
Dear children -- Eph 5:1.
Disciples of Christ -- Joh 8:31; 15:8.
Elect of God -- Col 3:12; Tit 1:1.
Epistles of Christ -- 2Co 3:3.
Excellent, The -- Ps 16:3.
Faithful brethren in Christ -- Col 1:2.
Faithful, The -- Ps 12:1.
Faithful of the land -- Ps 101:6.
Fellow-citizens with the saints -- Eph 2:19.
Fellow-heirs -- Eph 3:6.
Fellow-servants -- Re 6:11.
Friends of God -- 2Ch 20:7; Jas 2:23.
Friends of Christ -- Joh 15:15.
Godly, The -- Ps 4:3; 2Pe 2:9.
Heirs of God -- Ro 8:17; Ga 4:7.
Heirs of the grace of life -- 1Pe 3:7.
Heirs of the kingdom -- Jas 2:5.
Heirs of promise -- Heb 6:17; Ga 3:29.
Heirs of salvation -- Heb 1:14.
Holy brethren -- 1Th 5:27; Heb 3:1.
Holy nation -- Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9.
Holy people -- De 26:19; Isa 62:12.
Holy priesthood -- 1Pe 2:5.
Joint-heirs with Christ -- Ro 8:17.
Just, The -- Hab 2:4.
Kings and priests to God -- Re 1:6.
Kingdom of priests -- Ex 19:6.
Lambs -- Isa 40:11; Joh 21:15.
Lights of the world -- Mt 5:14.
Little children -- Joh 13:33; 1Jo 2:1.
Lively stones -- 1Pe 2:5.
Members of Christ -- 1Co 6:15; Eph 5:30.
Men of God -- De 33:1; 1Ti 6:11; 2Ti 3:17.
Obedient children -- 1Pe 1:14.
Peculiar people -- De 14:2; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9.
Peculiar treasure -- Ex 19:5; Ps 135:4.
People of God -- Heb 4:9; 1Pe 2:10.
People near to God -- Ps 148:14.
People saved by the Lord -- De 33:29.
Pillars in the temple of God -- Re 3:12.
Ransomed of the Lord -- Isa 35:10.
Redeemed of the Lord -- Isa 51:11.
Royal priesthood -- 1Pe 2:9.
Salt of the earth -- Mt 5:13.
Servants of Christ -- 1Co 7:22; Eph 6:6.
Servants of righteousness -- Ro 6:18.
Sheep of Christ -- Joh 10:1-16; 21:16.
Sojourners with God -- Le 25:23; Ps 39:12.
Sons of God -- Joh 1:12; Php 2:15; 1Jo 3:1,2.
The Lord's freemen -- 1Co 7:22.
Trees of righteousness -- Isa 61:3.
Vessels to honour -- 2Ti 2:21.
Vessels of mercy -- Ro 9:23.
Witnesses for God -- Isa 44:8.

Titles and Names of the Wicked

Adversaries of the Lord -- 1Sa 2:10.
Children of Belial -- De 13:13; 2Ch 13:7.
Children of the devil -- Ac 13:10; 1Jo 3:10.
Children of the wicked one -- Mt 13:38.
Children of hell -- Mt 23:15.
Children of base men -- Job 30:8.
Children of fools -- Job 30:8.
Children of strangers -- Isa 2:6.
Children of transgression -- Isa 57:4.
Children of disobedience -- Eph 2:2; Col 3:6.
Children in whom is no faith -- De 32:20.
Children of the flesh -- Ro 9:8.
Children of iniquity -- Ho 10:9.
Children that will not hear the law of the Lord -- Isa 30:9.
Children of pride -- Job 41:34.

Children of this world -- Lu 16:8.
 Children of wickedness -- 2Sa 7:10.
 Children of wrath -- Eph 2:3.
 Children that are corrupters -- Isa 1:4.
 Cursed children -- 2Pe 2:14.
 Enemies of God -- Ps 37:20; Jas 4:4.
 Enemies of the cross of Christ -- Php 3:18.
 Enemies of all righteousness -- Ac 13:10.
 Evil doers -- Ps 37:1; 1Pe 2:14.
 Evil men -- Pr 4:14; 2Ti 3:13.
 Evil generation -- De 1:35.
 Evil and adulterous generation -- Mt 12:39.
 Fools -- Pr 1:7; Ro 1:22.
 Froward generation -- De 32:20.
 Generation of vipers -- Mt 3:7; 12:34.
 Grievous revolters -- Jer 6:28.
 Haters of God -- Ps 81:15; Ro 1:30.
 Impudent children -- Eze 2:4.
 Inventors of evil things -- Ro 1:30.
 Lying children -- Isa 30:9.
 Men of the world -- Ps 17:14.
 People loaded with iniquity -- Isa 1:4.
 Perverse and crooked generation -- De 32:5; Mt 17:17; Php 2:15.
 Rebellious children -- Isa 30:1.
 Rebellious people -- Isa 30:9; 65:2.
 Rebellious house -- Eze 2:5,8; 12:2.
 Reprobates -- 2Co 13:5-7.
 Scornful, The -- Ps 1:1.
 Seed of falsehood -- Isa 57:4.
 Seed of the wicked -- Ps 37:28.
 Seed of evil doers -- Isa 1:4; 14:20.
 Serpents -- Mt 23:33.
 Servants of corruption -- 2Pe 2:19.
 Servants of sin -- Joh 8:34; Ro 6:20.
 Sinful generation -- Mr 8:28.
 Sinners -- Ps 26:9; Pr 1:10.
 Sons of Belial -- 1Sa 2:12; 1Ki 21:10.
 Sottish children -- Jer 4:22.
 Strange children -- Ps 144:7.
 Stubborn and rebellious generation -- Ps 78:8.
 Transgressors -- Ps 37:38; 51:13.
 Ungodly, The -- Ps 1:1.
 Ungodly men -- Jude 1:4.
 Unprofitable servants -- Mt 25:30.
 Untoward generation -- Ac 2:40.
 Vessels of wrath -- Ro 9:22.
 Wicked of the earth -- Ps 75:8.
 Wicked transgressors -- Ps 59:5.
 Wicked servants -- Mt 25:26.
 Wicked generation -- Mt 12:45; 16:4.
 Wicked ones -- Jer 2:33.
 Wicked doers -- Ps 101:8; Pr 17:4.
 Workers of iniquity -- Ps 28:3; 36:12.

Truth

God is a God of -- De 32:4; Ps 31:15.
 Christ is -- Joh 14:6; 7:18.
 Christ was full of -- Joh 1:14.
 Christ spoke -- Joh 8:45.
 The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of -- Joh 14:17.
 The Holy Spirit guides into all -- Joh 16:13.
 The word of God is -- Da 10:21; Joh 17:17.
 God regards, with favour -- Jer 5:3.
 The judgments of God are according to -- Ps 96:13; Ro 2:2.
 Saints should
 Worship God in. -- Joh 4:24; Ps 145:18.
 Serve God in. -- Jos 24:14; 1Sa 12:24.
 Walk before God in. -- 1Ki 2:4; 2Ki 20:3.
 Keep religious feasts with. -- 1Co 5:8.
 Esteem, as inestimable. -- Pr 23:23.
 Rejoice in. -- 1Co 13:6.
 Speak, to one another. -- Zec 8:16; Eph 4:25.

Meditate upon. -- Php 4:8.
 Write upon the tables of the heart. -- Pr 3:3.
 God desires in the heart -- Ps 51:6.
 The fruit of the Spirit is in -- Eph 5:9.
 Ministers should
 Speak. -- 2Co 12:6; Ga 4:16.
 Teach in. -- 1Ti 2:7.
 Approve themselves by. -- 2Co 4:2; 6:7,8; 7:14.
 Magistrates should be men of -- Ex 18:21.
 Kings are preserved by -- Pr 20:28.
 They who speak
 Show forth righteousness. -- Pr 12:17.
 Shall be established. -- Pr 12:19.
 Are the delight of God. -- Pr 12:22.
 The wicked
 Destitute of. -- Ho 4:1.
 Speak not. -- Jer 9:5.
 Uphold not. -- Isa 59:14,15.
 Plead not for. -- Isa 59:4.
 Are not valiant for. -- Jer 9:3.
 Punished for want of. -- Jer 9:5,9; Ho 4:1.
 The gospel as
 Came by Christ. -- Joh 1:17.
 Christ bear witness to -- Joh 18:37.
 Is in Christ -- Ro 9:1; 1Ti 2:7.
 John bears witness to -- Joh 5:33.
 Is according to godliness -- Tit 1:1.
 Is sanctifying -- Joh 17:17,19.
 Is purifying -- 1Pe 1:22.
 Is part of Christian armour -- Eph 6:14.
 Revealed abundantly to saints -- Jer 33:6.
 Abides continually with saints -- 2Jo 1:2.
 Should be acknowledged -- 2Ti 2:25.
 Should be believed -- 2Th 2:12,13; 1Ti 4:3.
 Should be obeyed -- Ro 2:8; Ga 3:1.
 Should be loved -- 2Th 2:10.
 Should be manifested -- 2Co 4:2.
 Should be rightly divided -- 2Ti 2:15.
 The wicked turn away from -- 2Ti 4:4.
 The wicked resist -- 2Ti 3:8.
 The wicked destitute of -- 1Ti 6:5.
 The church is the pillar and ground of -- 1Ti 3:15.
 The devil is devoid of -- Joh 8:44.

Truth of God, The

Is one of his attributes -- De 32:4; Isa 65:16.
 Always goes before his face -- Ps 89:14.
 He keeps, for ever -- Ps 146:6.
 Described as
 Great. -- Ps 57:10.
 Plenteous. -- Ps 86:15.
 Abundant. -- Ex 34:6.
 Inviolable. -- Nu 23:19; Tit 1:2.
 Reaching to the clouds. -- Ps 57:10.
 Enduring to all generations. -- Ps 100:5.
 United with mercy in redemption -- Ps 85:10.
 Exhibited in his
 Counsels of old. -- Isa 25:1.
 Ways. -- Re 15:3.
 Works. -- Ps 33:4; 11:7; Da 4:37.
 Judicial statutes. -- Ps 19:9.
 Administration of justice. -- Ps 96:13.
 Word. -- Ps 119:160; Joh 17:17.
 Fulfilment of promises in Christ. -- 2Co 1:20.
 Fulfilment of his covenant. -- Mic 7:20.
 Dealings with saints. -- Ps 25:10.
 Deliverance of saints. -- Ps 57:3.
 Punishment of the wicked. -- Re 16:7.
 Remembered toward saints -- Ps 98:3.
 Is a shield and buckler to saints -- Ps 9:14.
 We should
 Confide in. -- Ps 31:5; Tit 1:2.
 Plead, in prayer. -- Ps 89:49.
 Pray for its manifestation to ourselves. -- 2Ch 6:17.

Pray for its exhibition to others. -- 2Sa 2:6.
Make known to others. -- Isa 38:19.
Magnify. -- Ps 71:22; 138:2.
Is denied by
The devil. -- Ge 3:4,5.
The self-righteous. -- 1Jo 1:10.
Unbelievers. -- 1Jo 5:10.
Exemplified towards
Abraham. -- Ge 24:27.
Jacob. -- Ge 32:10.
Israel. -- Ps 98:3.

Types of Christ

Adam -- Ro 5:14; 1Co 15:45.
Abel -- Ge 4:8,10; Heb 12:24.
Abraham -- Ge 17:5; Eph 3:15.
Aaron -- Ex 28:1; Heb 5:4,5; Le 16:15; Heb 9:7,24.
Ark -- Ge 7:16; 1Pe 3:20,21.
Ark of the Covenant -- Ex 25:16; Ps 40:8; Isa 42:6.
Atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of -- Le 16:15,16; Heb 9:12,24.
Brazen serpent -- Nu 21:9; Joh 3:14,15.
Brazen altar -- Ex 27:1,2; Heb 13:10.
Burnt offering -- Le 1:2,4; Heb 10:10.
Cities of refuge -- Nu 35:6; Heb 6:18.
David -- 2Sa 8:15; Eze 37:24; Ps 89:19,20; Php 2:9.
Eliakim -- Isa 22:20-22; Re 3:7.
First-fruits -- Ex 22:29; 1Co 15:20.
Golden candlestick -- Ex 25:31; Joh 8:12.
Golden altar -- Ex 40:5,26,27; Re 8:3; Heb 13:15.
Isaac -- Ge 22:1,2; Heb 11:17-19.
Jacob -- Ge 32:28; Joh 11:42; Heb 7:25.
Jacob's ladder -- Ge 28:12; Joh 1:51.
Joseph -- Ge 50:19,20.
Joshua -- Jos 1:5,6; Heb 4:8,9; Jos 11:23; Ac 20:32.
Jonah -- Jon 1:17; Mt 12:40.
Laver of brass -- Ex 30:18-20; Zec 13:1; Eph 5:26,27.
Leper's offering -- Le 14:4-7; Ro 4:25.
Man -- Ex 16:11-15; Joh 6:32-35.
Melchizedek -- Ge 14:18-20; Heb 7:1-17.
Mercy-seat -- Ex 25:17-22; Ro 3:25; Heb 4:16.
Morning and evening sacrifices -- Ex 29:38-41; Joh 1:29,36.
Moses -- Nu 12:7; Heb 3:2; De 18:15; Ac 3:20-22.
Noah -- Ge 5:29; 2Co 1:5.
Paschal lamb -- Ex 12:3-6,46; Joh 19:36; 1Co 5:7.
Peace offerings -- Le 3:1; Eph 2:14,16.
Red heifer -- Nu 19:2-6; Heb 9:13,14.
Rock of Horeb -- Ex 17:6; 1Co 10:4.
Samson -- Jdj 16:30; Col 2:14,15.
Scape goat -- Le 16:20-22; Isa 53:6,12.
Sin offering -- Le 4:2,3,12; Heb 13:11,12.
Solomon -- 2Sa 7:12,13; Lu 1:32,33; 1Pe 2:5.
Tabernacle -- Ex 40:2,34; Heb 9:11; Col 2:9.
Table and show bread -- Ex 25:23-30; Joh 1:16; 6:48.
Temple -- 1Ki 6:1,38; Joh 2:19,21.
Tree of life -- Ge 2:9; Joh 1:4; Re 22:2.
Trespass offering -- Le 6:1-7; Isa 53:10.
Vail of the tabernacle and temple -- Ex 40:21; 2Ch 3:14; Heb 10:20.
Zerubbabel -- Zec 4:7-9; Heb 12:2,3.

Unbelief

Is sin -- Joh 16:9.
Defilement inseparable from -- Tit 1:15.
All, by nature, concluded in -- Ro 11:32.
Proceeds from
An evil heart. -- Heb 3:12.
Slowness of heart. -- Lu 24:25.
Hardness of heart. -- Mr 16:14; Ac 19:9.
Disinclination to the truth. -- Joh 8:45,46.
Judicial blindness. -- Joh 12:39,40.
Not being Christ's sheep. -- Joh 10:26.

The devil blinding the mind. -- 2Co 4:4.
The devil taking away the word out of the heart. -- Lu 8:12.
Seeking honour from men. -- Joh 5:44.
Impugns the veracity of God -- 1Jo 5:10.
Exhibited in
Rejecting Christ. -- Joh 16:9.
Rejecting the word of God. -- Ps 106:24.
Rejecting the gospel. -- Isa 53:1; Joh 12:38.
Rejecting evidence of miracles. -- Joh 12:37.
Departing from God. -- Heb 3:12.
Questioning the power of God. -- 2Ki 7:2; Ps 78:19,20.
Not believing the works of God. -- Ps 78:32.
Staggering at the promise of God. -- Ro 4:20.
Rebuked by Christ -- Mt 17:17; Joh 20:27.
Was an impediment to the performance of miracles -- Mt 17:20; Mr 6:5.
Miracles designed to convince those in -- Joh 10:37,38; 1Co 14:22.
The Jews rejected for -- Ro 11:20.
Believers should hold no communion with those in -- 2Co 6:14.
They who are guilty of
Have not the word of God in them. -- Joh 5:38.
Cannot please God. -- Heb 11:6.
Malign the gospel. -- Ac 19:9.
Persecute the ministers of God. -- Ro 15:31.
Excite others against saints. -- Ac 14:2.
Persevere in it. -- Joh 12:37.
Harden their necks. -- 2Ki 17:14.
Are condemned already. -- Joh 3:18.
Have the wrath of God abiding upon. -- Joh 3:36.
Shall not be established. -- Isa 7:9.
Shall die in their sins. -- Joh 8:24.
Shall not enter rest. -- Heb 3:19; 4:11.
Shall be condemned. -- Mr 16:16; 2Th 2:12.
Shall be destroyed. -- Jude 1:5.
Shall be cast into the lake of fire. -- Re 21:8.
Warnings against -- Heb 3:12; 4:11.
Pray for help against -- Mr 9:24.
portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants -- Lu 12:46.
Exemplified
Eve. -- Ge 3:4-6.
Moses and Aaron. -- Nu 20:12.
Israelites. -- De 9:23.
Naaman. -- 2Ki 5:12.
Samaritan Lord. -- 2Ki 7:2.
Disciples. -- Mt 17:17; Lu 24:11,25.
Zacharias. -- Lu 1:20.
Chief Priests. -- Lu 22:67.
The Jews. -- Joh 5:38.
Brethren of Christ. -- Joh 7:5.
Thomas. -- Joh 20:25.
Jews of Iconium. -- Ac 14:2.
Thessalonian Jews. -- Ac 17:5.
Ephesians. -- Ac 19:9.
Saul. -- 1Ti 1:13.
People of Jericho. -- Heb 11:31.

Union With Christ

As Head of the Church -- Eph 1:22,23; 4:15,16; Col 1:18.
Christ prayed that all saints might have -- Joh 17:21,23.
Described as
Christ being in us. -- Eph 3:17; Col 1:27.
Our being in Christ. -- 2Co 12:2; 1Jo 5:20.
Includes union with the Father -- Joh 17:21; 1Jo 2:24.
Is of God -- 1Co 1:30.
Maintained by
Faith. -- Ga 2:20; Eph 3:17.
Abiding in him. -- Joh 15:4,7.
His word abiding in us. -- Joh 15:7; 1Jo 2:24; 2Jo 1:9.
Feeding on him. -- Joh 6:56.
Obeying him. -- 1Jo 3:24.
The Holy Spirit witnesses -- 1Jo 3:24.

The gift of the Holy Spirit is an evidence of -- 1Jo 4:13.
 Saints
 Have, in mind. -- 1Co 2:16; Php 2:5.
 Have, in spirit. -- 1Co 6:17.
 Have, in love. -- Song 2:16; 7:10.
 Have, in sufferings. -- Php 3:10; 2Ti 2:12.
 Have, in his death. -- Ro 6:3-8; Ga 2:20.
 Have assurance of. -- Joh 14:20.
 Enjoy, in the Lord's supper. -- 1Co 10:16,17.
 Identified with Christ by. -- Mt 25:40,45; Ac 9:4; 8:1.
 Are complete through. -- Col 2:10.
 Exhorted to maintain. -- Joh 15:4; Ac 11:23; Col 2:7.
 Necessary to growth in grace -- Eph 4:15,16; Col 2:19.
 Necessary to fruitfulness -- Joh 15:4,5.
 Beneficial results of
 Righteousness imputed. -- 2Co 5:21; Php 3:9.
 Freedom from condemnation. -- Ro 8:1.
 Freedom from dominion of sin. -- 1Jo 3:6.
 Being created anew. -- 2Co 5:17.
 The spirit alive to righteousness. -- Ro 8:10.
 Confidence at his coming. -- 1Jo 2:28.
 Abundant fruitfulness. -- Joh 15:5.
 Answers to prayer. -- Joh 15:7.
 They who have, ought to walk as he walked -- 1Jo 2:6.
 False teachers have not -- Col 2:18,19.
 Is indissoluble -- Ro 8:35.
 Punishment of those who have not -- Joh 15:6.
 Illustrated
 Vine and branches. -- Joh 15:1,5.
 Foundation and building. -- 1Co 3:10,11; Eph 2:20,21; 1Pe 2:4-6.
 Body and members. -- 1Co 12:12,27; Eph 5:30.
 Husband and wife. -- Eph 5:25-32.

Unity of God

A ground for obeying him exclusively -- De 4:39,40.
 A ground for loving him supremely -- De 6:4,5; Mr 12:29,30.
 Asserted by
 God himself. -- Isa 44:6,8; 45:18,21.
 Christ. -- Mr 12:29; Joh 17:3.
 Moses. -- De 4:39; 6:4.
 Apostles. -- 1Co 8:4,6; Eph 4:6; 1Ti 2:5.
 Consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit -- Joh 10:30; 1Jo 5:7; Joh 14:9-11.
 Exhibited in
 His greatness and wonderful works. -- 2Sa 7:22; Ps 86:10.
 His works of creation and providence. -- Isa 44:24; 45:5-8.
 His being alone possessed of fore-knowledge. Isa 46:9-11.
 His exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty. -- De 32:39.
 His being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth. -- Ne 9:6; Mt 4:10.
 His being alone good. -- Mt 19:17.
 His being the only Saviour. -- Isa 45:21,22.
 His being the only source of pardon. -- Mic 7:18; Mr 2:7.
 His unparalleled election and care of his people. -- De 4:32-35.
 The knowledge of, necessary to eternal life -- Joh 17:3.
 All saints acknowledge, in worshipping him -- 2Sa 7:22; 2Ki 19:15; 1Ch 17:20.
 All should know and acknowledge -- De 4:35; Ps 83:18.
 May be acknowledged without saving faith -- Jas 2:19,20.

Uprightness

God is perfect in -- Isa 26:7.
 God has pleasure in -- 1Ch 29:17.
 God created man in -- Ec 7:29.
 Man has deviated from -- Ec 7:29.
 Should be in
 Heart. -- 2Ch 29:34; Ps 125:4.
 Speech. -- Isa 33:15.
 Walk. -- Pr 14:2.
 Judging. -- Ps 58:1; 75:2.
 Ruling. -- Ps 78:72.

The being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to -- Ps 19:13.
 With poverty, is better than sin with riches -- Pr 28:6.
 With poverty, is better than folly -- Pr 19:1.
 They who walk in
 Fear God. -- Pr 14:2.
 Love Christ. -- Song 1:4.
 Countenanced by God. -- Ps 11:7.
 Delighted in by God. -- Pr 11:20.
 Their prayer delighted in by God. -- Pr 15:8.
 Prospered by God. -- Job 8:6; Pr 14:11.
 Defended by God. -- Pr 2:7.
 Upheld in it by God. -- Ps 41:12.
 Recompensed by God. -- Ps 18:23,24.
 Find strengths in God's way. -- Pr 10:29.
 Obtain good from God's work. -- Mic 2:7.
 Obtain light in darkness. -- Ps 112:4.
 Guided by integrity. -- Pr 11:3.
 Walk surely. -- Pr 10:9.
 Direct their way. -- Pr 21:29.
 Kept by righteousness. -- Pr 13:6.
 Scorned by the wicked. -- Job 12:4.
 Hated by the wicked. -- Pr 29:10; Am 5:10.
 Abominated by the wicked. -- Pr 29:21.
 Persecuted by the wicked. -- Ps 37:14.
 Praise is comely for. -- Ps 33:1.
 A blessing to others. -- Pr 11:11.
 The truly wise walk in -- Pr 15:21.
 The way of, is to depart from evil -- Pr 16:17.
 They who walk in, shall
 Possess good things. -- Pr 28:10.
 Have nothing good withheld. -- Ps 84:11.
 Dwell in the land. -- Pr 2:21.
 Dwell on high and be provided for. -- Isa 33:16.
 Dwell with God. -- Ps 15:2; 140:13.
 Be blessed. -- Ps 112:2.
 Be delivered by righteousness. -- Pr 11:6.
 Be delivered by their wisdom. -- Pr 12:6.
 Be saved. -- Pr 28:18.
 Enter into peace. -- Ps 37:37; Isa 57:2.
 Have dominion over the wicked. -- Ps 49:14.
 Have inheritance for ever. -- Ps 37:18.
 A characteristic of saints -- Ps 111:1; Isa 26:7.
 Saints should resolve to walk in -- Ps 26:11.
 The wicked
 Have not, in heart. -- Hab 2:4.
 Leave not the path of. -- Pr 2:13.
 Do not act with. -- Mic 7:2,4.
 Pray for those who walk in -- Ps 125:4.
 Reprove those who deviate from -- Ga 2:14.

Usury or Interest

The lending of money or other property for increase -- Le 25:37.
 Those enriched by unlawful, not allowed to enjoy their gain -- Ps 28:8.
 The curse attending the giving or receiving of unlawful, alluded to -- Jer 15:10.
 The Jews
 Forbidden to take, from brethren. -- De 23:19.
 Forbidden to take, from brethren specially when poor. -- Ex 22:25; Le 25:35-37.
 Often guilty of taking. -- Ne 5:6,7; Eze 22:12.
 Required to restore. -- Ne 5:9-13.
 Allowed to take, from strangers. -- De 23:20.
 True and faithful Israelites never took, from their brethren -- Ps 15:5; Eze 18:8,9.
 Judgments denounced against those who exacted unlawful -- Isa 24:1,2; Eze 18:13.
 Illustrative of the improvement of talents received from God -- Mt 25:27; Lu 19:23.

Vail or Veil

A covering for the head usually worn by women -- Ge 38:14.
 Was worn
 As a token of modesty. -- Ge 24:65.
 As a token of subjection. -- 1Co 11:3,6,7,10.
 For concealment. -- Ge 38:14.
 The removing of, considered rude and insolent -- Song 5:7.
 Removing of, threatened as a punishment to ungodly women -- Isa 3:23.
 Moses put one on to conceal the glory of his face -- Ex 34:33; 2Co 3:13.
 Illustrative
 Of the spiritual blindness of the Gentile nations. -- Isa 25:7.
 Of the spiritual blindness of the Jewish nation. -- 2Co 3:14-16.

Vanity

A consequence of the fall -- Ro 8:20.
 Every man is -- Ps 39:11.
 Every state of man is -- Ps 62:9.
 Man at his best estate is -- Ps 39:5.
 Man is like to -- Ps 144:4.
 The thoughts of man are -- Ps 94:11.
 The days of man are -- Job 7:16; Ec 6:12.
 Childhood and youth are -- Ec 11:10.
 The beauty of man is -- Ps 39:11; Pr 31:30.
 The help of man in -- Ps 60:11; La 4:17.
 Man's own righteousness is -- Isa 57:12.
 Worldly wisdom is -- Ec 2:15,21; 1Co 3:20.
 Worldly pleasure is -- Ec 2:1.
 Worldly anxiety -- Ps 39:6; 127:2.
 Worldly labour is -- Ec 2:11; 4:4.
 Worldly enjoyment is -- Ec 2:3,10,11.
 Worldly possessions are -- Ec 2:4-11.
 Treasures of wickedness are -- Pr 10:2.
 Heaping up riches is -- Ec 2:26; 4:8.
 Love of riches is -- Ec 5:10.
 Unblessed riches are -- Ec 6:2.
 Riches gotten by falsehood are -- Pr 21:6.
 All earthly things are -- Ec 1:2.
 Foolish questions, &c are -- 1Ti 1:6,7; 6:20; 2Ti 2:14,16; Tit 3:9.
 The conduct of the ungodly is -- 1Pe 1:18.
 The religion of hypocrites is -- Jas 1:26.
 The worship of the wicked is -- Isa 1:13; Mt 6:7.
 Lying words are -- Jer 7:8.
 False teaching is but -- Jer 23:32.
 Mere external religion is -- 1Ti 4:8; Heb 13:9.
 Alms giving without charity is -- 1Co 13:3.
 Faith without works is -- Jas 2:14.
 Idolatry is -- 2Ki 17:15; Ps 31:6; Isa 44:9,10; Jer 10:8; 18:15.
 Wealth gotten by, diminishes -- Pr 13:11.
 Saints
 Hate the thoughts of. -- Ps 119:113.
 Pray to be kept from. -- Ps 119:37; Pr 30:8.
 Avoid. -- Ps 24:4.
 Avoid those given to. -- Ps 26:4.
 The wicked
 Especially characterised by. -- Job 11:11.
 Though full of, affect to be wise. -- Job 11:12.
 Love. -- Ps 4:2.
 Imagine. -- Ps 2:1; Ac 4:25; Ro 1:21.
 Devise. -- Ps 36:4.
 Speak. -- Ps 10:7; 12:2; 41:6.
 Count God's service as. -- Job 21:15; Mal 3:14.
 Allure others by words of. -- 2Pe 2:18.
 Walk after. -- Jer 2:5.
 Walk in. -- Ps 39:6; Eph 4:17.
 Inherit. -- Jer 16:19.
 Reap. -- Pr 22:8; Jer 12:13.
 Judicially given up to. -- Ps 78:33; Isa 57:13.
 Fools follow those given to -- Pr 12:11.

Following those given to, leads to poverty -- Pr 28:19.
 They who trust in, rewarded with -- Job 15:31.

Vows

Solemn promises made to God -- Ps 76:11.
 Were made in reference to
 Devoting the person to God. -- Nu 6:2.
 Dedicating children to God. -- 1Sa 1:11.
 Devoting property to God. -- Ge 28:22.
 Offering sacrifices. -- Le 7:16; 22:18,22; Nu 15:3.
 Afflicting the soul. -- Nu 30:13.
 To be voluntary -- De 23:21,22.
 To be performed faithfully -- Nu 30:2.
 To be performed without delay -- De 23:21,23.
 Danger of inconsiderately making -- Pr 20:25.
 Of children void without the consent of parents Nu 30:3-5.
 Of married women void without consent of husbands -- Nu 30:6-8,10-13.
 Of widows and women divorced from their husbands binding -- Nu 30:9.
 Of wives, could only be objected to at the time of making -- Nu 30:14,15.
 Might be redeemed by paying a suitable compensation -- Le 27:1-8,11-23.
 Clean beasts the subjects of, not to be redeemed -- Le 27:9,10.
 Recorded in scripture
 Of Jacob. -- Ge 28:20-22; 31:13.
 Of Israelites. -- Nu 21:2.
 Of Jephthah. -- Jdj 11:30,31.
 Of Hannah. -- 1Sa 1:1.
 Of Elkanah. -- 1Sa 1:24.
 Of David. -- Ps 132:2-5.
 Of mariners who cast out Jonah. -- Jon 1:16.
 Of Jonah. -- Jon 2:9.
 Of Lemuel's mother. -- Pr 31:1,2.
 Of Paul. -- Ac 18:18.
 Of certain Jews with Paul. -- Ac 21:23,24,26.
 All things dedicated by, to be brought to the tabernacle -- De 12:6,11,17,18,26.
 Of things corrupt or blemished an insult to God -- Le 22:23; Mal 1:14.
 The hire of a prostitute or price of a dog could not be the subject of -- De 23:18.

Waiting Upon God

As the God of providence -- Jer 14:22.
 As the God of salvation -- Ps 25:5.
 As the Giver of all temporal blessings -- Ps 104:27,28; Ps 145:15,16.
 For
 Mercy. -- Ps 123:2.
 Pardon. -- Ps 39:7,8.
 The consolation of Israel. -- Lu 2:25.
 Salvation. -- Ge 49:18; Ps 62:1,2.
 Guidance and teaching. -- Ps 25:5.
 Protection. -- Ps 33:20; 59:9,10.
 The fulfillment of His word. -- Hab 2:3.
 The fulfillment of His promises. -- Ac 1:4.
 Hope of righteous by faith. -- Ga 5:5.
 Coming of Christ. -- 1Co 1:7; 1Th 1:10.
 Is good -- Ps 52:9.
 God calls us to -- Zep 3:8.
 Exhortations and encouragements Ps 27:14; 37:7; Ho 12:6.
 Should be
 With the soul. -- Ps 62:1,5.
 With earnest desire. -- Ps 130:6.
 With patience. -- Ps 37:7; 40:1.
 With resignation. -- La 3:26.
 With hope in His word. -- Ps 130:5.
 With full confidence. -- Mic 7:7.
 Continually. -- Ho 12:6.
 All the day. -- Ps 25:5.

Specially in adversity. -- Ps 59:1-9; Isa 8:17.
 In the way of His judgments. -- Isa 26:8.
 Saints resolve on -- Ps 52:9; 59:9.
 Saints have expectation from -- Ps 62:5.
 Saints plead, in prayer -- Ps 25:21; Isa 33:2.
 The patience of saints often tried in -- Ps 69:3.
 They who engage in
 Wait upon Him only. -- Ps 62:5.
 Are heard. -- Ps 40:1.
 Are blessed. -- Isa 30:18; Da 12:12.
 Experience His goodness. -- La 3:25.
 Shall not be ashamed. -- Ps 25:3; Isa 49:23.
 Shall renew their strength. -- Isa 40:31.
 Shall inherit the earth. -- Ps 37:9.
 Shall be saved. -- Pr 20:22; Isa 25:9.
 Shall rejoice in salvation. -- Isa 25:9.
 Shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them. -- Isa 64:4.
 Predicted of the Gentiles -- Isa 42:4; 60:9.
 Illustrated -- Ps 123:2; Lu 12:36; Jas 5:7.
 Exemplified
 Jacob. -- Ge 49:18.
 Hannah. -- 1Sa 1:2.
 David. -- Ps 39:7.
 Isaiah. -- Isa 8:17.
 Micah. -- Mic 7:7.
 Joseph. -- Mr 15:43.

War And The Use Of Force

Christians not to resist evil, nor use force
 Matt 5:39; 5:38-42; 10:16.; - Lk 6:29-33; 22:50,51; 26:51-54; in 18:36; Rom 12:17-19; Heb 10:30; 1 Pet 2:19-25; 3:9; Isa 53:7
 Christians not to revile when they are reviled
 Matt 5:39-48; . Lk 6:27-36; Rom 12:14,17-21; 1 Cor 4:12,13; 1 Pet 2:19-25; 3:9; 4:12-19
 The Scriptures allow worldly rulers to use force and make war Jn 18:36, 1 Pet 2:14; , Rom 13:1-6; 1 Tim 1:9,10; Matt 22:21
 Prayers for leaders of State 1 Tim 2:1,2
 Some State leaders use sword against Christians: Matt 10:17-22; Mk 13:9; Lk 21:12,1-3
 All war is not necessarily evil: God will use war when it suits His purposes
 God will revenge us: Rom 12:19; 3:5,6
 Examples of God approving use of war and force
 The Flood: Gen 6; - 7; 8; 2 Pet 3:5,6
 Sodom and Gomorrah: Gen 18:16,33
 The Assyrians: Isa .10:5; 2 Xi 17:22,2,3.
 Nebuchadnezzar: Jer 27:6; 25:148 (especially verses 9-12); Ex 15. (especially verse 3);
 Ananias and Sapphira: Acts 5:1-11 Herod: Acts 12:19-23
 'Guilt of Jesus' blood upon the Jews: Matt 27:25
 God's destruction at Armageddon: Zech 14:2,3; Rev 16:14-16; Ezek 38,39; Rev 14:14-20; 2 Thess 1:7-9
 Christ will lead the armies: Rev 19:11-21
 After the Millenium God will devour the rebels with fire: Rev 20:7-9
 The wicked judged and cast into the lake of fire: Rev 20:11,45
 Destruction of the universe by fire: Rev 21:1; Isa 65:17; 2 Pet 3:7-13
 The meekness and mercy of Christ's first coming: Isa .53:3-11; 2 Cor 5:18-21; Eph 2:8,9; Jn 3:16; Matt 11:29; 21:5; 2 Cor 10:1
 The wrath and destruction of Christ's second coming when He comes to judge and make war: Rev 19:11-21 (especially verse 11); Rev 20:34 0; 17:14; 18:8-10,1&21; Rev 19:2,3; 14:14-20; 16:15,16; 2 Thess 2:8; 1:7,9; Jude 14,15; Matt 24:30; 25:31-33; Joel 3:12-17; Zech 14 (especially -verses 3,12); Joel 2 (especially verse 11); Isa ,G1:2
 We exercise wrath and judgment with Christ: Rev 3:21; 2:26,27; -19:19; Zech 14:5,12; Joel 2:1-11; Jude 14:15; 1 Cor 6:2; Rom 16:20

Warfare of Saints

Is not after the flesh -- 2Co 10:3.
 Is a good warfare -- 1Ti 1:18,19.
 Called the good fight of faith -- 1Ti 6:12.
 Is against
 The devil. -- Ge 3:15; 2Co 2:11; Eph 6:12; Jas 4:7; 1Pe 5:8; Re 12:17.
 The flesh. -- Ro 7:23; 1Co 9:25-27; 2Co 12:7; Ga 5:17; 1Pe 2:11.
 Enemies. -- Ps 38:19; 56:2; 59:3.
 The world. -- Joh 16:33; 1Jo 5:4,5.
 Death. -- 1Co 15:26; Heb 2:14,15.
 Often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives -- Mic 7:6; Mt 10:35,36.
 To be carried on
 Under Christ, as our captain. -- Heb 2:10.
 Under the Lord's banner. -- Ps 60:4.
 With faith. -- 1Ti 1:18,19.
 With a good conscience. -- 1Ti 1:18,19.
 With steadfastness in the faith. -- 1Co 16:13; 1Pe 5:9; Heb 10:23.
 With earnestness. -- Jude 1:3.
 With watchfulness. -- 1Co 16:13; 1Pe 5:8.
 With sobriety. -- 1Th 5:6; 1Pe 5:8.
 With endurance or hardness. -- 2Ti 2:3,10.
 With self-denial. -- 1Co 9:25-27.
 With confidence in God. -- Ps 27:1-3.
 With prayer. -- Ps 35:1-3; Eph 6:18.
 Without earthly entanglements. -- 2Ti 2:4.
 Mere professors do not maintain -- Jer 9:3.
 Saints
 Are all engaged in. -- Php 1:30.
 Must stand firm in. -- Eph 6:13,14.
 Exhorted to diligence. -- 1Ti 6:12; Jude 1:3.
 Encouraged in. -- Isa 41:11,12; 51:12; Mic 7:8; 1Jo 4:4.
 Helped by God in. -- Ps 118:13; Isa 41:13,14.
 Protected by God in. -- Ps 140:7.
 Comforted by God in. -- 2Co 7:5,6.
 Strengthened by God in. -- Ps 20:2; 27:14; Isa 41:10.
 Strengthened by Christ in. -- 2Co 12:9; 2Ti 4:17.
 Delivered by Christ in. -- 2Ti 4:18.
 Thank God for victory in. -- Ro 7:25; 1Co 15:57.
 Armour for
 Girdle of truth. -- Eph 6:14.
 Breastplate of righteousness. -- Eph 6:14.
 Preparation of the gospel. -- Eph 6:15.
 Shield of faith. -- Eph 6:16.
 Helmet of salvation. -- Eph 6:17; 1Th 5:8.
 Sword of the Spirit. -- Eph 6:17.
 Called armour of God. -- Eph 6:11.
 Called armour of righteousness. -- 2Co 6:7.
 Called armour of light. -- Ro 13:12.
 Not carnal. -- 2Co 10:4.
 Mighty through God. -- 2Co 10:4,5.
 The whole, is required. -- Eph 6:13.
 Must be put on. -- Ro 13:12; Eph 6:11.
 To be on right hand and left. -- 2Co 6:7.
 Victory in, is
 From God. -- 1Co 15:57; 2Co 2:14.
 Through Christ. -- Ro 7:25; 1Co 15:27; 2Co 12:9; Re 12:11.
 By faith. -- Heb 11:33-37; 1Jo 5:4,5.
 Over the devil. -- Ro 16:20; 1Jo 2:14.
 Over the flesh. -- Ro 7:24,25; Ga 5:24.
 Over the world. -- 1Jo 5:4,5.
 Over all that exalts itself. -- 2Co 10:5.
 Over death and the grave. -- Isa 25:8; 26:19; Ho 13:14; 1Co 15:54,55.
 Triumphant. -- Ro 8:37; 2Co 10:5.
 They who overcome in, shall
 Eat of the hidden manna. -- Re 2:17.
 Eat of the tree of life. -- Re 2:7.
 Be clothed in white raiment. -- Re 3:5.

Be pillars in the temple of God. -- Re 3:12.
 Sit with Christ in his throne. -- Re 3:21.
 Have a white stone, and, in it a new name written. -- Re 2:17.
 Have power over the nations. -- Re 2:26.
 Have the name of God written upon them by Christ. -- Re 3:12.
 Have God as their God. -- Re 21:7.
 Have the morning-star. -- Re 2:28.
 Inherit all things. -- Re 21:7.
 Be confessed by Christ before God the Father. -- Re 3:5.
 Be sons of God. -- Re 21:7.
 Not be hurt by the second death. -- Re 2:11.
 Not have their names blotted out of the book of life Re 3:5.
 Illustrated -- Isa 9:5; Zec 10:5.

Watchfulness

Christ an example of -- Mt 26:38,40; Lu 6:12.
 Commanded -- Mr 13:37; Re 3:2.
 Exhortations to -- 1Th 5:6; 1Pe 4:7.
 God especially requires in ministers -- Eze 3:17; Isa 62:6; Mr 13:34.
 Ministers exhorted to -- Ac 20:31; 2Ti 4:5.
 Faithful ministers exercise -- Heb 13:17.
 Faithful ministers approved by -- Mt 24:45,46; Lu 12:41-44.
 Should be
 With prayer. -- Lu 21:36; Eph 6:18.
 With thanksgiving. -- Col 4:2.
 With steadfastness in the faith. -- 1Co 16:13.
 With heedfulness. -- Mr 13:33.
 With sobriety. -- 1Th 5:6; 1Pe 4:7.
 At all times. -- Pr 8:34.
 In all things. -- 2Ti 4:5.
 Saints pray to be kept in a state of -- Ps 141:3.
 Motives to
 Expected direction from God. -- Hab 2:1.
 Uncertain time of the coming of Christ. -- Mt 24:42; 25:13; Mr 13:35,36.
 Incessant assaults of the devil. -- 1Pe 5:8.
 Liability to temptation. -- Mt 26:41.
 Blessedness of -- Lu 12:37; Re 16:15.
 Unfaithful ministers devoid of -- Isa 56:10.
 The wicked averse to -- 1Th 5:7.
 Danger of remissness in -- Mt 24:48-51; 25:5,8,12; Re 3:3.
 Illustrated -- Lu 12:35,36.
 Exemplified
 David. -- Ps 102:7.
 Anna. -- Lu 2:37.
 Paul. -- 2Co 11:27.

Wisdom of God, The

Is one of his attributes -- 1Sa 2:3; Job 9:4.
 Described as
 Perfect. -- Job 36:4; 37:16.
 Mighty. -- Job 36:5.
 Universal. -- Job 28:24; Da 2:22; Ac 15:18.
 Infinite. -- Ps 147:5; Ro 11:33.
 Unsearchable. -- Isa 40:28; Ro 11:33.
 Wonderful. -- Ps 139:6.
 Beyond human comprehension. -- Ps 139:6.
 Incomparable. -- Isa 44:7; Jer 10:7.
 Underived. -- Job 21:22; Isa 40:14.
 The gospel contains treasures of -- 1Co 2:7.
 Wisdom of saints is derived from -- Ezr 7:25.
 All human wisdom derived from -- Da 2:1.
 Saints ascribe to him -- Da 2:20.
 Exhibited in
 His works. -- Job 37:16; Ps 104:24; 136:5; Pr 3:19; Jer 10:12.
 His counsels. -- Isa 28:29; Jer 32:19.
 His foreshadowing events. -- Isa 42:9; 46:10.
 Redemption. -- 1Co 1:24; Eph 1:8; 3:10.
 Searching the heart. -- 1Ch 28:9; Re 2:23.

Understanding the thoughts. -- 1Ch 28:9; Ps 139:2.
 Exhibited in knowing
 The heart. -- Ps 44:21; Pr 15:11; Lu 16:15.
 The actions. -- Job 34:21; Ps 139:2,3.
 The words. -- Ps 139:4.
 His saints. -- 2Sa 7:20; 2Ti 2:19.
 The way of saints. -- Job 23:10; Ps 1:6.
 The want of saints. -- De 2:7; Mt 6:8.
 The afflictions of saints. -- Ex 3:7; Ps 142:3.
 The infirmities of saints. -- Ps 103:14.
 The minutest matters. -- Mt 10:29,30.
 The most secret things. -- Mt 6:18.
 The time of judgment. -- Mt 24:36.
 The wicked. -- Ne 9:10; Job 11:11.
 The works, &c of the wicked. -- Isa 66:18.
 Nothing is concealed from -- Ps 139:12.
 The wicked question -- Ps 73:11; Isa 47:10.
 Should be magnified -- Ro 16:27; Jude 1:25.

Wives

Not to be selected from among the ungodly -- Ge 24:3; 26:34,35; 28:1.
 Duties of, to their husbands
 To love them. -- Tit 2:4.
 To reverence them. -- Eph 5:33.
 To be faithful to them. -- 1Co 7:3-5,10.
 To be subject to them. -- Ge 3:16; Eph 5:22,24; 1Pe 3:1.
 To obey them. -- 1Co 14:34; Tit 2:5.
 To remain with them for life. -- Ro 7:2,3.
 Should be adorned
 Not with ornaments. -- 1Ti 2:9; 1Pe 3:3.
 With modesty and sobriety. -- 1Ti 2:9.
 With a meek and quiet spirit. -- 1Pe 3:4,5.
 With good works. -- 1Ti 2:10; 5:10.
 Good
 Are from the Lord. -- Pr 19:14.
 Are a token of the favour of God. -- Pr 18:22.
 Are a blessing to husbands. -- Pr 12:4; 31:10,12.
 Bring honour on husbands. -- Pr 31:23.
 Secure confidence of husbands. -- Pr 31:11.
 Are praised by husbands. -- Pr 31:28.
 Are diligent and prudent. -- Pr 31:13-27.
 Are benevolent to the poor. -- Pr 31:20.
 Duty of, to unbelieving husbands. -- 1Co 7:13,14,16; 1Pe 3:1,2.
 Should be silent in the Churches. -- 1Co 14:34.
 Should seek religious instruction from their husbands -- 1Co 14:35.
 Of ministers should be exemplary -- 1Ti 3:11.
 Good -- Exemplified
 Wife of Manoah. -- Jdj 13:10.
 Orpah and Ruth. -- Ru 1:4,8.
 Abigail. -- 1Sa 25:3.
 Esther. -- Es 2:15-17.
 Elizabeth. -- Lu 1:6.
 Priscilla. -- Ac 18:2,26.
 Sarah. -- 1Pe 3:6.
 Bad -- Exemplified
 Samson's wife. -- Jdj 14:15-17.
 Michal. -- 2Sa 6:16.
 Jezebel. -- 1Ki 21:25.
 Zeresh. -- Es 5:14.
 Job's wife. -- Job 2:9.
 Herodias. -- Mr 6:17.
 Sapphira. -- Ac 5:1,2.

Woman

Origin and cause of the name -- Ge 2:23.
 Originally made
 By God in his own image. -- Ge 1:27.
 From one of Adam's ribs. -- Ge 2:21,22.
 For man. -- 1Co 11:9.
 To be an helpmeet for man. -- Ge 2:18,20.
 Subordinate to man. -- 1Co 11:3.

To be the glory of man. -- 1Co 11:7.
 Deceived by Satan -- Ge 3:1-6; 2Co 11:3; 1Ti 2:14.
 Led man to disobey God -- Ge 3:6,11,12.
 Curse pronounced on -- Ge 3:16.
 Salvation promised through the seed of -- Ge 3:15; Isa 7:14.
 Safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy -- 1Ti 2:15.
 Characterised as
 Weaker than man. -- 1Pe 3:7.
 Timid. -- Isa 19:16; Jer 50:37; 51:30; Na 3:13.
 Loving and affectionate. -- 2Sa 1:26.
 Tender and constant to her offspring. -- Isa 49:15; La 4:10.
 To wear her hair long as a covering -- 1Co 11:15.
 Good and virtuous, described -- Pr 31:10-28.
 Virtuous, held in high estimation -- Ru 3:11; Pr 31:10,30.
 Frequently
 Fond of self-indulgence. -- Isa 32:9-11.
 Subtle and deceitful. -- Pr 7:10; Ec 7:26.
 Silly and easily led into error. -- 2Ti 3:6.
 Zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry. -- Jer 7:18; Eze 13:17,23.
 Active in instigating to iniquity. -- Nu 31:15,16; 1Ki 21:25; Ne 13:26.
 Generally wore a veil in the presence of the other sex -- Ge 24:65.
 Generally lived in a separated apartment or tent -- Ge 18:9; 24:67; Es 2:9,11.
 Submissive and respectful to husbands -- 1Pe 3:6; Ge 18:12.
 Of distinction
 Fair and graceful. -- Ge 12:11; 24:16; Song 1:8; Am 8:13.
 Haughty in their deportment. -- Isa 3:16.
 Fond of dress and ornaments. -- Isa 3:17-23.
 Wore their hair plaited and adorned with gold and pearls. -- Isa 3:24; 1Ti 2:9.
 Of the poorer classes swarthy from exposure to the sun -- Song 1:5,6.
 Young
 Called maids. -- Ex 2:8; Lu 8:51,52.
 Called damsels. -- Ge 24:55; Mr 5:39.
 Called virgins. -- Ge 24:16; La 1:4.
 Gay and merry. -- Jdj 11:34; 21:21; Jer 31:13; Zec 9:17.
 Kind and courteous to strangers. -- Ge 24:17.
 Fond of ornaments. -- Jer 2:32.
 Required to learn from and imitate their elders. -- Tit 2:4.
 Inherited parents' property when there was no male heir. -- Nu 27:8.
 Could not marry without consent of parents. -- Ge 24:3,4; 34:6; Ex 22:17.
 Not to be given in marriage considered a calamity. -- Jdj 11:37; Ps 78:63; Isa 4:1.
 Often taken captive. -- La 1:18; Eze 30:17,18.
 Punishment for seducing, when betrothed. -- De 22:23-27.
 Punishment for seducing when not betrothed. -- Ex 22:16,17; De 22:28,29.
 Often treated with great cruelty in war. -- De 32:25; La 2:21; 5:11.
 Of distinction, dressed in robes of various colours. -- 2Sa 13:18; Ps 45:14.
 Were required to hear and obey the law -- Jos 8:35.
 Had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them -- Ex 38:8; 1Sa 2:2.
 Allowed to join in the temple-music from the time of David -- 1Ch 25:5,6; Ezr 2:65; Ne 7:67.
 Often engaged in
 Domestic employments. -- Ge 18:6; Pr 31:15.
 Agriculture. -- Ru 2:8; Song 1:6.
 Tending sheep. -- Ge 29:9; Ex 2:16.
 Drawing and carrying water. -- Ge 24:11,13,15,16; 1Sa 9:11; Joh 4:7.
 Grinding corn. -- Mt 24:41; Lu 17:35.
 Spinning. -- Pr 31:13,14.
 Embroidery. -- Pr 31:22.

Celebrating the victories of the nation. -- Ex 15:20,21; Jdj 11:34; 1Sa 18:6,7.
 Attending funerals as mourners. -- Jer 9:17,20.
 Vows of, when married not binding upon the husband -- Nu 30:6-8.
 Unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of jealousy -- Nu 5:14-28.
 Punishment for injuring, when with child -- Ex 21:22-25.
 To be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews -- Isa 3:12.
 To be slain by, considered a great disgrace -- Jdj 9:54.
 Considered a valuable booty in war -- De 20:14; 1Sa 30:2.
 Often treated with great cruelty in war -- 2Ki 8:12; La 5:11; Eze 9:6; Ho 13:16.
 Illustrative
 (Gloriously arrayed,) of the Church of Christ. -- Ps 45:13; Ga 4:26; Re 12:1.
 (Delicate,) of backsliding Israel. -- Jer 6:2.
 (Chaste and holy,) of saints. -- Song 1:3; 2Co 11:2; Re 14:4.
 (Lewd,) of the Roman apostasy. -- Re 17:4,18.
 (Wise,) of saints. -- Mt 25:1,2,4.
 (Foolish,) of mere professors. -- Mt 25:1-3.
 (At ease and careless,) of a state of carnal security. -- Isa 32:9,11.
 (Forsaken,) of Israel in her captivity. -- Isa 54:6.

Works, Good

Christ, an example of -- Joh 10:32; Ac 10:38.
 Called
 Good fruits. -- Jas 3:17.
 Fruits meet for repentance. -- Mt 3:8.
 Fruits of righteousness. -- Php 1:11.
 Works and labours of love. -- Heb 6:10.
 Are by Jesus Christ to the glory & praise of God -- Php 1:11
 They alone, who abide in Christ can perform -- Joh 15:4,5.
 Wrought by God in us -- Isa 26:12; Php 2:13.
 The Scripture designed to lead us to -- 2Ti 3:16,17; Jas 1:25.
 To be performed in Christ's name -- Col 3:17.
 Heavenly wisdom is full of -- Jas 3:17.
 Justification unattainable by -- Ro 3:20; Ga 2:16.
 Salvation unattainable by -- Eph 2:8,9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5.
 Saints
 Created in Christ to. -- Eph 2:10.
 Exhorted to put on. -- Col 3:12-14.
 Are full of. -- Ac 9:36.
 Are zealous of. -- Tit 2:14.
 Should be furnished to all. -- 2Ti 3:17.
 Should be rich in. -- 1Ti 6:18.
 Should be careful to maintain. -- Tit 3:8,14.
 Should be established in. -- 2Th 2:17.
 Should be fruitful in. -- Col 1:10.
 Should be perfect in. -- Heb 13:21.
 Should be prepared to all. -- 2Ti 2:21.
 Should abound to all. -- 2Co 9:8.
 Should be ready to all. -- Tit 3:1.
 Should manifest, with meekness. -- Jas 3:13.
 Should provoke each other. -- Heb 10:24.
 Should avoid ostentation in. -- Mt 6:1-18.
 Bring to the light their. -- Joh 3:21.
 Followed into rest by their. -- Re 14:13.
 Holy women should manifest -- 1Ti 2:10; 5:10.
 God remembers -- Ne 13:14; Heb 6:9,10.
 Shall be brought into the judgment -- Ec 12:14; 2Co 5:10.
 In the judgment, will be an evidence of faith -- Mt 25:34-40; Jas 2:14-20.
 Ministers should
 Be patterns of. -- Tit 2:7.
 Exhort to. -- 1Ti 6:17,18; Tit 3:1,8,14.
 God is glorified by. -- Joh 15:8.
 Designed to lead others to glorify God. Mt 5:16; 1Pe 2:12.
 A blessing attends. -- Jas 1:25.
 The wicked reprobate to. -- Tit 1:16.

Zeal

Christ an example of -- Ps 69:9; Joh 2:17.
Godly sorrow leads to -- 2Co 7:10,11.
Of saints, ardent -- Ps 119:139.
Provokes others to do good -- 2Co 9:2.
Should be exhibited
In spirit. -- Ro 12:11.
In well-doing. -- Ga 4:18; Tit 2:14.
In desiring the salvation of others. -- Ac 26:29; Ro 10:1.
In contending for the faith. -- Jude 1:3.
In missionary labours. -- Ro 15:19,23.
For the glory of God. -- Nu 25:11,13.
For the welfare of saints. -- Col 4:13.
Against idolatry. -- 2Ki 23:4-14.
Sometimes wrongly directed -- 2Sa 21:2; Ac 22:3,4; Php 3:6.
Sometimes not according to knowledge -- Ro 10:2; Ga 1:14; Ac 21:20.
Ungodly men sometimes pretend to -- 2Ki 10:16; Mt 23:15.
Exhortation to -- Ro 12:11; Re 3:19.
Holy -- Exemplified
Phinehas. -- Nu 25:11,13.
Josiah. -- 2Ki 23:19-25.
Apollos. -- Ac 18:25.
Corinthians. -- 1Co 14:12.
Epaphras. -- Col 4:12,13.
To divide the land. -- Nu 34:25.
Strength of, on leaving Egypt -- Nu 1:30,31.
Formed the rear of the first division of the army of Israel in its journeys -- Nu 10:14,16.
Encamped under the standard of Judah, east of the tabernacle -- Nu 2:3,7.
Offering of, at the dedication -- Nu 7:24-29.
Families of -- Nu 26:26,27.
Strength of, on entering Canaan -- Nu 26:27.
On Ebal said amen to the curses -- De 27:13.
A naval and commercial people -- Ge 49:13.
Furnished scribes or writers to Israel -- Jdj 5:14.
Bounds of their inheritance -- Jos 19:10-16.
Unable to drive out the Canaanites from their cities, but made them tributary -- Jdj 1:30.
Praised for assisting Deborah and Barak in opposing Sisera -- Jdj 5:14,18; 4:10.
Aided Gideon against the army of the Midianites -- Jdj 6:35.
Furnished a judge to Israel -- Jdj 12:11,12.
Some of, at David's coronation -- 1Ch 12:33.
Officer appointed over by David -- 1Ch 27:19.
Only some of, assisted in Hezekiah's reformation -- 2Ch 30:10,11,18.
Country of, blessed with the presence and instruction of Christ -- Isa 9:1; Mt 4:13-15.